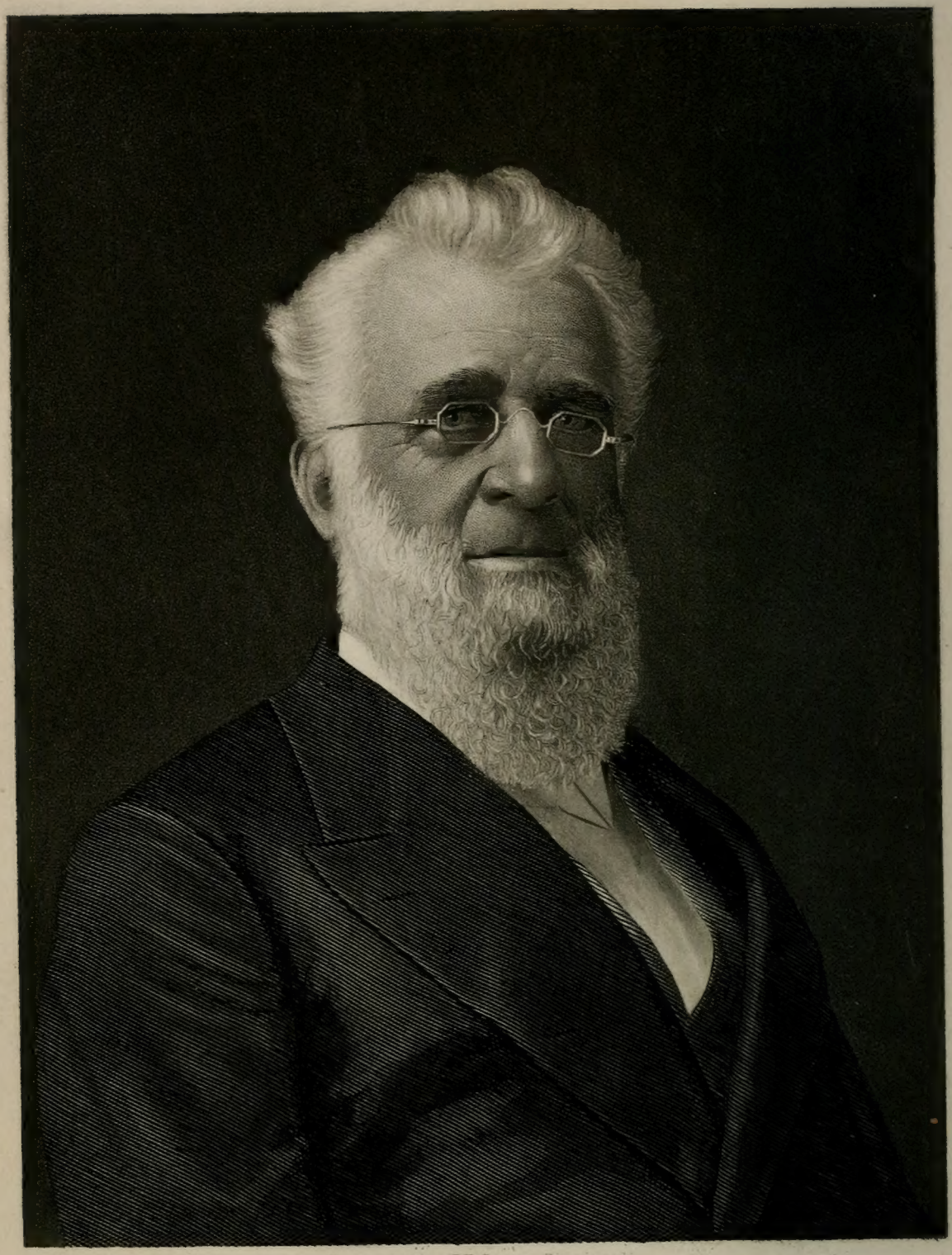
LIBRARY
Brigham Young University

Do Not
Circulate



Engraved by F.E. Jones, Cincinnati.

Yours Truly

R. S. Rust.

CS
71
.R97
1891

RECORD

OF THE

RUST FAMILY

EMBRACING THE

DESCENDANTS OF HENRY RUST, WHO CAME FROM ENGLAND AND SETTLED IN HINGHAM, MASS., 1634–1635.

By ALBERT D. RUST.

"He that wishes to be counted among the benefactors of posterity must add by his own toil to the acquisitions of his ancestry."—Rambler.

THOROUGHLY INDEXED.

PUBLISHED BY THE AUTHOR:
WACO, TEXAS.
1891.

Entered according to act of Congress, in the year one thousand eight hundred and ninety-one, by Albert D. Rust, Sr., in the office of the Librarian of Congress at Washington.

COMPOSING BY
ALBERT D. RUST, JR.

IMPOSING BY
ALBERT D. RUST, SR.

PRESS OF
BROOKS & WALLACE PRINTING HOUSE,
WACO, TEXAS.

BINDING BY
BROOKS & WALLACE PRINTING HOUSE
WACO, TEXAS.

THE LIBRARY
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
PROVO, UTAH

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTORY, - - - - - - - - - iii
OTHER RUSTS—THE COAT OF ARMS, - - - - - vii
ORIGIN OF THE NAME RUST, - - - - - - - xi
PLAN OF THIS WORK, - - - - - - - xii
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS AND AUTOGRAPHS, - - - xiii
ABBREVIATIONS AND EXPLANATIONS, - - - - xiv
IMPORTANT NOTICE, - - - - - - - - xiv
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS, - - - - xvi and 471
GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL, - - - - 1 to 470
INDEX TO RUST CHRISTIAN NAMES, - - - - 483
INDEX TO OTHER NAMES THAN RUST, - - - - 495
INDEX TO PLACES - - - - - - - - 523
PLACES AND THINGS NAMED FOR RUST - - - - 528

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

31.

i iv, 2, (2), Harry (not "Harvey") S. S.[9]

v vi, Hannah (Stoddard) m. second, James Buzzell, (not "Burrell.")

vii i, 5, Alonzo I. m. Philena, (not "Filcina") Horne.

65.

iii ii, 3, Fred Winfield (Chamberlain) b. at Manchester, N. H., — June, 1852. iii, 5 Eva Maria, b. at Brookfield, N. H., 29 Sept., 1853; m. Herbert H. Russell; d. at Waverly, Mass., 17 July, 1890. They had: (1) Clarence.[10] (Russell) (2) Percy.

66.

vii vi, David C. Rogers d. 6 May, 1890. His wife, Sarah E., d. 25 Jan., 1886. 4 Herbert Eugene m. 23 May, 1888, Lillian A., dau. of John W. and Almira Jane (Chapman) Sanborn; res. Wolfeboro Junction, N. H. They had: (1) Herbert Sanborn,[10] (Rogers) b. at W. J., 16 Mar., 1889.

79.

Capt. (not "Dr.") Wallace.

169.

v i, Caroline O. Leavens m. William De Forest Richards, (not "William De Forest.")

INTRODUCTORY.

He who can pursue a subject so deep, profound and important, with so many avenues for thought and study opening up in so many diverse directions as that of Genealogy without gathering some thoughts from it that will germinate and yield good fruit for future generations is unworthy the name borne by this Genealogy. The genealogist stands, as no other can, upon the summit of time and looks down the generations past for hundreds of years. He can, like no other, study the influence of circumstances and society upon the different lines for many generations.

It is difficult to calculate the amount of greatness one may possess by inheritance. The mantle of the illustrious does not always fall upon the son, nor does the son always inherit his father's low estate, or meanness. Kepler, the great astronomical calculator, whose mother could neither read or write, and whose father was keeper of a low dirty inn, immortalized his name without ancestral greatness. "Some are born great, some achieve greatness and some have greatness thrust upon them," while some, born with the elements of greatness, die before the opportunity arrives for its development. Well has Gray said of the country church-yard,

> "Perhaps in this neglected spot is laid
> Some heart once pregnant with celestial fire;
> Hand that the rod of empire might have swayed,
> And waked to extacy the living lyre."

The true man should be benefitted by his parents' lives whether reckless and low, or careful and illustrious. If his ancestors were low and mean he should shun the causes that made them so, if great, he should be thankful for that greatness to emulate.

This work was commenced and considerable data obtained before a thought of its publication was entertained. It seemed a pleasant and interesting research and the pleasure it afforded was the incentive to its further prosecution. At length correspondence for records and data brought orders for a "Rust Book." Up to this point considerable time and some money had been given to it and from this stage of the work until its completion the chief aim was to make a book as complete and correct as possible, and for that purpose and with that end in view the summer of 1889 was spent in the East, collecting data and other necessary records and information. So far as the labor on the work is concerned, it at first appeared as the apex of a small mole-hill, but as difficulties, annoyances and data for the work increased, it soon became a mountain of gigantic proportions, and it was more so because no genealogy of the family had ever been published, more so because at the inception I possessed no knowledge whatever of such work, or of the existence of other genealogical works, or even of the existence of any genealogical society, and more so because of the great remoteness from the land of my ancestors, and still more so because of my limited means to carry through such a work especially as all my time was needed in my regular publishing business.

Returning from Boston in 1889, my work again commenced with over 400 pages of additional data. It was then easier to understand the force of what Rev. Augustine Caldwell, of Ipswich, once wrote me; he said: "It requires all the grace of Heaven to get a genealogy correct and then it does not always prove wholly correct."

The first information received in answer to genealogical inquiries was from an aunt, Mrs. Sally (Rust) French, and bears date, March 9, 1858. That letter bridged a chasm which could not otherwise have been passed. My grandfather, an orphan at one year of age, his mother remarrying and moving far away, leaving the child in the hands of strangers, formed this well-nigh impassable chasm. In 1878, at the time the work was commenced with a view of following it up with any degree of regularity, this aunt and her father had passed away, leaving

only the letter mentioned through which to connect the living with the dead records.

In 1886 it was determined to print a private volume in a cheap form, embracing the results of the research thus far, but with the rapid growth of the records, grew also the interest of prominent members of the family. My time was mostly devoted to the work until June, 1889. since which my entire time has been given to it, not only my own time but also most of the time of her whose life and interests are so closely united with this immediate family. Since 1886 the date of publication has not appeared more than a year distant. While in Boston in 1889, it was determined to have the printing and binding done in the East where there were much better facilities for such work than any part of the west or southwest afforded. Copy for the book was sent at different times to three different publishers in the East, but becoming satisfied that the work would not be done as satisfactorily there as here under the personal and immediate supervision of one most familiar with the work as well as being acquainted with the printing business, where every detail of the work could be carefully watched and all the changes or additions arriving during the time it was in press, noted and properly arranged, the copy was recalled, new material purchased and January 2, 1891 the first type was set for the work. Many unlooked-for hindrances, together with the very great care and constant attention in comparing and correcting by the original records, has protracted the time to about double what was expected.

It is useless here to attempt to describe the endless amount of labor, the great care and multiplicity of annoyances entailed upon the conscientious genealogist, as that can be found and not too highly colored in almost all other like works.

This genealogy is so condensed that while it is clear and comprehensive it would have made a book one half its size larger had the usual number of words found in such works been employed in this. Many lines of those not Rusts but whose descendants have intermarried with the Rusts have been carried back to the emigrant ancestor

or beyond; these are always found in foot-notes.

Most genealogists give less credit to public than to private records, but experience in this work has been that it is much easier to harmonize public than private records. Different dates are given for the same event by different members of the same family, and different names have been given to the same person by own brothers and sisters; this has been a frequent occurrence and after a half dozen or perhaps a dozen letters have been written in an attempt to harmonize the records, no other way remained but to leave them as unsightly and prima facia errors. The errors for which the author is responsible, although an immense amount of care, toil and study has been given the work, will be enough without publicly assuming the errors of others, and it is hoped the family will not be too severe, but charitable in their criticisms.

What this work is has been made by one alone at his own expense without that systematic and organized assistance needed upon such a work, and in its present form is submitted to the family.

Grateful acknowledgements are due, for valuable and important assistance on this work, to the following named persons: John R. Rust, of Zumbrota, Minn., for records of the descendants of Rev. Henry Rust, of Stratham, N. H., graduate of Harvard College, 1707; Miss Minerva B. Rust, of Springfield, Mass., who has been unceasing in her efforts and unsparing in her time in the interests of the book; Hon. N. J. Rust, Boston, Mass.; Asa Russ, Quechee, Vt.; Rev. Augustine Caldwell, of Ipswich, Mass.; Miss Eliza H. Rust, of South Wolfeboro, N. H.; Ezra Rust, of Saginaw, Mich., for records in London, England, and to Rev. John Cyprian Rust, Vicar of Soham, Cambridgeshire, Eng.; and to George A. Gordon, of Somerville, Mass., for very many favors.

ALBERT D. RUST, SEN.

Waco, Texas, October 6, 1891.

OTHER RUSTS—THE COAT OF ARMS.

ENGLISH FAMILIES OF RUST.

The earliest mention of Rust of which the author has been able to learn is of one Hugh Rust in England in A. D., 1312. In Vol. VII., Conventione Literæ is a document drawn up in England, A. D., 1379, where mention is made of Thomas and Robert Rust. Dr. George Rust, a learned English prelate, a native of Cambridge, England, originally of Catherine Hall, and Proceeding B. A., 1646, and M. A., 1650; as a member of that house he took the degree of B. D. in Christ College, Cambridge, in 1658. He was invited into Ireland by Bishop Jeremy Taylor, ordained deacon and priest on the same day, May 7, 1661, and instituted to the deaconry of Connor, August 31, 1661. In 1662 the Crown presented him to the rectory of Island McGee. In 1664 he was rector of Lisburn and in 1667 was raised to the bishopric of Dromore, where he died in December, 1670, and was interred in the choir of the cathedral of Dromore, in the same vault with his friend Jeremy Taylor. Archdeacon Bonney said of him: "A person of whom no commendation could be extravagant." From Thompson Cooper's Biographical Dictionary, (London, 1873,) we find that Dr. George Rust wrote "A Discourse of Truth," and "Discourse of the use of Reason in Matters of Religion." "His Remains were published 1686, by Henry Hallywell."

Mr. Ezra Rust, of Saginaw, Michigan, who has spent several summers in England and upon the continent, obtained some valuable data of Rust from the Herald's college, being extracts from Davy's Suffolk Collection. The following are a few of the facts obtained by Mr. Rust:

Rev. Edgar Rust was born in 1799; died May 17, 1849. (About 1840 the family changed the surname to D'Eye.) He was the father of nine children. The arms borne by Rev. Edgar Rust, of Abbott's Hall, Stowemar-

ket, Rector and Patron of Drinkston, County Suffolk, England, as described in Burk's Heraldry: "A Saltire az. betw. two Roman fasces, in pale ppr. and as many crosses pattee fitchee in fesse gu. Crest:—A demi lion gu. holding in the dexter paw an ivory rod and charged on the shoulder with three crosses pattee fitchee chrevronwise or. Motto: — Veritatis et æquitatis tenax." Rev. Edgar Rust was an only child and was the great-grandson of John Rust, of Stowemarket, a linen draper, born 1696; made his will May 1, 1775, proved January 23, 1776. He had one sister and three brothers, one of whom, Robert of Wortham, County of Suffolk, a clothier, was born 1669; married Mary Russell and died May 24, 1737. Robert was the father of twelve children, one of whom, Thomas Rust, born 1703, the author believes to be the Thomas whose record appears in the parish register of North Lopham, Norfolk Co., and who married first, Hannah ——. She died and was buried April 7, 1738, and he married second, October 2, 1738, widow Susan Astin. She died and was buried March 28, 1743. Thomas Rust, by his first wife, had, besides other children, William, baptised in North Lopham, December 19, 1734. He was the father of Thomas Rust, of Stowemarket, who was the father of Rev. Cyprian Thomas Rust, born March 25, 1808, late Rector of Westerfield, Suffolk Co., now living with his son, Rev. John Cyprian Rust, Vicar of Soham, Cambridgeshire, England. Rev. Edgar Rust's father, John Edgar Rust, Esq., of Stowemarket, was Deputy-Lieutenant of Suffolk Co., and one of the oldest magistrates on the bench at the time of his death, March 31, 1840, aged seventy-three years.

After dilligent effort to learn of a coat of arms to which the descendants of Henry Rust have a right, no such has been found.

Walter Rust, who was born in 1615, left a charity:

"BATTISFORD CHARITIES.

RUST CHARITY.

"A rent charge of £1 a year, given by the will of Walter Rust, who died in 1685, is paid by the occupier of a farm called Valley Farm, in Battisford, now or late

the property of Mrs. Jackaman, & is distributed in Bread, given yearly about 22 July, by the occupier among the poor persons of the parish at his discretion."

"HUNDRED OF BOSMERE & CLAYDON.

PARISH OF BATTISFORD.

CHURCH NOTES.

Against the N. Wall on a large Mural Monument of White Marble.

> "In the Vestry near this Place Lyeth the body of Walter Rust of Battisford, in the county of Suffolk gent. and Lydia his wife, who departed this life the 16th day of July 1685, aged 70 years. And the said Walter Rust did (by his last Will and Testament) bequeath twenty Shillings worth of Bread to be given to the Poor of the said Parish at or in the Porch of the said Parish church uppon every twenty-second day of July forever.

Above is a white shield, but no arms upon it."

An examination of the early records of the parish of Hingham, Norfolk Co., England, discloses records of only the following Rusts:

"Marriage—13 day of Oct 1655, Peter Rust and Mary Hubord."

North Lopham records, same county, disclose this early record.

"Marriage—Johannes Rust solut et Elizabeth Womock solut nupt fuere vicesemo septo octobris 1625." She died January 27, 1651.

SOUTHERN RUSTS.

It was the original purpose to include in this volume record of all the Rusts in the United States; but the data collected of Henry Rust and his descendants has grown to such proportions that the idea was abandoned and only a synopsis can here be given.

What may be called the Southern branch of the Rust family is quite numerous and from it have sprung several attaining national prominence. The compiler has made a careful and persistent effort to collect and arrange the records of this branch, but it has been very unsatisfactory on account of the loss and destruction of both public

and private records during the civil war, besides there is much less interest manifested by the Southern branch than by the descendants of Henry Rust.

The earliest record of any Rusts in the South is revealed by two wills. One is the will of William Rust, made in Westmoreland county, Virginia, March 18, 1696–7; proved 28 July, 1697, witnessed by George Rust and others. Children named: William, Ann and Margaret. Probably Samuel, and George who witnessed the will, were also his children. His wife's name was Margaret. Another will was made in the same county by William Rust and bears date 1699. This was probably the son of the first William mentioned, and it is supposed he had a son John. It is thought possible that earlier records may exist in Northumberland county, an older county than Westmoreland.

Doubtless the large majority of the numerous Rusts of the South are descended from this William, 1696–7, and many of the present generation have been traced directly to him; but in other lines links are wanting. The records that have been collected of this branch are valuable and would make quite a volume.

GERMAN RUSTS.

By far the larger number of distinct families that the compiler has learned of were either themselves or their immediate ancestors from some of the German states and of Teutonic origin. Paul Rust came from Germany and settled in Pennsylvania, dying at an advanced age, in 1790. He had among other children a son Charles who was born in Pennsylvania in 1764; settled in Baltimore, Maryland, and raised a large family.

The name Russ was brought to this country from England. Comparatively few of that name of foreign birth have been found. Most of those now bearing the name in the United States originated from the Rust family in this country, for evidence of which see page 106. Considerable Russ data not belonging to this Genealogy has been collected; these collections would lead us to conclude that the original families who brought the name to this country settled in Connecticut and Massachusetts.

ORIGIN OF THE NAME RUST.

The exact facts regarding the origin of the name Rust is hid in obscurity, at least to the author. There are however he believes, sufficient grounds for a very probable and altogether reasonable theory.

The author of "The Norman People" says Rust is the same as Rous and Raste. In Bardsley's work on English surnames, 1873, that author says: "Peter Le Russe would seem at first sight to be of Russian origin, especially with such a christian name at the fore as the one above, but it is far more probably one more form of the endless corruptions of Le Rous, a sobriquet of complexion so extremely familiar to all who have spent any time over mediæval registers."

Burke, in his works on heraldry, says: "Rous, (Edmerstone, Co. Devon, and Halton, Co. Cornwall; descended through the marriage of Wm. Le Rous, son of Sir Robert Le Rous, Knight Banneret under the Black Prince, with Alice, daughter and heir of Thomas Edmerstone, of Edmerstone, from Radulphus Le Rufus, a Norman Knight in the army of William of Normandy; of this family was Francis Rous, M. P., for Devonshire, Speaker of the Short Parliament, and one of Cromwell's lords.) Or, an eagle displ. az. pruning its wings, with feet and bill gu. Crest:—A dove ar. Motto:—Vescitur Christo.

"Rouse, (as borne by the Rev. Oliver Rouse, Rector of Tetcott, a lineal descendant of Sir Radulphus Le Rufus, who accompanied the Conquerer to England. The exhibition in Pembroke College, Oxford, founded by the celebrated Francis Rous, of the time of Cromwell, was lately declared to be in the patronage of the Rev. Oliver Rouse). Arms:—Same as Rous of Edmerstone." Bardsley regards it as a name descriptive of complexion or personal appearance, perhaps derived from the tawny, ruddy or russet appearance of the skin which exposure to the weather gives to the healthful, sturdy farmer, soldier or seaman. Various forms of the name: Rous, Rouse, Rowse and Rosse.

William H. Rust, Esq., of New Brunswick, N. J., who has travelled in Holland and Germany wrote the author several years since, that when he was in Holland he saw many villas with the following or similar mottoes on the gateways: "Lust und Rust," "and others, nearly all of which," says Mr. Rust, "had in some connection the word "Rust," signifying rest, ease or repose in the Holland or Low Dutch dialect. These villas were owned by merchants of cities who used the mottoes to express, that after labor or work (lust in Holland or Low Dutch,) came rest, (Rust).

Besides the above the author has made no discoveries regarding the origin of the name that he feels warranted in presenting in this work. Either of the above suggests the source from which the name may have been derived.

PLAN OF THIS WORK.

The plan of this Genealogy is the same as that recommended by the Genealogical Register.

The large black faced numbers (called history numbers) and the name in black type in the same line represent only those male Rusts who have descendants. Under this head will be given all the history and record of this person.

The superior or small figures, (called generation numbers,) following the name, if a descendant of a Rust, thus, John,[6] refers to the generation from Henry[1] Rust.

The small figures at the left of the Roman numerals in the margin, (called first appearance numbers,) refer to the history number of that person in the succeeding generation. Only the date of birth and name of wife or wives are given at first appearance.

All record and history of any Rust, male or female, without first appearance numbers, together with that of their descendants, to the fourth generation will be given at the first appearance of the name.

The family number of daughters of Rusts, is in Roman numerals in the margin; her children's names appear in small capitals with Roman family numerals; her grandchildren's names are in Italics with Arabic family numerals; her great-grandchildren's names appear in Roman with Arabic family numerals in parenthesis. In a very few instances the fifth generation is given and the family numeral is given thus, (*a*), (*b*), (*c*), etc.

In all families the generation number appears only after the name of every first child.

Surnames of descendants of daughters of Rust appear in parenthesis after the christian name of the first child bearing another name.

The maiden surname of the mother of companions has been given in parenthesis when obtainable.

EXAMPLE:—Desiring to find the record of Horatio N. Rust, reference to the index will give his history number, (372) in parenthesis instead of the page; having found this, the father's record can be found by turning to the same number 372, at its "first appearance" showing H. N. Rust to be the first child in the family of his father, Nelson[7] Rust whose record is found under history number (214), by referring to which number at its "first appearance" will be found Nelson[7] Rust to be the first child of John[6] Rust whose history number is (105), the corresponding number at first appearance shows that John[6] was the seventh child of Lieut. Lemuel[5] Rust, whose history number is (50), thus tracing it back to Henry[1] Rust.

To trace the other way, it is only necessary to notice the "first appearance numbers" in a family, then turn to the corresponding "history number" in the next generation.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE.
Dr. R. S. Rust, (record p. 163), (steel) – FRONTISPIECE.	
Map showing location of property purchased by Henry[1] Rust, in Boston, Mass., March 11, 1652, – – –	3
Lieut. Nath'l Rust, b. 1640, auto. executed 1684, Israel Rust, b. 1679, auto. executed 1745, (rec. p. 45) Jacob T. Rust, b. 1799, auto. 1850, (record p. 253) William Rust, b. 1810, auto. 1890, (record p. 333) –	14
Polly (Rust) Pulsifer, (silhouette) – – – – –	67
"Rust Tavern," The Author's birthplace. – – – – –	73
Col. Henry Rust, b. 1726, auto. 1783, (record p. 76) Hon. Henry B. Rust, b. 1794, (record p. 228) Deacon Thos. Rust, b. 1798, auto. 1879, (rec. p. 232) Gen. Henry Rust, b. 1833, (record p. 363) –	76
Dr. Henry Rust Parker, (steel) – – – – –	81
Henry Rust, (steel) – – – – – – –	90
"Rust Mansion," (electrotype) – – – – –	95
Samuel Rust, b. 1749, auto. exec'd 1771, (rec. p. 96) Julia A. Rust, (record pp. 369, 374) Don B. Rust, b. 1844, auto. 1863, (record p. 260) Dr. Lucius H. Russ, b. 1844, auto. 1891, (rec. p. 468) –	96
Elijah Rust, b. 1736, (record p. 121) Levi Rust, b. 1750, auto. 1798, (record p. 166) Justin Rust, b. 1764, auto. 1782, (record p. 187) Quartus Rust, b. 1766, auto. 1782, (record p. 188) Solomon Rust, b. 1791, (record p. 325) Asa Russ, b. 1825, auto. 1891, (record p. 409) –	121
Simeon Rust, auto. executed 1775, (record p. 167) Sergeant Abel Rust, b. 1759, auto. 1806, (rec. p. 168) Julius Rust, b. 1769, auto. 1807, (record p. 171) Philo Rust, b. 1786, auto. 1807, (record p. 276) Capt. E. G. Rust, b. 1840, auto. 1890, (rec. p. 377) –	167
Dr. H. S. Perkins, Jule E. Perkins, – – – – – – –	181
Capt. P. B. Rust, – – – – – – – –	321
Hon. Nathaniel J. Rust, (steel) – – – – –	345
Hon. Joseph Russ, (steel) – – – – – –	355
Gen. John D. Rust, (albertype) – – – – –	359
Col. Albert D. Rust, (steel) – – – – – –	369
Albert D. Rust, Jr., (albertype) – – – – –	376
Maj. Henry A. Rust, (steel) – – – – – –	417
Horatio N. Rust, (steel) – – – – – –	425

ABBREVIATIONS AND EXPLANATIONS.

1. The name of the state is not given with the names of places in Massachusetts.

2. Only initial letter of towns is frequently given but always closely preceded by the full name and easily understood.

3. Where double dates are given, as 1641–2, the first refers to old style, the second to new Style.

ABBREVIATIONS USED.

Besides the abbreviations in such common use that an explanation is unnessary, the following are used: b.–born, m.–married, d.–died, æt.–aged, bap.–baptised, ch.–children, dau.–daughter, s.–son, wid.–widow, unm.–unmarried, res.–resides–resided–residence, w.–wife, ab.–about, grad.–graduated, coll.–college, Ips,–Ipswich, Glo.–Gloucester, Massachusetts, (int. pub.)–intention published, admr.–administrator, ex.–executor, app.–appointed, sch.–school, gen.–genealogy.

IMPORTANT NOTICE.

As soon as it was determined that the printing should be done at the author's home, it was thought proper to continue to receive records and such alterations and corrections as might be sent him up to the latest date and have such appear in a department by itself, under the head of "Additions and Corrections." Considerable new record and some corrections have been received for this department, and it is important that the reader consult these Additions. All the record for this department, received up to September 1, will be found immediately after the body of the work, on pages 471 to 482. All received since that date will appear immediately in front of the body of the work, on page xv.

☞See also indexes. One star (*) before a name indicates that the Additions in back of book should be consulted. Two stars (**) indicate that Additions in *both front and back* should be consulted.

HENRY RUST AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

1 Henry,[1] the progenitor of the family to which this work is devoted, came from Hingham, Norfolk county, England, 1633-35 and settled in Hingham, Mass., and was the first of the name to settle in America. The author has not been able to learn the exact date of his landing, nor the ship he came over in, but history informs us that he was at Hingham as early as June, 1635, as the following will prove:

"June 1635 Thomas Jason is to have two acres for a planting ground on Weary-All-Hill on the north side coming to the sea." [Daniel Fop joins Thomas Jason on the westward, John Farrah joins Fop on the westward.] "Henry Rust is to have two acres for planting ground next to John Farrah to the westward upon the same hill, be it more or less as it is measured." Then Thomas Lincoln has two acres joining Rust to the westward.*

March 5, 1637. Henry Rust received his proportion from the town of meadow and upland of Nantascus Division; 39 recipients, "Henry Rust received one acre of meadow and five acres of upland." †

"March 23, 1637. These nine men hereafter mentioned being freemen of the town be chosen and deputied by the whole body of freemen to agitate and determyne concerning any general business within the town except it be the making of any Rates, unless they be newly chosen in a legal way, or receiving in of any person to be an inhabitant into the town that is to say Edmont Hubbard, the older, Clement Bate, Nicholas Jacob, Henry Tuthill,

---

NOTE.—It appears that the new towns claimed title to the land wherever they settled and it was apportioned to whoever the selectmen or other proper authorities thought best; sometimes by lot, sometimes by selection by the authorities and sometimes by vote of the town, but it must be remembered that to constitute one a voter he must be a freeman, and to constitute him a freeman he must be a member of some Congregational church

*Hingham Town Records, 1635 to 1700, p. 18.

†Hingham Town Records, 1635 to 1700.

Henry Rust, Thomas Hammon, Anthony Eames, Samuel Ward and Thomas Underwood, and have full power put into their hands to agitate and to determine of all such business as shall concerne the town within the same — to give, *grant*, *let* and *set* all and every part or parcel of the same to the good of the whole, according to the best wisdom and skill for one whole year after the date hereof." *

August 14, 1637. "Great lots" were given by the freemen as follows: "Henry Rust received 14 acres."

February 16, 1638. "Henry Rust with five others was chosen to make rates."

"The name of Henry Rust appears among the first settlers of Hingham about 1636. Henry Rust by joynt consent have five acres to his house lot which he bought of George Russell next to Clement Bate on the east side and three acres of planting ground upon Weary All Hill† which he bought with his house lot and next John Farrah; and three acres to a planting lot, upon the neck to the west of the ware. And two acres of marsh at Layford's Liking next to John Smart and is to have all these several parcels of land to be and to his heyeres for ever, be it more or less as it is measured." ‡

As to his home in the old world, the following, from the N. E. Hist. and Gen. Register for April, 1876, is submitted as conclusive:

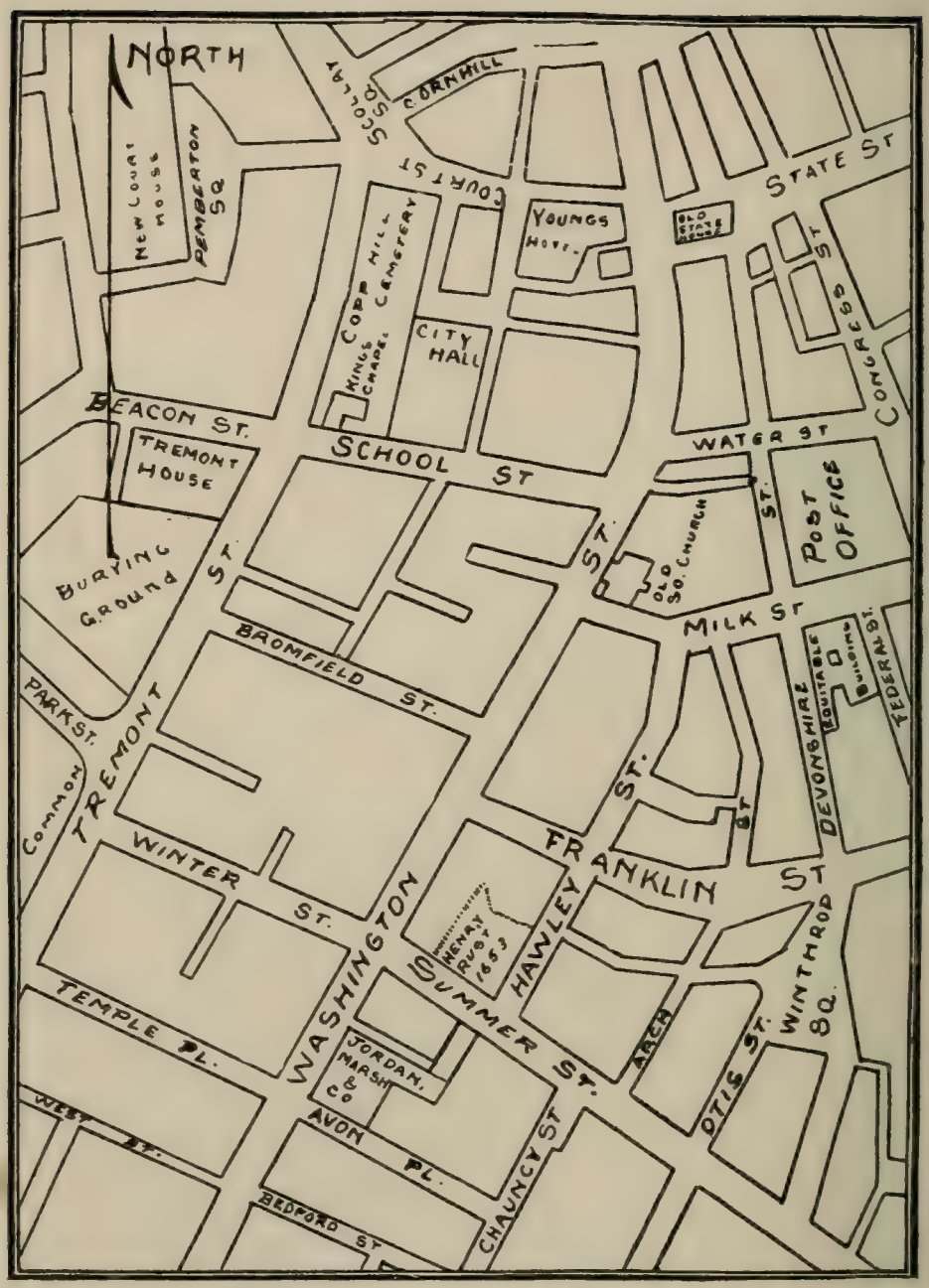
"On the 26 of April, 1638, the ship 'Dilligent, of Ipswich,' England, of 350 tons burden, John Martin, Master, set sail from the mouth of the Thames for Massachusetts Bay having on board nineteen families and six or eight single persons, in all one hundred and thirty-three. Twelve of these families, numbering eighty-four souls, were from old Hingham, the rest from the immediate vicinity; and they had all embarked for the purpose of joining a colony settled in Hingham, Mass., 1633-37 (consisting of ten families and five single persons, in all forty-nine) who had been their friends and neighbors in old Hingham."

---

*Hingham Town Records, 1635 to 1700.

†Now called Otis Hill.

‡Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham, p. 151.



Map showing location of property purchased by Henry Rust, in Boston, Mass., March 11, 1652. (See page 3.)

"The rector of the parish, Rev. Rob't Peck with his family consisting of wife, two children and two servants, also formed a part of the company." In same volume we learn that "The party having landed at Boston, Mass., Aug. 10, 1638, immediately proceeded to their place of destination about fourteen miles S. E. from Boston." From the above we deduce the facts that at the time of this accession the total population of Hingham was forty-nine and that Henry Rust must have been one of that number. We also learn that the first colonists at Hingham, among whom was Henry Rust, came from old Hingham, Norfolk county, England, or its "immediate vicinity."

In 1645 he was appointed for "ye recording births and buruals in Hingham in the room of Mr. Peck;" but he must soon have removed to Boston as he was admitted to be an inhabitant of that place March 31, 1651.

Soon after becoming a citizen of Boston in 1651, Henry Rust purchased property there. The following is the deed of conveyance to him:

To all Christian People to whome this present Wrighting shall Come or may concerne, Awdrey Palmer of Boston in Newe England Widdowe sendeth greeting in our Lord God eurlasting Knowe yee that the said Awdry Palmer for diuers good Causes & valluable Consideraõns hir moueing, but more especially for & in Consideraõn of the sõme of Eigteene pounds of good & lawfull money of England to hir paid and by Obligaõn secured to be paid by Henry Rust of Boston in Newe England Glouer Hath giuen graunted bargained sold aliened enfeoffed & Confirmed And by theis pñts doth giue graunt bargaine sell aliene enfeoffe & confirme vnto the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs Administrato^rs & assignes All that hir Cottage or Teñt With the Garden or Orchard thereto belongeing withall & singuler hedges fences mounds payles Rayles Gates, Apletrees & fruit trees thereto belongeing with their & eñry of their app^rtennes scittuate lying & being in Boston aforesaid and now in the tenure or occupaõn of the said Awdrey Palmer or of hir assignes the ground of Nathaniell Woodward senior lying Northwest and the Highway East & South. To

haue and to hold the said Cottage or Tenṅt garden or Orchard with their and eu̅y of their appr̄tenn̄es vnto the said Henry Rust his heires Executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ & assignes from the day of the Date hereof for euer To the onely proper vse & behoofe of said Henry Rust and of his heires & assignes for euer To be held in free & Com̄on Soccage & not in Capitie nor by Knights seruice. / And the said Audrey Palmer for her self her heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ & assignes and for euery of them doth Covenṅt pmise & graunt to & wth the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ & assignes That shee the said Awdrey Palmer before thensealing and deliu̅y of theis pn̄ts is the true & rightfull owner of the aboue bargained p^r^misses and that the same is free and cleare and freely & clearely acquitted exonerated & dischraged of & from all & all maṅer of former & other bargaines [314] sales guifts graunts Leases Joyntures mortgages Entayles Wills Judgem [ ] Execuc̃ons Extents forfeitures seizures Amerciam^ts^ and all other incumbrances Whatsoeuer, And shall & will warrant & for euer defend the p^r^misses from the same for euer by theis pn̄ts, And also the said Awdrey Pallmer for her self her heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ or assignes and for eury of them doth covenṅt pmise & graunt to & wth the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ & assigns That shee the said Awdrey Palmer her heirs executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ or assignes or some of them shall & will deliu̅ or Cause to be deliu̅ed vnto the said Henry Rust his executo^rs^ or assignes All & singuler deeds Euidences Chres Wrightings Escripts & munim^ts^ wch concerne the p^r^misses And true Coppies of all such other deeds Euidences Chres wrightings Escripts and munim^ts^ which Concerne the p^r^misses Joyntly wth any other lands or tenn̄ts wch shee or they haue in their hands. Custodie or possession or may lawfully com̄e by wthout suit in the Lawe or expence of money the same coppies to bee made & written out at the onely pper Cost and Charges of the Said Henry Rust or of his heires or assignes / And ffurther the said Awdrey Palmer for her self her heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ and assignes & for eu̅y of them doe Coueṅnt promise & graunt to & wth the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs^ administrato^rs^ & assignes.

That shee the said Awdrey Palmer her heires executo^rs administrato^rs & assignes and eũy of them shall & will at any tyme hereafter within Seauen yeres next ensueing the date hereof Seale & deliũ or cause to bee sealed deliũed & acknowledged all or any other deede or deeds ffines of request or recoũie enroled or not enroled the enrolem^t of theis pñts Release or Confirmacoñ with warrantie against all ꝑson or ꝑsons. As by the Councell learned in the lawe he the said henry Rust his heires executo^rs administrato^rs or assignes shalbe reasonably deuised aduised or required So as the said Awdry Palmer her heirs executo^rs administrato^rs or assignes shall not bee compelled or compellable to trauaile aboue seauen miles distant from the Towne of Boston for or about such further assureances. / And Lastly the Said Awdry Palmer for her self her heires executo^rs administrato^rs & assigns and for eũy of them doth Covennt ꝑmise & graunt to and W^th the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs administrato^rs & assigns That he the said Henry Rust his heires executo^rs administrato^rs & assignes shall or may quietly & peaceably haue hold vse occupie possesse & enjoy all and singuler the aboue bargained p^rmisses wth their & eũy of their appurtenncs to his & their owne proper vse for euer w^thout the lett hindrance molestation contradiccoñ eviccoñ or eieccoñ of the said Awdrey Palmer her heires executo^rs administrato^rs or assignes or of John Palmer her sone his heires execut[ ] administrato^rs or assignes or of any ꝑson or ꝑsons whatsoeuer lawfully haueing Claymeing or p^rtending to haue any estate right title or interrest of in or to the same or any ꝑte or ꝑcell thereof by from or vnder hir b[ ] them or any of them In Witnes whereof the said Awdrey Palmer hath here vnto interchangeably sett hir hand & Seale dated the El[ ]enth day of march in the yere of our Lord God One thousand [ ] hundred ffiftie [ ] Two

[315] Awdry)(( ))(Palmer

Sealed & deliũed in the pñce of vs. /

hir m^rke & a seale

James Johnson

Will M Blandon W his m^rke

John Hull

James Hitchcocke

This Deede of Sale made by Awdrey Palmer to the vse of Henry Rust was acknowledged to be her Act & Deede to the vse of the said Rust this 24th of the 5th Mo 1653 before me

—— Willm. Hibbins

Entred & Recorded the 10th day of August 1653

p Edward Rawson Recordr *

The following is a copy of conveyance of the same property from Henry Rust to his son Nathaniel Rust and his son-in-law Robert Earle.

To all Christian People to whom this present deed of Sale Shal come Henry Rust of Boston within the county of Suffolk & Colony of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Glover sends greeting Know ye that I the said Henry Rust for divers good causes & valuable considerations Mee thereunto Moving more especialy for & in consideration of the natural love good will & Afection which I have & bear unto my son Nathaniel Ruſt of Ipswich in New England aforesaid Glover & my Son in Law Robert Earle of Boston afores'd Cordweiner husband to my daughter Hannah and for & Towards the repaiyement & recompensing of them for their great love care dutifulness considerable charges & disburstments by them for several yeares past expended in the releife & supplyes of myself & wife (*sssss*) & in consideration of such farther charges & expenses as they or either of them shal further be at for my comfortable subsistance during my natural life & decent interrment of my body after death, Have given granted bargained sold aliened onfeoffed & confirmed & by these present Do fully freely cleerly & absolutely give grant bargain sell alien enfeoffe & confirm unto them the said Nathaniel Rust & Robert Earle & to their heires & Assignes forever in equal halves all that my Messuage or Tenement Scituate lying & being at the southerly end of the towne of Boston above sd, wherein I now dwell with all the lands thereunto belonging as the same is now fenced in being butted & bounded southerly by the street or highway yt leadeth from the broadstreet along by sd Messuage or Tenement towards ye water side, on the westerly side by the land of John Marion

*Suffolk County Land Records, vol. i, p. 1.

sen^{r} part thereof was formerly ye land of Benjamin Briscoe & at the Reer or northerly end by the land of Thomas Wybourne, & on the Easterly side by a certain lane there commonly called and knowne by the name of Bishops lane, Together with all houses edifices buildings & fences standing thereon, & all proffits priviledges rights commodityes, liberties Immunities & appurtenances whatsoever to the said Messuage or Tenem^{t} belonging or in any wise appertaining, or therewith now used occupied or enjoyed, with all deeds wrightings & evidences touching or concerning ye same. And I do likewise hereby fully & absolutely give grant bargain sell & confirm unto the s^{d} nathaniel Rust & Robert Earle in equal halves, All my goods household stuffe implements & utensills of household & moveable estate whatsoever as well remaining in the abovesaid messuage as in any other place, the principall things thereof being mentioned and contained in a schedule hereunto annexed.

To have & to hold the said Messuage or Tenement with all the land belonging to the same being butted & bounded as aforesaid with all other ye above granted premises and every part & parcel thereof unto the s^{d} nathanael Rust & Robert Earle their heires & Assignes forever in equal halves. To the only proper use benefit & behoof of them the s^{d} nathan^{l} Rust & Robert Earle their heires and Assigns in equal halves for evermore. and I the said Henry Rust for me my heires Exec^{rs} & Adm^{rs} do hereby covenant promise and grant to & with the said Nathanael Rust & Robert Earle their heires & Assignes in manner and forme following (that is to say that at the time of the ensealing & Delivery of these presents I am the true sole and lawful owner of all s^{d} Messuage or Tenement & appurtenances thereunto belonging & am lawfully seized of & in the same & every part thereof in my owne proper right of a true perfect & absolute Estate of Inheritance in fee simple without any manner of condition reversion or limitation whatsoever so as to alter change defeat or make void the same And have in my self full power good right & Lawful authority to grant sell convey and Assure the s^{d} Messuage or Tenement with all other the above granted promise manner as

aforesaid. And that the s^d^ nathaniel Rust & Robert Earle their heirs & Assignes in equal halves shall and may by force & virtue of these presents from time to time & at all times forever hereafter lawfully peaceably & quietly have hold use occupie possess & enjoy all the above granted premises with their appurtenances & every part & Parcel thereof, free & clear & clearly acquited & discharged of & from all & all manner of former & other gifts grants bargains sales leases mortgages joyntures Dowers Judgments Executions entailes forfeetures & of and from all other titles troubles charges & incumbrances whatsoever had made committed done or suffered to be done by me the s^d^ Henry Rust my heires or Assignes at any time or times before the ensealing hereof. And the said Messuage or Tenement with all other the above granted premises with the appurtenances & every part thereof unto them the s^d^ nathan^l^ Rust and Robert Earle their heirs & Assignes in equal halves against my self my heirs Exec^rs^ & Adm^rs^ & all & every other person & persons lawfully claiming any Right title or Interest therein shal & will warrant & for ever defend by these presents And further whereas I have formerly given a double portion of my Estate unto my oldest son Samuel Rust dec'd I do by virtue of these presents utterly exclude and debarr his wife & two children, namely Elizabeth Rust & Samuel Rust from having or claiming any right title or Interest of in & to the premises or any part thereof and likewise My son Israel Rust & his heirs. In witness whereof I the said Henry Rust have hereunto set my hand & seal this Twenty Eighth day of January ann^o^ Doñi one thousand six hundred eighty & foure Annop RR^r^ Caroli Secundi nunc Anglid &c χχχvj Henry Rust a Seale Signed Sealed & Delivered in presence of us after the words (& likewise my son Israel Rust & his heires) were first inter lined within, Likewise the within named Henry Rust reserves to himself during the tearm of his natural life the use benefit & priviledge of the two Low roomes & chambers over the same in the within mentioned Tenement wherein he now lives. John Earle Eliezer Moody. 3 Quiet & peaceable possession of all the movable estate as the same is mentioned & conteined in this Deed was

given by the within named Henry Rust unto the within mentioned Robert Earle in behalf of himself & the within named nathaniel Rust by the delivery & Receipt of one Pewter porringer Marked $_{H}{}^{R}{}_{M}$ in presence of the witnesses whose names are hereunto subscribed

John Earle. Eliezer Moody.

Father Henry Rust personally appearing upon y^{e} 29th day Janu^{y} 1684-5 acknowledged this deed with y^{e} Schedule annexed to be his voluntary Act before me Sam Sewall Asstnt

A Schedule - - - - - - - - annexed

4 prs of sheets 5 napkins 2 Tablecloaths 6 Towells 1 Blanket 3 Ruggs 4 blankets 1 flockbed 2 bolsters 1 straw bed 3 pilllows 3 pillow beirs 1 pr Curtains & bedsted One flockbed more & Blanket 2 carpets 1 Towell & smal Remnant of linnen And Irons: 3 Chests 1 chair & smal table 16 pocket handkerchiefs 2 double & 2 single neckhandkerchiefs one trunk 6 skeins of linnen yarn 1 Gun 1 Chest 6 puter dishes smal & great 5 pewter pots smal & Great 2 puter basins 2 tin & 2 Iron Candlesticks, 4 porringers & Cullender, 4 Cups, 1 long table: 1 warming pan, 1 tin pan, 3 brass kettles, 3 Ironpots, 1 pestil & mortar tongs fire shovel 1 spit, 2 smoothing Irons 1 great & too smal bibles, 6 chaires 1 frying pan, 1 feather bed & bolster, 1 Stray bed & yellow coverlid Pillow & pillow bier. one great chair, 4 skillets 1 great chest & cupboard with Severalls in it, 2 trammells, 2 wedges, beetle, one pr sheets more, With sundry other things & Lumber remaining in Said Messuage or Tenement.

Entered March 4 1684

Attest^{r} Js^{a} Addington Clre". *

The property purchased in 1653 by Henry Rust, of Awdrey Palmer, was subsequently, to wit: 25 April, 1728, made the site of Trinity Church as the following description of transfers will show. First deed: Awdrey Palmer to Henry Rust, 5 Aug., 1653. Description: "All that cottage or tenement with the garden or orchard thereto belonging withall and singular hedges," etc., etc. "The ground of Nath'l Woodward, Sen., lying northwest

*Suffolk Co. Land Records, vol. xiii, pp. 264-6.

and the highway east and south."* Second deed: Henry Rust to Nathaniel Rust and Robert Earle, 28 Jan., 1684. Description: "Situate lying and being at the southerly end of the town of Boston as the same is now fenced in being butted and bounded southerly by the street that leadeth from the Broad Street,† along by said messuage towards the waterside on the westerly by the land of John Marion at the rear or northerly end by land of Thomas Wybourne and on the easterly side by a certain lane there commonly called and known by the name of Bishops Lane."‡ Third deed: Nathaniel Rust to Robert Earle Sept. 5, 1685, "one moiety or half part of all that messuage or tenement (wherein Henry Rust late of s'd Boston, deceaced, dwelt)," description same as in deed, Henry Rust to Nathaniel Rust and Robert Earle. § Fourth deed: Robert Earle to Thomas Bannister 1 July, 1698. Description: "Lying and being at the southerly end of Boston, now in the possession of Robert Earle and Hannah Earle being known by the sign of the 'Seven Stars.'" ‖ Boundaries same as before given. Fifth deed: Thomas Bannister, by his brother Samuel, executor of the estate of Thomas and his wife, both dec'd, to Samuel Tyler 1720, lying and being in the southerly end of Boston bounded as followeth: Description: "Southerly upon Summer street measuring there eighty-six feet, easterly upon Bishops Lane, so called measuring there one hundred and sixty-nine feet, northerly on the land of John Valentine Esq. measuring there forty-five feet, westerly on land of heirs of John Marion dec'd measuring there on a straight line one hundred and twenty-nine feet and ten inches then bounded

---

*Suffolk Co. Land Records, vol. i, pp. 313-15.

†Broad Street.—''The way through the town from the Neck was at first called the Broadway, Broad Street and often simply the ''way,'' what is now called Washington Street.''—Drake's Old Landmarks of Boston; Subject, Location of streets.

‡Bishops Alley.—''From Clarks corner in Summer street, N. W., to Browns corner in Milk street, 1732-1800, now Hawley street.''—Drake's Old Landmarks of Boston; Subject, Location of streets.

‡Suffolk Co. Land Records, vol. xiii, pp. 266-8.

§Suffolk Co. Land Records, vol. xiii, pp. 473-4.

‖Seven Star Lane.—''Summer street was often so called from about 1758 to the Revolution, probably from the tavern of the Seven Stars.''—Drake's Old Landmarks of Boston; Subject, Location of streets.

northerly on land of the heirs of s'd Marion measuring there twenty-seven feet, then running northerly by the s'd Marion land till it comes to the said Valentines land measuring there 40 feet & six inches." Sixth deed: June 4, 1728, Samuel Tyler by Adm'r to William Speakman, same property.* Apr. 25, 1728, "Land was at this time purchased of William Speakman at the corner of Summer St. and Bishops Alley, now Hawley St., by Leonard Vassal, John Barnes, and John Gibbens apothecary" who were "with all convenient speed immediately to erect a church on it, to be contrived in a manner most conducing to the decent and regular performance of divine service, according to rubrick of the common prayer book, used by the church of England as by law established." The corner stone of the Trinity church was laid Apr. 15, 1734.† "Curiously enough, Trinity Church occupies the site of the old 'Pleiades' or 'Seven Star Inn' from which Summer street took its ancient name of 'Seven Star Lane.' There was another sign of the same name, displayed by William Whitwell, a tradesman, near the drawbridge, in 1768." ‡ When, in 1889, the author visited the early home of his ancestors he visited the identical property above described in Boston and it is the S. E. corner of Summer and Hawley streets, or, more accurately, it is the south corner of the block surrounded by Washington, Summer, Hawley and Franklin streets, directly opposite Jordan, Marsh & Co. on Summer St. A four-story stone block now occupies the corner, the interior of which was burned out in June, 1889. The ground floor, previous to the fire, was occupied by C. A. Browning & Co., as a millinery store and the three floors above were occupied by the Heyer Bros. for all kinds of fireworks, etc. This property named above is only about one-quarter of the property sold to Henry Rust by Awdrey Palmer. That part of the property occupied by

NOTE.—There is an apparent discrepancy in the last two transfers above as the dates show that this property was purchased Apr. 25, 1728, of William Speakman while other dates show that Samuel Tyler, by adm'r, sold to William Speakman June 4, after the date of sale to Trinity Church. Probably the date, June 4, 1728, is date of record and not of transfer to Speakman.

*Suffolk Co. Land Records, vol. xlii, p. 155.

†Drake's Hist of Boston, pub. 1856, p. 583.

‡Drake's Old Landmarks of Boston, pub. 1876, p. 387.

this building, sold the last week in Aug., 1889 to a widow Pickett for $350,000 or $65 per square foot.

It is quite clear that the first property owned by Henry Rust in Boston was that subsequently known as the "Seven Star Inn" property, and it is quite reasonable to suppose that the name was adopted by him as a sign for his business, to wit: that of "Glover." If this sign was not adopted by Henry Rust it certainly must have been by his son-in-law, Robert Earle, as he called it by that name when he sold it in 1698.

In 1677 Henry Rust was a deponent in Boston.

We find no date of his death, but he must have deceased between January, 1684, the date of the instrument conveying his property and 1685, the date of the conveyance of the same property by Nathaniel Rust to Robert Earle, as Nathaniel refers to his father as "Henry Rust late of s'd Boston dec'd."

The name of his wife nowhere appears, hence we are left to speculate as to the name of our maternal emigrant ancestor. We have no knowledge of there being but one daughter, to wit: Hannah, and we may infer that the mother's name was the same as that of her only daughter. We are also left in the dark as to the date of her death and find but two allusions to her. It is recorded on the books of the First Church, Boston, "Henry Rust & wife admitted to the church 20 of ye 12 mo 1669," again in Henry Rust's deed of conveyance to Nathaniel Rust and Robert Earle he refers to "my wife." We are quite as much in the dark as to whether our ancestor married in England or America, but probably the latter as he was in America as early as June, 1635, and perhaps earlier, and their first child, whose birth is recorded, was born in August 1638.

From the three sons of this Henry Rust, Samuel, Nathaniel and Israel, has this entire family sprung. Samuel settled in Boston, Nathaniel in Ipswich and Israel in Northampton.

The children of Henry and his wife were:

2 i Samuel,[2] bap. in Hingham, Mass., 5 Aug., 1638; m. Elizabeth Rogers.

3 ii Nathaniel, bap. in Hingham, 2 Feb., 1639-40; m. Mary Wardell.

iii Hannah, bap. in Hingham, 7 Nov., 1641; m. Robert Earle. They had: i JOHN[3] (Earle), bap. 19 Nov., 1664; m. Mary ———; they had: 1 *Ellener*,[4] bap. 3 Sept., 1687; 2 *Mary*, bap. 10 July, 1688; 3 *Nathaniel*, bap. 20 Dec., 1691; 4 *John*, bap. 21 July, 1694. ii MARGARET, bap. 18 July, 1669. iii SAMUEL, bap. 10 March, 1670, d. 16 Feb., 1705, age 35; m. by Rev. Samuel Willard, 20 Apr., 1694, Lydia Flood; she d. 29 May, 1696; m. 2nd, by Cotton Mather, 13 Dec., 1698, Mary Condage; they had: 1 *Mary*,[4] bap. ———; d. 13 Jan., 1702; 2 *Samuel*, bap. 11 Mar., 1703; d. 13 Jan., 1704. iv ROBERT, bap. 15 May, 1673; m. Sarah ———; they had: 1 *John*,[4] bap. 21 Aug., 1697; d. 18 Oct., 1698. v ROGER, (twin brother to Robert), bap. 15 May, 1673; m. Lydia ———; they had: 1 *Richard*,[4] bap. 5 Feb., 1695. Lydia was admitted to the First Church, Boston, 27 Apr., 1718; she d. 15 June, 1722, age 47. vi HANNAH, bap. 1 May 1677; admitted to the old South Church (Congregational), 1745. vii MARY, bap. 20 Dec., 1678; d. 21 Oct., 1709, age 31. viii ELIZABETH, bap. 16 Nov., 1680; d. 24 Jan., 1697.

4 iv Israel, bap. in Hingham, 12 Nov., 1643; m. Rebecca Clark.

v Benjamin,* bap. 5 Apr., 1646.

vi Benoni,* d. 23 Oct., 1649.

SECOND GENERATION.

---

2 Samuel[2] (*Henry*[1]) baptized in Hingham, 5 Aug., 1638; married Elizabeth, daughter of Simeon Rogers.† He enlisted and served in King Phillip's War.

The following is upon record:

Samuel Rust under Capt. Joseph Gardiner, Feb. 27, 1675-76, King Phillip's War.‡

---

*The record, as here given, is just as it appears in Hubbard's Records of Hingham, copied by the author from the original. He however believes that the Benoni that died should have been Benjamin but entered Benoni by mistake.

†See will of Simeon Rogers, date April 1, 1678, provides for daughter, Elizabeth Rust.—Savage's Hist., p. 569.

‡New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. xxxix, p. 177.

The following are the credits given under Major Savage, whose company in this campaign, (Phillip's War), from February, 1675-76, to May, was under the immediate command of Lieut. Gillam. 24 June, 1676, Samuel Rust, £02 02s 00d* credited under Capt. Thomas Lathrup; 9 Nov., 1675, Samuel Rust, £02 08s 00d.† Credited under Samuel Appleton, 10 Dec., 1675, Samuel Rust £04 00s 00d.‡ In a memorial, 15 April, 1676, "Samuel Rust sets forth that he has been in King Phillip's War under Capt. Sill for nine months and asks for his wages, said he had a wife and family." §

We have no record of the death of Samuel, but he must have died between April 15, 1676, the date of his memorial, and 1684, the date of the conveyance of his father, Henry Rust, as in the conveyance he is referred to as deceased. Samuel's wife was alive in January, 1684, as appears by the deed, Henry Rust to his son, Nathaniel, and Robert Earle.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth,[3] b. 4 Apr., 1672; m., in Boston, 14 Jan., 1699-1700, (by Rev. Samuel Willard,) Richard Whites.||

ii Mary, b. 14 Apr. 1674; probably d. young as she is not named in Henry Rust's deed to Nathaniel Rust and Robert Earle 1684.

5 iii Samuel, b. 1679; m. Mary ———; she d. — Mar., 1785. Children all born in Boston.

3 Nathaniel[2] (*Henry*[1]) baptized in Hingham, 2 Feb., 1639-40; married Mary, daughter of William and Alice Wardell,¶ born in 1642, died 7 July, 1720, aged seventy-eight years. He removed to Ipswich in early

*New England Historical and Genealogical Register, vol. xxxviii, p. 336.

†Ibid., vol. xxxviii, p. 44.

‡Ibid., vol. xxxviii, p. 443.

§Mass. Archives, vol. lxviii, p. 97.

||Boston Town Records, p. 252.

¶See sketch and will of William Wardell, pages 21 to 24. It has generally been understood that Mary, the wife of Nathaniel, the Glover, was daughter of Quarter Master John Perkins. This conclusion was based upon the idea that Abraham Perkins, (a son of Quarter Master John), who receipted for money in the settlement of the estate of Nathaniel Rust, was a brother to Nathaniel's wife, Mary, because on one side of that receipt he calls Nathaniel "Brother Rust." With the cause that moved Abraham Perkins to call Nathaniel Rust "Brother Rust" we have nothing to do. The Wardell will settles the question of parentage of Nathaniel's wife, Mary.

Nathaniel Rust Sen.

(For record see page 14.)

Israel Rust

(For record see page 45.)

Jacob T Rust

(For record see page 253.)

Wm Rust

(For record see page 333.)

life, where he remained until his death, 23 Dec., 1713. He was in Ipswich as early as 1661 and engaged in the manufacture of gloves by which vocation he earned the title of "Nathaniel the Glover" and was so called, probably, to designate him in later years from his son, Nathaniel.

"In 1674 Nathaniel Rust and Samuel Hunt are permitted to set up a wear about the Falls (in Ipswich) if it do not hinder the mill nor the passage thereto"

"Dec. 10.—As Major Samuel Ward & the rest of the officers belonging to Mr. Rust's company are absent, he is to grant certificates to the soldiers of this company".

Henry F. Waters' collection of Rust genealogy has the following:

"In probate records Nathaniel Rust's name appears as appraiser of estates of Thomas Andrews (1683), Jona. Wade (1683), Abraham Fitts (1692), Joseph Fellows (1693), Robert Lord, Sen'r (1683), Thomas Fellows (1689), Serg't. Tho's. Clarke, Sen'r., (1689), John Day (1689), Anthony Potter (1689), Samuel Pearce (1691), John Hodgkins (1690), appointed overseer by Anthony Potter (1689); and in account with estates of Cornelius Kent (1673), John Emery, Sen'r, of Newbury (1683), John Wood (1685), Capt. Moses Bradstreet (1691), Fennel Rosse (1683), Edward Hazen of Rowley (1683), John Poor, Sen'r. (1685), John Knowlton (1684), Thomas Bellows (1691), Thomas Abbott of Andover (1695), John King (1684); he deposes in 1689 as witness to William Wood's will; "bo't a new flock bed" for Theophilus Wilson before 1690; and in 1693, (Oct. 13), Mr. Nathaniel Rust, Sen'r. and Mr. John Whipple were commissioners to receive claims against the estate of Peter Berry dec'd, (insolvent)."

By a bond of Capt. Rindge and Deacon Norton, on file with their administrators' bond, but not recorded and now hardly legible, it appears that he had conveyed his real estate to them for the "support and comfortable maintainance of himself and his wife in their old age and under infirmaties etc." The date of the acknowledgment of their bond was 9 May, 1710-11. The account of administration was presented 11 May, 1719,

when the inventory had increased to £175 18s 8d, accompanying this is an account drawn off by Capt. Rindge from his books, (not recorded), Jan. 6, 1713-14. This account begins with the last adjustment, 26 July, 1701, and the last entry is as follows: "9 Dec. (1711) to sundries for funeral charge, As gloves, mourning cloth for the wido wine, sugar, Digin ye grave pai in the Doctor & paing ye nurs all 8£ 02s 06d." His wife died 1720, "she age 78 years."

The General Court records are as follows: "In pursuance of the order of the General Court, 16 Oct., 1679, about those that are behind what they subscribed to the new building for the College at Cambridge, have appointed Nathaniel Rust to demand the same of such as live on the south side of the river." We also find the following upon the records: "1680 Feb 7 Simon Stace and Nathaniel Rust brought in an account of nineteen pounds, fifteen shillings in corn and malt, put aboard John Dutch his sloop and brought a receipt under the hand of Mr. John Woodmancie, who was to receive it by order of Mr. William Manning of Cambridge, of seventy-eight bushells and a half of indian corn, and thirty bushels and three pecks of malt, and this was in April the 20 1680."

On the funeral occasion of Mr. Cobbets, we find the following recorded: "That Mr. Rust provide if he can against the funerall, Gloves sutable for men and women to the value of five or six pounds, not money pay, and some spice and ginger for the Syder."

In the itemized account of the expense of this funeral was the following:

"It. To Mr. Nathaniel Rust money layd out for funeral £2 04s 00d".

"It. For said Rust going to Salem 4s 00d."

"Sept ye 1st 1692, Nathaniel Rust sen. with others was appointed on a committee to oversee affairs necessary for ye ordination of Mr. John Rogers."

NOTE.—It must be remembered that this Rust was the "Glover" and therefore he had the contract to furnish the gloves on this occasion, but not to receive pay in cash, but as Cambridge College was paid for, in corn, malt, etc., or some other articles or commodities. It will also be noticed that "Syder" was a necessity on funeral occasions and provisions were also made for spice and ginger in the "Syder."

"March 23 1692-3 Mr. Nathaniel Rust was appointed one of the selectmen to lay out more town", and we find that William Wilson sold his lot "with ye rocks thereon" to Mr. Nathaniel Rust, Sen.*

Nathaniel the "Glover" took the freeman's oath 27 May, 1674, and was appointed quartermaster in the expedition to Canada, 19 June, 1690, and was representative to the legislature in 1690 and 1691. Mr. Nathaniel Rust, Sen., of Ipswich, "Glover," died intestate and his sons-in-law, Capt. Daniel Ringe and Mr. Thomas Norton, were appointed administrators of his estate, 23 Dec., 1713. Amount, £100 17s 2d, all personal estate.† Account of Daniel Rindge and Thomas Norton, the administrators, presented 11 May, 1719. Nothing left after £10 was allowed to the widow.‡

INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF NATHANIEL RUST.

Ipswich Dec 26 1713

An invitory of ye estate of Mr. Nath^el Rust sen'r.

	£ s d
Imp^r to ye best bed and furnitur belonging to it	07–00–00
to a sow 16s to 2 pigs at 5/–6 apece	01–07–00
to 8 puter platters at 40/–	02–00–00
to 8 puter plates at 10/–	00–10–00
to a puter basson porengers & old puter	00–09–00
to a quart pot 1-2 pinte 3 cops an a salseler all at 6/–	00–06–00
to a chamber pot & a lamp at 3/–	00–03–00
to a grat bras ketle at £1	01–00–00
to a smal bras ketle 9/–	00–09–00
to a scelet 5/–	00–05–00
to a warmin pan 7/– to a smal scelet 1s	00–08–00
to a Iron ketle 4/ a pot and pot hooks 11/	00–15–00
to a tramil 6/– and 2 gridirons 2/–	00–08–00
to a fork 2/– old iron 2/–	00–04–00
to a parin knif and 4 pare shers	00–05–00
to a grinston with hangings to it	00–07–00
to 2 hamers 12 P an old candlestick 6 P	00–01–06

* See autograph of Nathaniel Rust on plate.

† Essex Co. Probate Records, 311:32. ‡ Essex Co. Probate Records, 312:533.

Impr to a box iron 3/– a friieng friing pan 3/–	00–06–00
to 2 old Carving knivs 2/– a morter 12 P	00–03–00
to a pare of Andirons at	00–12–00
to a Slice tongues & flesh fork	00–04–00
to a how & pick ax to a dung fork 18 P.	00–02–06
to a spit 3/– betle rings & 2 weges 2/–	00–05–00
to a shoule 12 P. an old ax 12–6d	00–02–06
to erthin ware 2/– 6 tin ware 6d	00–03–00
to a couerled 20/– 2 pine chests 10/–	01–10–00
to 4 Joynt stoues 6/– an oke chest 8/–	00–14–00
to a linin & wolin whele & Spindles	00–07–00
to 3 old bedsteds & cords all	01–00–00
to a grat table 8/– a litle table 4/–	00–12–00
to 3 grat Chers & 7 small chers	00–19–00
to a lockin glafe at 6/–	00–06–00
to a Coborde Cloth & Coshin at	00–06–00
to 14 napkins 19/– to 9 shets 45/–	03–04–00
to 2 fine pilow Couts at	00–12–00
to a boulster Cafe 12d 3 tabel Coathes 18/–	00–19–00
to a lace Cobrd Cloth at	00–06–00
to 3 touls 3/– to a set of Curtins 18/–	01–01–00
to 4 yards of Coten & linen Cloth	00–08–00
to 4 Rugs 40/– to 4 blankets 32/–	03–12–00
to a cover led and flock bed at	01–04–00
to a cradl 3/– to mel trof 5/–	00–08–00
to Scals & all ye waits one pare	00–12–00
to a gone 16/– to Sord & belt 12d	00–17–00
to ould lether & Some glous & scins drest & not drest all together at	02–10–00
to a spad 4/– a pare of smal Scals 12d	00–05–00
to a whelbaro 2/– to all ye book 12/–	00–14–00
to money Due from Capt. Ring & Mr. Norton to money In ye hands of adnr	02–09–02

No apparell prized. Aprised by us Joseph whipple
July 11 1713 Sworn pr admr George hart

Their children were:

i Mary,3* b. — June 1664; m. Capt. Daniel Ringe, ab. 1684.

* As the author is the only one who has given the name Mary Rust as the wife of Capt. Daniel Ringe (others having given the name Hannah) it is due the family that his reasons be assigned. The town records of births, marriages and

6 ii Nathaniel, b. 16 Mar., 1667; m. Joanna Kinsman.

iii Margaret, b. 7 Feb., 1669; m. in Salem, Samuel Williams, of Salem, 24 Oct., 1694. They had: i MARGARET[4] (Williams), b. 20 Oct., 1695. ii ABIGAIL, b. 22 Mar., 1696-7.

iv Elizabeth, b. 14 Mar., 1672; m. 7 Dec., 1693, William[3] Fellows.* They had: WILLIAM[4] (Fellows), b. 25 Feb., 1697. ii ELIZABETH, b. 29 Apr., 1700.

v Mercy, b. ——; m. 14 Nov., 1700, Thomas Norton; d. 6 Jan., 1728. They had two sons and two daughters.

vi Dorothy, b. 10 March, 1682; d. 10 Nov., 1684.

7 vii John, b. 9 July, 1684; m. 26 Sept., 1705, Sarah Potter.

viii Sarah, b. in Essex, 1686; m. (int. pub.) 1 Jan., 1706-7, Lieut. Nathaniel,† son of Lieut. Thomas Hart of Ipswich, b. in Ipswich, 3 April., 1677; d. 9 Sept., 1746; she d. 26 Jan., 1739. She had a seat assigned her in the meeting-house in 1702. They had: i NATHANIEL[4] (Hart), b. ——; m. (int. pub.) 29 Mar., 1731. ii WILLIAM, bap. 21 Sept., 1712; d. 15 Feb., 1732. iii SARAH, bap. 2 Oct., 1715; m. (int. pub.) 25 June, 1746, James Foster. iv MARY, bap. 26 Nov., 1717; m. 27 Dec., 1743; d. 10 Apr., 1778. v JOHN, bap. 29 Jan., 1720; m. (entered ye intention of m.) 10 May, 1746, Mary, daughter of Capt. Abraham[4] and Mary (Smith) Knowlton,‡ b. 19 May, 1723; d. — July, 1812. John Hart was a lawyer and a noted musician; he d. 30 Mar., 1798. They had: 1 *Mary*,[5] bap. 22 Mar., 1747; m. (int. pub.) 9 Aug., 1769, Paul Switzer, of Reading (now Wakefield.) 2 *Abigail*, bap. 18 Sept., 1748; m. (int. pub.) 22 Apr., 1785, Samuel Frothingham of Charlestown. 3 *Sarah*, bap. 3 Dec., 1749; m. Reuben Eaton, of Reading. 4 *John*, bap. 13 Oct., 1751; m. 28 Dec., 1778, Mary, daughter of Abraham[4] Gould,§ b. in Stoneham, 1 May, 1755; d. 15 Nov., 1838. He was a physician; was commissioned surgeon all through the revolutionary war; he was a very prominent man as a

---

deaths nowhere disclose the name of Hannah as daughter of Nathaniel the Glover, but do show Mary as appears in this Genealogy. No doubt but the statement in the Ipswich records that "Daniel Ringe died 1739 and left a widow Hannah" has given rise to this error. The Daniel who died 1739 and left a widow Hannah, was a son of Capt. Daniel Ringe whose second wife was Mary Rust. See dates of birth and death of Capt. Daniel in record. Daniel Ringe, son-in-law of Nathaniel Rust, 1713, was son of Sergeant Daniel and Mary (Kinsman) Ringe from Roxbury.

* William,[3] (William,[2] William[1] Fellows, who was in Ipswich about 1642 and had, besides William,[2] Ephraim, born about 1643; Samuel, born 1645; Joseph, born 1647; Isaac, born 1649.)

† Lieut. Nathaniel Hart was the grandson of Thomas Hart, the emigrant.

‡ Abraham,[4] (Nathaniel,[3] John,[2] John[1] Knowlton, the emigrant).

§ Abraham,[4] (Abraham,[3] John,[2] John[1] Gould, the emigrant, who came from Towcester, Eng., in 1635.)

physician and politician. He d. 27 May, 1836. They had: (1) Mary,[6] b. 26 Oct., 1779; m. Henry, son of Rev. Caleb Prentiss; he d. 13 Apr., 1857. (2) Abraham, b. 29 Sept., 1782; d. 5 Oct., 1833. (3) John, b. 16 Apr., 1785; d. 5 Mar., 1810. (4) William, b. 31 Jan., 1787; d. 17 May, 1800. (5) Sarah, b. 23 Oct., 1788; m. 1 May, 1817, Dr. Thaddeus,[7] son of Thaddeus Spaulding.* She d. 24 June, 1829. He b. in Townsend, 1 Nov., 1791; d. 14 Apr., 1844. He was a physician and governor's council for 1842 and 1844. They had: (*a*) Sarah Hart[7] (Spaulding), b. 7 Oct.. 1818; m. 14 Sept., 1841, Dr. Nathan Allen of Lowell. (*b*) Olive Christiana, b. 18 Apr., 1820; m. 16 May, 1848, Dr. Josiah,[7] son of Daniel and Polly (Jones) Norcross.† He b. in Rindge N. H., 13 July, 1817; d. 15 Jan., 1866. She d. 22 May, 1876. They had two children, one son who d. young, and a daughter, Sarah Hart[8] (Norcross), b. 5 May, 1850; resides in Wakefield, is a genealogist. (6) Lucinda (Hart) b. 21 Jan., 1790; m. 22 July, 1830, Dr. Thaddeus Spaulding; d. 29 July, 1879. (7) Abigail, b. 7 Sept., 1791. (8) Samuel, b. 27 Nov., 1796, m. — Sept., 1823, Charlotte, daughter of Andrew Newell of Boston.

On an old slate head-stone in High Street cemetery, Ipswich, is the following inscription:

HEAR LIES MRS.

MARY HARTY

WIFE OF LE.FT

THOMAS HART WHO

DIED NOVEMBER THE 28 1689

IN YE 47 YEAR OF HIR AGE.

---

*Dr. Thaddeus,[7] (Thaddeus,[6] Eleazer,[5] Jacob,[4] Andrew,[3] Andrew,[2] Edward[1] Spaulding, the emigrant.)

†Dr. Josiah,[7] (Daniel,[6] Jeremiah,[5] Jeremiah,[4] Richard[3] Richard,[2] Jeremiah[1] Norcross, the emigrant.)

William Wardell.

William Wardell had a brother Thos. Wardell who was a shoemaker and resided in Lincolnshire, England, who came to this country and was admitted to the Boston church 9 Nov., 1634; and whose son Samuel was hung at Andover as a witch in 1692. William Wardell doubtless came to this country from England with Edmond Quincy as his servant, as on his admission to Boston church 9 Feb., 1634, he is called "one of our brother Edmond Quincy's servants." Jan. 6, 1638–9, "The Boston church dismissed Wheelwright and eight others including Thomas and William Wardell unto the Church of Christ at the falls of Piscataqua if they be rightly gathered and ordered."—(Bell's Hist. Exeter, p. 12.) William was one of the Hutchinsonians and was banished from Massachusetts because he was an adherent of Rev. John Wheelwright and together they went to Exeter when William and his brother Thomas, with several others, signed the Exeter Combination, "5 day 4th mo 1639." Feb. 20, 1636, he received in Boston two acres of land laid out at the Mount (Wollaston) "only for his present planting," and, Feb. 19, 1637, a great lot at the same place "for three heads." But the next year he migrated to Exeter on being disarmed as a friend of the Antinomian party. He took with him some cattle or goats, as it appears that he had in the first division of lands one hundred and twenty poles of meadow "on this side of Mr. Hiltons" and the same quantity at Lamprey river. "He also had ten acres and fifty poles of upland; and set his hand to the combination." He soon returned from Exeter with Wainwright and his name is subscribed as a witness to the deed of Sagamore Thomas Chobinocke to John Wadleigh at Wells, 18 Oct., 1649, and settled by Wardell's oath, 25 Mar., 1657. He also swore allegiance to Massachusetts at Wells, 5 July, 1653.—(Bell's Hist. Exeter, p. 37.) William Wardell's first wife was Alice, by whom he had: 1 Meribah, b. in Boston 14 May, bap. 25 June, 1637. 2 Uzell, b. in Exeter 7 Apr., 1639. 3 Elihu, bap. in Boston 5 Dec., 1641. 4 Mary,

bap. in Boston 14 Apr., 1644, "when she was about 9 days old." 5 Leah, b. 7 Dec., 1646. He married, for his second wife, 5 Dec., 1657, Elizabeth, widow of John Gillett. By Elizabeth he had: 6 Abigail, b. 24 Apr., 1660. There is a discrepancy between the date of birth of Mary as found on Boston Town Records and her stated age at death.

The Boston records do not leave us in the dark regarding the vocation of William Wardell. 29 April, 1661, permission was granted to William Wardell "to draw beere;" 25 Apr., 1670, the permission was granted to "widdowe" Wardell, and so on, year after year, till June 19, 1691. In the latter year permission "to sell strong liquors out of Doors" was added and at the last Widow Wardell's daughter, Deborah Mann, was included. In 1649, Savage says William Wardell "was drawing wine" at Wells. The name is variously spelled Wardall, Wardhall, Werdall, Wardle, Woodell or Wardell and sometimes Wardwell.

THE WILL OF WILLIAM WARDELL.

I William Wardell of Boston: being by the dispensation of God it this tyme sick and weake: yet through mercy of Competent understanding and memory doe by this my last will and Testament order and dispose of the Temporall Estate the which the Lord hath bene pleased to Leave unto me as followeth: first that all my Just Debtes and funerall charges being paide, then I doe give and bequeath unto my Deare wife Elizabeth Wardell the one halfe of my now Dwelling house in Boston Dureing the naturall life of my sd wife and no longer and of that sayde halfe my sd wife to take her choise whether end to accept: and in any case of difference betwene my sd wife and my Sonn Uzall concerning the sd howse or apurtenances hereafter expressed I refer the same to my overseers hereafter named also I give and bequeath unto my sd wife all my movables in my now Dwelling howse out of which she shall pay unto my Daughter Rachell Wardell twenty and five poundes to be payed in one feather bed and furniture with other nesisaryes at the ordering and disposing of my overseers the which twenty-five

poundes I doe give & bequeath unto my sd Daughter as a legacye and to be payde within six monthes after my Decease also I Doe give and bequeath unto my wives Daughter Hannah Gillett the summe of twenty one poundes to be payde by my sd wife out of the howsehold stuff as my Daughter Rachels referred also to my overseeres and to be payde at her Day of mariage or when shee shall attaine to the age of eighteen yeares: my will and Desire also to my wife is that my wives Daughter Debora may have twenty poundes out of the household stuff or goodes before mencioned except her owne nesessity shall require for her nesesary use left also to my overseeres to order ffurther I Doe hereby give and bequeath unto my Eldest Sonn Uzall Wardell the other halfe of my now Dwelling house together with the one halfe of the out howse and howseing to him his heires and assignes forever with halfe the Garden and the use of the yeardes well and oven in common betwene my loving wife and my sayde Sonn after my sd wife hath made choise of her halfe of the Dwelling howse and whenever there may fall out any Difference in the devideinges my overseeres to Determine: also the halfe disposed of to my wife dureing her natural Life my meaning is the halfe of my Dwelling howse so Disposed to her as above written I doe also give and bequeath to my sd Sonn uzall he paying the summe of fourty powndes in Silver or equivalent to my Sonn Elihue wardell or to his Executores administratores or assignes within Six monthes after the decease of my sd wife Elizabeth moreover whereas there is given and bequeathed to Hannah Gillett my wives Daughter the summe of twenty one powndes the same is to be taken notice of to be so given bequeathed or be payde in consideration of and answer of the order of the County Court at Boston concerning the sd, Hannah Gillett: moreover I Doe give to my Daughter Leah wife of william Tower tenn shillings in money: also to my Daughter Meribah wife to ffrancis Litlfeild of welles tenn shillinges also to my Daughter Mary wife to Nathaniell Rust tenn shillinges in Silver all which last three Legacyes I apoint to be paide by my Sonn Uzall wardell to whom I give and bequeath all the rest of my Estate reall and personall

whom I make and ordaine my Sole Executor of this my Last will and Testament he upon all ocasiones of Differences or Difficulty betwene himselfe and any relationes or others to take the advise and councell of my Loving friendes James Everill and william Bartholmew whom I constitute and apoint overseers of this my Last will and Testament a line being omitted above he caused this to be written that after his wives decease he giveth that part of his Dwelling howse outhowsing and garden he doeth give and bequeath the sd halfe of the Dwelling howse out howseing guarden and yeardes to his wife disposed of During her natural life as above written: after her Decease to his Sonn Uzall being Executor of this his Last will & Testament to him his heires and assignes forever also my will is that the sd halfe shall be kept in good repaire Dureing the tyme of my wives surviveing the wordes he paying betwene therty two and the therty therd Line were aded before signing hereof.

the marke of
william W W wardell.

This will of william wardell was reade unto him who attended and gave rational answers to all questiones asked him and two dayes before Declared the same for substance himselfe and subscribed this copie this 18th day of april 1670 before us.

Ambros Dawes
Joseph Wheeler
william Bartholmew
James Everell

Deposed in Court 30: 2mo: 1670 by James Everell & Wm Bartholomew yt they were present when William Wardell signed & Declared this to be his last will & testament & yt he was then of a disposing mind to ye best of yr Judgmt as attest.

ffree Grace Bendall Clerke

ambrose Daws Deposed in Court ye 30th of ye 2mo 70 beeing a wittnesse to this will yt ye testator was then of a Disposing mind when he declared this to be his last will & testamt signing of it to that end

as attest ffree Grace Bendall Clerk

Entred & Recorded in ye 35th & 36th Page of the Booke of Records no B & compared ye 4 of ye 4 mo 1670 P ffree Grace Bendall Clerk

a true copy attest: Elijah George
Register of Probate Court, Boston.

4 Israel[2] (*Henry*[1]) baptized in Hingham, 12 Nov., 1643. Removed from Hingham to Northampton when a young man, and there married, 9 Dec., 1669, Rebecca, daughter of William Clark. In 1678, 8 Dec., he took the oath of allegiance, and 30 March 1690, he took the freeman's oath, in Northampton. He died intestate 11 Nov., 1712. The following document will show the disposition made of the estate in its settlement. She died 8 Feb., 1733.

"Articles of agreement made by Rebecca Rust, widow & Relict of Israel Rust, deceased, & Nathl & Israel, Jonathn & John Rust & Saml Allin & Robert Danks with respect to the estate of the said Israel Rust, Deceased their Hond father—

First, 'Tis agreed that ye widow shall have out of the movable estate at her own disposal £24–9s–2d, and the use & improvement of one third of the Real Estate during life.

2d That Nathl shall have £61, 16s, 2d, two thirds to be paid now, viz; lbs41, 4s, 1d, and after the decease of their mother, within three months, lbs20–12s–1d–

3d That Israel shall have all the land in the Inventory in Pynchon's meadow, being 8, acres, and the lot at Round Hill, all valued at lbs39, and his share is lbs20, 3s, 7d, he paying to the other children, Ten Pounds, Sixteen shillings & five pence—

4th That Jonathn shall have one half of the house and homestead with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, only his mother's third during life, his portion being Lbs36, 3s, 7d–and the half of the homestead being Lbs90—he paying out lbs53, 16s, 5d–

5th–John shall have the other half of the house & homestead aforesaid, he paying out lbs18, 11s, 5d, the afore-

said three sons what they are particularly to pay out, two thirds is to be paid now, the other third within three months after their mother's decease.

6th That Samuel Allin, in right of his wife shall have twenty pounds eighteen shillings & seven pence—

7th That Robert Danks shall have in right of his wife, Thirty two pounds one shilling & seven pence, the daughter's portion to be paid at the same time, and in the same proportion as the sons—And what is Israel, Jonathn & John to pay out together with the movables shall be to pay the Respective portions above mentioned, each of them giving particular obligation to pay sd money, & if there be any more estate 'tis equally to be divided, & if lots to be so subducted, to the confirmation—we have signed and sealed this 6th of December, annoy Domini 1712 & pay ye judges confirmation—

John Rust [seal] Israel Rust [seal]
Sam'l Allis [seal]
Rob't R Danks [seal] Johathn Ruſt [seal]
Rebecca her × mark Rust [seal]
Nathaniel Rust [seal]

Mrs. Rebeckah Rust Relict to Israel Rust deceased Nathl Rust, Israel Ruſt Jonathn Ruſt, John Rust, Saml Allin in his wives Sarah Rust alias Allin's right—Robert Danks in his wives Rebeckah Rust alias Danks right, have all come to & agreed to the within written agreem't as a full settlement of the estate of the Sd Israel Rust, deceased, to which they have signed and sealed and acknowledged before me Saml Partridge, Judge of Probate, & which instrument I approve & allow as a full settlement of Sd estate as atteſts—Dated 6th December 1712.

Samel Partridge

On ye 6th Day of Dec. anni Dom. 1712–letters of administration on ye estate of Israel Rust late of Northampton in ye county of Hampshire deceased, was granted unto Rebeckah Rust widow and relict to Sd deceased, & to Jonathn Rust, they having given bonds as the law directs—

An inventory of the estate of Israel Rust late of Northampton deceased and taken Dec. the 4th 1712

Approved as money—

	£ s d
It.m–To a house & homestead	180–00–00
To 8 acres & half Pynchon's Meadow	34–00–00
" One wood lot behing the Round Hill.	05–00–00
" To outland on common right	
It.cm–To a yoke of oxen at 9 pounds one cow at three pounds & one cow at two pounds ten shillings.	14–10–00
To a horse at five pounds a mare & colt at one pound	06–00–00
To hay lbs5–12s=Grain in the barn £2, 16s–	08–08–00
" wearing cloth horse & shoes.	03–00–00
" Indian Corn at 45s, leather & Saddle tree 15s–working tools 8s=	03–08–00
To Twine–	04–06–00
" horse traces 12s plow chain 4s bands of cart wheels 12s, axletree pins 3s	01–11–00
" Linch pins & washers 3s plow & plow irons 10s, plow caps–1s=	00–14–00
Beetle Rings & wedges 4s, Old iron 10s,–	00–14–00
To two guns and one Rapier=	01–00–00
Slice trammel & tongs 8s, frying pan 2s, warming pan 5s=	00–15–00
To a brass Kettle at 15s One iron Kettle at 12s One iron Pot at 14s–	02–01–00
To a pair of hatchets 10s– One half bushel 1s 6d Brass Skillet 3s =	00–14–06
One pewter platter 9s–One at 6s Two " " at 5s a piece=10s=	01–05–00
One pewter basin at 2s, One cup 2s Spoons and old pewter 4s–6d=	00–08–06
To a box of heaters 3s, wooden bowls and dishes 2s, earthen ware–1s=	00–06–00
One wooden bottle 2s two glass bottles 1s, two sieves 1s–6d=	00–04–06
Four chairs 4s a table 3s, two spinning	

wheels 3s=	00–10–00
To a chest 3s one box 1s	
One chart 3s One chest 1s=	00–08–00
To one churn 3s; butter tub 1s–6d	
other old ware 6s=	00–10–06
To one bed, bedding with bedspreed	
£1, one Auger 1s, Drawing knife 1s=	01–02–00
To a bed, bedding with bedspread	
& curtains £4 4s pillow beers 6s=	04–06–00
One pair of sheets 14s, one pair at 6s=	
two table cloths 4s– =	01–04–00
To six napkins 6s, one book 6s,	
a Bible & other books 6s =	00–18–00
6 yds. of new cloth 11/– candlestick 6d	
lamp 6d =	00–12–00
Two forks & one rake 2, In promise	
Bells=2d	00–02–02
To old barrels 2s–6d, a stone jug 6	
three cart boxes–at 2s (=6d) =	00–05–06
	280–02–06

Mrs. Rebeckah Rust y^e^ Relict to Israel Rust, deceased, & their son Jonath^n^ Rust, administrators to his estate, made oath to the above said Inventory of his estate, yt was a true Inventory so far as they know, & if more estate appears, they will readily make discovery of it to ye judge of probate, or his successor in s^d^ office, this 6th of December 1712.

Appraisers { Benjn Edwards. Joseph Strong— Eben^ar^ Wright—

Attest—Saml Partridge–"

Their children were:

i Son,[3] b. 12 Sept., 1670; d. 29 Sept., 1670.

8 ii Nathaniel, b. 17 Nov., 1671; m. Mercy Atchinson.

iii Samuel, b. 6 Aug., 1673; d. 1 Jan., 1701, æt. 29; unm.

iv Sarah, b. 29 May, 1675; m. in Northampton, 20 Feb., 1699, Samuel Allen, jr.,* b. 6 July, 1675; d. in N. 29 Mar., 1739. He was deacon in Rev. Jonathan Edwards'

* Samuel Allen,[3] jr., (Samuel,[2] Samuel,[1] born in Essex, England, 1588; emigrated to New England about 1632.)

church at N. They had: i JOSEPH[4] (Allen), b. 5 Apr., 1712; m. 22 Nov., 1733, Elizabeth, dau. of Noah and Minwell (Ewards) Parsons, b. in N. 25 Mar., 1716; d. 9 Jan., 1800; he d. 30 Dec., 1779. They had: 1 *Rev. Thomas*,[5] b. in N., 17 Jan., 1743; m. 18 Feb., 1768, Elizabeth, dau. of Rev. Jonathan and Elizabeth (Metcalf) Lee, b. 4 Sept., 1747; d. 31 Mar., 1830; he d. 10 Feb., 1810. He was the first minister of Pittsfield, and was ordained 18 Apr., 1764; grad. at Harvard College in 1762. They had: (1) Rev. William,[6] b. in Pittsfield, 2 Jan., 1784; m. 28 Jan., 1813, Marie Mallaville, only dau. of John and Mariah (Suhn) Wheelock, b. 3 Feb., 1788; d. 3 June, 1828; m. 2nd, 2 Dec., 1831, Sarah Johnson, dau. of John McLaren and Rebecca (Walker) Breed, b. 11 Jan., 1789; d. 2 Feb., 1848. He d. in Northampton, 16 July, 1868. He raised a large family of eight children. He was the author of the American Biographical Dictionary. ii EXPERIENCE, b. ——; m. 30 Aug. 1739, Daniel, son of Increase and Mary (Sheldon) Clark, b. 3 Mar., 1713; she d. in 1751. They had: 1 *Experience*[5] (Clark), b. 29 June, 1740; m. 18 June, 1788, Moses Stebbins, of Deerfield. 2 *Daniel*, b. 9 June, 1742; d. 18 Aug., 1760. 3 *Solomon*, b. 2 Sept. 1744. 4 *Nathan*, b. 5 Feb., 1747; m. 9 Jan., 1772, Eunice, dau. of Israel and Mary (Warner) Rust, b. — Oct., 1749; he d. 17 Sept., 1834.*

v Experience, b. 30 July, 1677, must have died young as she was not named in the articles of agreement; see probate record.

9 vi Israel, b. 15 July, 1679; m. Sarah North, 3 April, 1704.

10 vii Jonathan, b. 11 June, 1681; m. Elizabeth Allen and Anna Lyman.

viii Rebecca, b. ab. 1683; m. 31 Dec. 1702, Robert, jr., son of Robert and Elizabeth Danks, of Northampton, b. 24 Feb., 1679-80; d. 29 Apr., 1755. They had: i MIRIAM[4] (Danks), b. 22. Feb., 1714; m. 27 May, 1736, Exra, son of Samuel and Esther (Clapp) Strong, of N., (2nd w.); d. at Westhampton, 11 Oct., 1791; he d. in Southampton, 1798 æt. 51. His estate was valued at £1,358 11s 6d; she m., 2nd, 15 July, 1751, Israel Sheldon, b. 15 May, 1715; she had, by her first husband, Ezra Strong: 1 *Miriam*[5] (Strong), b. 14 Feb. 1737; m. Jonathan Shepard. 2 *A child*, d. 29 Aug., 1746. 3 *Isabel*, b. 12 May, 1747; m. Joseph Kingsley. Children of Miriam and Israel Sheldon: 4 *Israel*, jr. (Sheldon), b. 14 May, 1752; m. Keziah Bates; d. 27 May, 1808; she d. 19 Mar., 1801. They had: (1) Mindwell,[6] b. 16 Mar.,

* For descendants of Nathan and Eunice, see 23, viii.

1777; d. 13 Nov., 1778. (2) Mindwell 2nd, b. 12 Mar., 1779; d. 23 Sept., 1862. (3) Zilpah, b. 2 Oct., 1781. (4) Schuyler, b. 27 Dec., 1783. (5) Israel Bates, b. 12 Sept., 1785; d. 26 June, 1786. (6) Keziah, b. 14 Aug., 1787. (7) Israel Bates 2nd, b. 16 Oct., 1789; d. 2 May, 1849. (8) Flavel, b. 9 Dec., 1791. (9) Silas, b. 11 Oct., 1795; m. 3 Feb., 1820, Anna King. 5 *Abner*, b. —; m. Ruth Hannum. They had: (1) Bela.[6] (2) Abner, jr. (3) Vashti, m. Elisha Wait. (4) Ethan. (5) Eleazer. (6) Ruth, m. Elisha G. Cook. 6 *Pliney*, m. Susan Clark. They had: (1) Diana,[6] who m. Selah Clapp, of Franklin, O. (2) Susan, who m. Roger Merriman of Southampton. (3) Noble, who resided in Montgomery. (4) Pliney, jr. (5) Warham of Southhampton. (6) Julia, who m. Zenas Searle of Chester; d. in 1843. (7) Tamar, who d. unm. in Southampton. 7 *Wealthy*, b. 19 Apr., 1759; m. 22 Dec., 1778, Luther Edwards, a farmer of S. b. 3 May, 1756. They had: (1) Luther[6] (Edwards) b. 29 Nov., 1779; d. 29 Aug., 1787. (2) Samuel, b. and d. 19 Mar., 1782. (3) Asenath, b. 14 May, 1783; m. — Oct., 1811, Rev. Rufus Pomeroy; she d. in Otis, 15 Sept., 1853. (4) Ralph, b. 11 Dec., 1786; d. 21 Dec., 1841; m. Sophia Loomis, of Southampton. (5) Sarah, b. 16 June, 1789; m. — Oct., 1852, Heman Searle. (6) Luther 2nd, b. 16 Dec., 1792; m. 28 Aug., 1817, Rachel Searle. (7) Atossa, b. 15 July, 1796; m. 13 Oct., 1825, Thaddeus Clark; d. 20 Dec., 1863.

ix John, b. ab. 1685. His father, Israel having died, the widowed mother and her children made a division of the property of the deceased Israel Rust. Jonathan Rust was given one half of the house and homestead and all the appurtenances thereunto belonging, and John was given the other half, the widow was to have a dower of one-third during her life. This division, as appears on record in the Probate Office, was made 6 Dec., 1712. In the office of Reg. of Deeds, in Springfield, Book C, it appears that John Rust, of Northampton, son of Israel Rust, deceased, conveyed a part of the homestead, which was free from all incumbrances, to one Ebenezer Pennry of Northampton. His honored mother, Rebecca Rust, having a right of dower in the premises, "done the 7 day of Feb., of his magesties Reine annoque Domini 17$\frac{1}{1}\frac{4}{5}$"

Witnesses.
Ebenezer Holton
Benjamin Stebbins
Jonathan $\times$ Rust.
his mark

On 15 Dec., 1719, Jonathan Rust and Benjamin Stebbins, two of the above witnesses, made oath that they "see John Rust signe and seal" the above instrument, "said John Rust being supposed to be out of the government." He removed to Westfield in 1736, was of Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Had his land in New Hampshire attached for debt. In Book L, Land Records, Springfield, it appears that John Rust, son of Israel Rust, sen., formerly of Northampton, since of "Pekipsy" in the Province of New York, is called "an absconding debtor for the sum of six pounds eleven shillings and five pence money debt, & three pounds and sixpence cost of suit & the sheriff Ebenezer Sheldon Thomas Wright & Gideon Lyman were the appraizers & met June 25 1736–found he was entitled to one sixth part of that lot in the long Division also one sixth part of that lot in the Lone Field Division also one sixth part of that lot in the Mountain Division also one sixth part of that right in proportion which the said Israel Rust owned south of Munhand River & west of the county 'Rhoad' leading to Westfield from Northampton, also one sixth part of the said Israel Rust's right in all the common & undivided land in Northampton all of which was apprized at nine (9) pounds, Rec'd May 16, 1738 and recorded from the original prs. Timothy Dwight J. P."

THIRD GENERATION.

5 Samuel[3] (*Samuel*[2] *Henry*[1]) born in Boston, 1679; married ——, Mary ——; he died ——. Widow Mary Rust died in Boston, Mar., 1785, "very aged."* The deed of Henry Rust, on page 8 mentions Samuel as child of his son Samuel who is deceased in 1684.

Their children were:

11 i Samuel,[4] b. ab. 1704; m. Ann Proctor; d. Apr., 1781.

6 Lieut. Nathaniel[3] (*Nathaniel*[2] *Henry*[1]) born 16 March 1667; married 22 Feb., 1684, Joanna, daughter

*Mass. "Centinel" for March, 1785.

of Quartermaster Robert, son of Robert and Mary* (Boreman) Kinsman.† She was born 25 Apr., 1665; died at Chebacco, (Essex) 28 Jan., 1733; he died at Chebacco, 9 Sept., 1711. Lieut. Nathaniel, like his father, the "Glover," was a prominent and useful man. He married at about seventeen years of age, his wife being two years his senior. He was on the expedition to Canada in 1690; opened and taught the first free school ever taught in Chebacco, as the following will show:

(It appears that in the spring of 1695, a public meeting was held to devise means to open a free school in Chebacco.) "The result was the choice of a committee to hire a teacher, and provide suitable accommodations for a school. This committee made choice of Nathaniel Rust, jr., who opened his school in June, 1695, and taught through the summer with such acceptance that the next summer they invited him to settle with them as their school teacher. This invitation he accepted and taught here several years. The town gave six acres of pasture for the benefit of the school and one quarter of an acre to Mr. Rust to set his house on. The house he then built is the same as to most of the timbers, with that now owned by William H. Mears. It was remodeled and enlarged about seventy-five years since. . . . The school was probably taught in a room in Mr. Rust's house, as no school house was built till the beginning of the next century." ‡

---

*Mary was dau. of Thomas and Margaret Boreman.—Emerton Gen. p. 174.

†Robert Kinsman, sen., born 1629. The children of Robert and Mary were nine; Joanna was the fourth. Quartermaster Robert Kinsman with five others of Ipswich, who, 24 Dec., 1687, resisted taxation under Gov. Edmond Andros' government, was taken to Boston, tried, fined and imprisoned. The verdict against Robert Kinsman was, "not to bear office, fine £20 pay costs, £500 bond for good behaviour for one year." The cost of time and money to these six men was about £400 which was afterwards paid back by Ipswich, 1689. He was confirmed Quartermaster again 1691 under T. Wade.—Felt's Hist. of Ips., pp. 123-5.

In the High Street Cemetery in Ipswich is a slate headstone bearing the following inscription:

HERE LIETH BURIED
YE BODY OF QUARTER
MASTER ROBERT
KINSMAN WHO
DIED FEBRUARY YE
19, 1712 AGED
83 YEARS

‡History of the Town of Essex, by Rev. Robert Crowell, 1634 to 1868, p. 106.

"Master Rust," as he was called, also taught the first grammar school in Essex. The first school house was built in 1702.*

"Whereas it was left to the Selectmen to appoint a place for the erecting a school house in Chebacco, we, the subscribers, having duly considered the same, have appointed that the said house be built on the right hand of the way as you go from the meeting-house to Deacon Thomas Lows upon a handsome rising, dry piece of ground, right opposite to Mr. Adam Cogswell's barn, which is accounted to be pretty near the centre of the place. Near said place stands a shrubbed white oak.†

Nathaniel Rust
Benj. Marshall
John Choate
Nath'l Goodhue } *Selectmen.*"

. . . . . "The school which had been originally commenced in this parish in June, 1695, had been hitherto kept in the private house of the teacher, Nathaniel Rust, jr." ‡

The following is upon record in the town of Essex:

"Dec. 1704 it was voted to give Nathaniel Rust, jr., in behalf of his father (father-in-law Quartermaster Robert Kinsman) two acres of land by his house in Chebacco, up ye Hill which land is accepted in full satisfaction for ye loss and damage ye s^d^ Kinsman sustained under Sir Edmond Andros's Government."

"Boston, March 4 1705–6 Bond of Mr. Rust £30, to prosecute his son (Robert)'s master, John Staniford, The mother (Mrs. R.) came from Ipswich on purpose." §

March 19, 1707, Nathaniel Rust, Mr. John Choate, Mr. Jona. Burnham, Sr., Mr. William Thompson and Capt. William Goodhue were elected trustees for the ensuing year. Their duties were to select some person whom they "shall think fit to ring ye Bell sweep ye meeting house and set up A bason of water for the baptising

* See Parish Records, 1702.
† Hist. of Essex, p. 111.
‡ Ibid., pp. 111-12.
§ Sewall's Diary, vol ii.

of children when there shall be Ocation for ye same to be paid in Graine out of ye change rate." *

Lieut. Nathaniel Rust, Jr. died at Chebacco in Ipswich, Sept. 9, 1711.† His widow, Joanna Rust, was appointed administrator of his estate, Oct. 15, 1711, "at which time the inventory of the estate was presented." This date doubtless should be 1711–2.

Widow Joanna Rust kept tavern in Ipswich.

Jan. 2, 1711–2, the widow charges, paid her brother Pelatiah Kinsman.

The following is the inventory of the estate:

"An Inventory Taken this 18 of October 1711 by us whose Names are underwriten of the estate of Leut Nathaniel Rust Jr. who deceased the 9th day of Sept. 1711

	£	s	d
"It his dwelling hous. barn orchard and about 3 acres of land with the house Robert Rust now lives in att	130	00	00
It for sheep and Lambs att	07	14	00
hors Kind att	04	00	00
a small Cow att	02	00	00
Swine att	01	10	00
his waring Clothes att	01	10	00
gunery	02	00	00
beadsteads beads beading	22	10	00
Chears	01	00	00
Cheast and Cheast of draws and Cubbards	04	03	00
old Cask	00	06	00
Three wheels and a Reell	00	10	00
a warming Pane	00	06	00
Tables	01	16	00
puter glases and Earthenware	03	00	00
Brace	02	00	00
trameles Iron pote Iron Cettle Spitt and gred Iron	01	00	00
And Irones tongs and fire slice	01	02	00

* Old Parish Records of Essex, Mass.

† This was about two years before his father died and the first appearance of the name on Probate Records in the settlement of Rust estates in that county.

Stillyards and gose and narrow axe betle Rings and wages	00 16 06
Saddles and Bridles	01 03 00
Sheets naptkins and table Clothes	03 12 00
Pelion and Cloth	00 10 00
Sett of hups and boxes for whels	00 18 00
To a new neck Lott 40/–	02 00 00
To Thatch Lott 20/–	01 00 00
To wood Lott 5/–	00 05 00
Errors excepted	193 06 06

Seth Story sen'r
William Thompson
Thomas Choate." *

Agreement of heirs in dividing real estate, Aug. 5, 1723.

There are but eight children named in the Probate Records, to wit: Nathaniel "the oldest son," Robert, Joanna, Joseph, Benjamin, Dorothy, Mary and Margaret. However, it is certain that there were others, at least Henry and probably Moses.

Their children were:

12 i Nathaniel,[4] b. ab. 1685; m. Miriam Andross.

13 ii Henry, b. ab. 1686; m. Ann Waldron.

14 iii Robert, b. ab., 1688; m. Rachel Ingalls.

iv Joannah, b. about 1690; m. (posted up) 8 Nov., 1712, Jeremiah Thompson. 12 July, 1723, they gave their receipt for her father's estate.

v Moses, b. ab. 1692; m. and taught school in Essex; had dwelling.†

vi Margaret, b. ab. 1694; m. (posted up) 17 Dec., 1723, George Stimpson, mariner, both of Chebacco, "by ye Rev. Jona. Wise, clergyman;" m. "confimated" between them 16 Jan., 1723–4. They had: i JOHN[5] (Stimpson), b. 1 Sept., 1728. ii NATHANIEL, b. 26 Apr., 1730. iii LUCY, b. 9 Apr., 1732. iv JEREMIAH, b. 5 May, 1734. v MARY, b. 23 Jan., 1736–7.

15 vii Joseph, b. 22 Mar., 1696; m. Rachel Choate.

16 viii Benjamin, b. 4 May, 1698; m. Margaret Shuburn.

ix Dorothy, b. 14 July, 1700; m. ("posted up") 30 Nov., 1717, Jeremiah,[4] son of John and Mary Foster,‡ b. in

* Essex Co. Probate Records, 310:368.

† Hist. of Essex, p. 133.

‡ Jeremiah,[4] (John,[3] Reginald,[2] Reginald[1] the emigrant from England, 1638.) —Foster Genealogy, pp. 22, 67.

Ipswich, 1691, d. 25 Mar., 1769. She d. 14 May, 1745. He was a mariner; left no will. Capt. Jeremiah Foster was a leading business man in Chebacco for many years. They had: i MARY[5] (Foster), b. ab. 1718; m. 20 Jan., 1736–7, John Emmerton,* b. 23 Jan., 1714. ii JEREMIAH, b. ab. 1720; m. (int. pub.) 5 Nov., 1748, Abigail[5] Perkins,† bap. 19 Nov., 1727; he d. 8 Dec., 1752. They had: 1 *Abigail*,[6] bap. 12 Aug., 1750. 2 *Susannah*, bap. 27 Oct., 1751. iii JOHN, b. 7 Aug., 1724; m. Mary Choate, b. 24 June, 1731; he d. before 1769. They had: 1 *Mary*,[6] b. 13 Mar., 1752; m. 5 Dec., 1771, her cousin, Joseph Perkins, b. 3 Sept., 1752, d. 1 Feb., 1806; she d. 5 Aug., 1802. They had twelve children, four of whom died quite young.‡ 2 *Jeremiah*, b. 13 Dec., 1753. 3 *John*, b. —, 1756. iv JOANNA, bap. 12 June, 1726. v EPHRAIM, bap. 7 July, 1728. vi JOSEPH, b. 19 July, 1730; m., 1st, 18 Oct., 1756, Lydia, dau. of Daniel Giddings, of Chebacco; m., 2d, 1790, Hannah (Davis) Somes, of Gloucester. He was a prominent citizen of G.; d. 10 Dec., 1804; left prominent descendants.§ Lydia was mother of all his children. vii DOROTHY; b. ——; m. (int. pub.) 19 Oct., 1754, John[5] Emerson,|| b. 30 July, 1734. viii MARTHA, bap. 30 July, 1732; m. 26 Oct., 1756, Aaron Barnham. ix BENJAMIN, b. 5 Jan., 1734–5. x ELIZABETH, bap. 5 Dec., 1736; unm., 30 Apr., 1771. xi JOSHUA, b. 16 Sept., 1739; m. (int. pub.) 1 Nov., 1762, Mehitable Burnham. They had: 1 *Miriam*,[6] b. ab. 1766. 2 *Joshua*, b. ——, 1768. 3 *Mehitable*, b. ab. 1769. xii MIRIAM, bap. 11 Oct., 1741.

x Mary, b. ——, 1702; m. (posted up) 30 Sept., 1721, Moses[4] Foster (brother of Jeremiah,[4] ¶ who m. her sister Dorothy,) b. in Ipswich, —, 1698; he was a husbandman; d. in Chebacco, 27 Sept., 1785; she d. in Ipswich, 2 May, 1732. He m., 2d, 1733, Mary Blodgett, and, 3d, 10 Dec., 1767, widow Ann Varney. They had: i MOSES[5] (Foster), b. ab. 1722; m. 29 Sept., 1761, Hannah Bateman; he d. before 21 Feb., 1773. They had: 1 *Moses*,[5] b. 5 Mar., 1762. 2 *Ruth*, b. 10 Aug., 1763. 3 *Jonathan*, b. 19 Sept., 1765. 4 *Jeremiah*, b. 19 Nov., 1767. 5 *Phebe*, b. 24 Sept., 1769. 6 *Enoch*, b. 16 Sept., 1771; m. (int. pub.) 22 Feb., 1800.

---

*See "Emmerton Family," by Dr. James A. Emmerton, most prominent descendant.

† Abigail,[5] (Wesley,[4] Jacob,[3] John,[2] John[1] Perkins.)

‡ See "Perkins Family," of Ipswich, for descendants. p. 12.

§ See Babson's History of Gloucester.

|| John,[5] (Thomas,[4] Thomas,[3] Nathaniel,[2] Thomas[1] Emerson.)

¶ See note to 6: ix

They had: (1) Putnam,[7] b. 13 Mar., 1801. ii AARON, b. 1 Dec., 1724; m. 14 Feb., 1754, Ruth Low; she d. 24 Mar., 1811, æt. 83 years, 9 mos.; he d. 26 Dec., 1811; was a master mariner. They had: 1 *Moses*,[6] b. ——; m. ——. They had: (1) Ruth,[7] m. —— Woodbury, residence Hamilton. (2) Moses, b. ——; residence Wenham. (3) Joseph, residence New Gloucester, Me. (4) Mary, b. ——; m. —— Lakeman, residence E. Boston. (5) William S., residence E. Boston. (6) Aaron. (7) John. (8) Warren, residence E. Boston. 2 *Thomas*, b. ——; m. ——. They had: (1) David,[7] b. 5 Nov., 1806; m. Martha and Nancy Lamson. They had three children.* 3 *Miriam*, b. 28 Nov. 1771; m. (2d w.) 22 Feb., 1785, David[5] Choate† b. 29 Mar., 1757, upon Hog Island, Chebacco; inherited his father's farm on the island and resided there until 1800, when he purchased the parsonage, so many years occupied by Rev. John Cleveland, and built a new house upon the spot. He had great interest in educational matters; was a school teacher; d. 26 Mar., 1808; his widow survived him more than forty years. They had: (1) Rufus[7] (Choate,) b. 1 Oct., 1799, in Chebacco, on Choat (formerly Hog) island. Rufus Choate became the well-known jurist, statesman, lawyer and orator,‡ elected to Congress 1832 and 1841; succeeded Daniel Webster in the Senate; was leader of the Massachusetts bar; d. 13 July, 1859. 4 ——. 5 ——. 6 *Zebulon*, (Foster) b. 2 Aug., 1776; m. Mary Story; d. 16 Dec., 1849. They had: (1) Lydia,[7] b. 2 Nov., 1795. (2) Zebulon, b. 6 Sept., 1797; m. three times. (3) Eliza F., b. 30 June, 1799. (4) William S. b. 19 Mar., 1801. (5) Polly, b. 23 Apr., 1803. (6) Jeremiah, b. 22 June, 1805; m. twice. (7) Micagah, b. 27 Aug., 1807. (8) Miriam, b. 19 Sept., 1810.§ iii MIRIAM, bap. 14 Aug., 1726. iv ZEBULON, bap. 22 Sept., 1728; d. before 7 Sept., 1761.

xi Pelatiah, b. ab. 1706; m. in Boston, 6 Dec., 1752, Rebecca Go( )gh. He was in the Louisburg war, 1745.|| This is the last we hear of him.

7 John[3] (*Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born 9 July, 1684; married 26 Sept., 1705, Sarah, daughter of John and

---

* See Foster Gen., 1890, by Joseph Foster.

† David,[5] (William,[4] Francis,[3] Thomas,[2] John[1] Choate the emigrant.)

‡ See "Memoirs of Rufus Choate," by Judge Neilson.

§ See Foster Family, 1890, by Joseph Foster.

|| Essex Institutes, vol. vi, p. 188.

Sarah, (——) Potter,* born 11 Dec., 1685. He died in Ipswich, Jan., 1713; his widow, Sarah (Potter) Rust, married, second, Jonathan Fellows, (intention published) "29 day of 10 mo. 1716." Probate Records show that he died intestate and his widow was appointed administrator 22 Jan., 1716–17. Bond, £100; sureties, John Potter and George Hart. Inventory £35–9s. The real estate consisted of "housing" and about 18 rods of land. "Account of Administratrix, then the wife of Jonathan Fellows, Estate rendered insolvent and finally settled among the creditors, 22 Mar. 1722–3 when Jonathan Fellows who had married the widow, gave bond with sureties to return the sum of £9–6s–8d which was the widow's third of dower to and among the creditors at her death." †

When his youngest son, Nathaniel, (who was posthumous) was about eighteen years old, to wit: 23 Jan., 1730–1, his brother John was appointed his guardian; bond £1,000, sureties, Eben Smith and Samuel Williams.‡

Their children were:

17 i John,[4] b. 18 Mar., 1707; m. Sarah Foster.
ii Daniel, b. 20 Oct., 1708; d. 17 Aug., 1724.
iii Sarah, b. 28 June, 1710; m. 17 Dec., 1729, Thos. Hovey.
18 iv Nathaniel, (posth.)b. 29 Mar., 1713; m. Sarah Wallis.

---

* Anthony and Elizabeth (Whipple) Potter were the earliest ancestors of the Ipswich Potters. The first residence of Anthony and Elizabeth Potter was in 1648 in a house built by Major-General Dennison near the present stone mill in Ipswich. In the old yard on the hill, the grave of Elizabeth may yet be found (inscription below.) She was born in 1629. Anthony and Elizabeth had at least seven children, the oldest of whom was John[2] who married Sarah —— (?) John[2] and Sarah (——) Potter had: 1 John; 2 Sarah, who married John Rust and Jonathan Fellows; 3 Elizabeth; 4 Mary; 5 Aaron; 6 Esther.

The head stones at the grave of John[2] in the old yard in Ipswich, bear the inscription below. (See Antiquarian Papers, June, 1883.)

HERE LYS BURIED
MRS. ELIZABETH POTTER
WHO DIED MARCH
YE 10, 1712 AGED
83 YEARS
A TENDER MOTHER
A PRUDENT WIFE
AT GOD'S COMMAND
RESIGNED HER LIFE

HERE LYETH YE BODY
OF MR. JOHN POTTER
DEC'D SEPR YE 9TH 1718
IN YE 66TH YEAR
OF HIS AGE

† Essex Co. Probate Records 312:16. ‡ Essex Co. Probate Records, 316:434.

8 Nathaniel[3] (*Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born in Northampton, 17 Nov., 1671; married, first, 17 May, 1692, Mary or Mercy Atchinson "from Hatfield." She was born 1673; died 21 Jan., 1754, in the eighty-first year of her age. He married, second, widow Mary Rose, 9 Sept., 1754.

"Mercy, wife of Capt. Nathaniel Rust, died 21 Jan., 1754, in the eighty-first year of her age. Now if we balance probabilities and make Captain Rust as old as his wife he must have been in 1754, eighty or more than eighty years old. Jan. 21, Mrs. Rust died. Captain Nathaniel Rust and the widow Mary Rose were married, Sept. 9, 1754, and this is the last we hear of Captain Rust." *

This was certainly a remarkable marriage, for the groom was born 17 Nov., 1671, married his second wife 9 Sept., 1754, when he was eighty-two years, nine months and twenty-three days old.

The following in substance is on record in the office of Register of Deeds, Book A., Springfield:

"Nathaniel Rust gave a mortgage of full two acres of land with house and barn in Northampton to Richard Lord in the county of Hampshire in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in consideration of ten pounds already received of Mr. Richard Lord but could redeem it by paying him the full sum of ten pounds twelve shillings in current money at his house in Hartford at or before the 24 day of July next year

In presence of us Nathaniel Rust [and a seal]

Nathaniel Dwight
Mehitable Dwight.
Joseph Hawley

Nathaniel Rust personally appeared before me the subscriber, one of his Maj^tes Justices of the Peace this 15th of Aug 1699 & did acknowledge this instrument to be his act & deed Coram Joseph Hawley.

Aug. 16 1699 this mortgage was received in the Reg-

* MS. History of Coventry, Conn., pp. 8-9.

ister's office & was then and there recorded from the original

Hartford July 17, 1702 Received of Nathaniel Rust eleven pounds & four shillings cash which is in full satisaction for ye within written instrument bearing date July 24 1699 and registered in page 254 of the first book of records.

Mr. Richard Lord personally appeared before me one of her Majesties Justices of ye Peace for the county of Hartford and acknowledges the above written receipt to be his voluntary act and deed. John Haynes–J. P.

On the 8th Day of December, 1703, this receipt was received and was then Registered from the original—

p–John Pynchon Reg^r"

As early as when Nathaniel was young—about 200 years ago—people were subject to the immigration fever. In early life he left his native town to seek a better land —an undiscovered country. In his early venture from Northampton he followed down the Connecticut river, arriving at Hartford, then a young village in the wilds of the new world. Here, leaving the but lightly beaten path of civilization, he directed his course eastward from Hartford to a wild and unsettled wilderness and there made the first "pitch" in what is now known as Coventry, Tolland county, Connecticut. This was in 1700. Here on the west side of the beautiful little lake in what is now South Coventry, he erected the first house ever built there.* Nathaniel was married before he went to Coventry and a part of his children were born in Northampton before his removal thither with his family, which was in 1709. The town records do not show that any of his children were born in Coventry, but it is probable his last two were born there. However, all his sons and probably his daughters settled and raised families there.

---

*State's Attorney James Huntington, of Woodbury, Conn., writes the author, under date of Oct. 25, 1887: "The statement that Nath'l Rust built the first house in Coventry is correct as I have been taught by tradition and I know very well the place where he built his house on the west side of the little lake in South Coventry." Under date of Jan. 28, 1890, the same writer says: "That Rust of old who first built a hut in Coventry, and whom Rev. Marvin Root (the historian of Coventry) in his historical address of Coventry designated as one of the founders of the doctrine of Squatter Sovereignty, pitched his camp in one of the loveliest spots in all our state, by the shore of the beautiful Wangombaug lake in South Coventry."

Nathaniel's father died in Northampton after he removed to Coventry, to wit: 11 Nov., 1712. In the agreement between the widow and surviving children, Dec., 1712, Nathaniel received as his portion of his father's estate, £61 16s 2d. He also owned the "Samuel Parsons place" in Northampton before 1709 when it was bought by Samuel Lancton.

Nathaniel Rust was not only the first to settle at Coventry but he was one of the prominent men there as long as he lived. In the MS. history commenced by Rev. Mr. Root and now owned by Mrs. J. B. Porter, of Coventry, his name is met with on nearly every page.

The following are only a few of the instances where the name of Nathaniel Rust, Sen., appears on the records of the town of which he may be said to be the father. We quote from the MS. history of Rev. Mr. Root.

"The oldest land document embracing the present site of Coventry was the will of Attawanhood, or Joshua, Sachem, son of Uncas, the Sachem of the Mohegan tribe of Indians, now on record in Windham, Conn."

"The original territory called Coventry was six miles square, but that part embracing Coventry was known for many years as the 'Mile and a quarter.' In the General Court, May 9, 1706, in session at Hartford, William Pitkin, William Whitney, Joseph Talcott, Richard Lord and Nathaniel Rust or any three of them was appointed a committee to lay out the town, admit inhabitants, etc. In the October session of the General Court, Oct. 11, 1711, 'It is ordered and enacted that this Assembly shall call the said town Coventry and that the brand mark for their horses shall be this figure [___]' The committee appointed by the General Court proceeded to lay out the town and reported the boundary line all of which appears on record in the Coventry town books. The General Court, 8 May, 1712, passed the act of incorporation of Coventry.

Secretary of upper House
H. Wyllys
Clerk of lower House
R. Bushnell"

The first town meeting for the choice of officers was 3 Dec., 1714. The Selectmen elected at this meeting were: Nathaniel Rust, Timothy Alcott, Samuel Parker, David Lee and James Pike; Town Clerk, Thomas Root; Grandjurymen, Ebenezer Alexander and Benj. James; Listers, John Crane and Ebenezer Edwards; Inspectors, Benj. Carpenter and William Long; Tavern Keeper, Nathaniel Rust.

"Nathaniel Rust lived where Wm. O. Gardner now resides and kept Tavern for many years. He held offices in town frequently and it will be remembered that he was one of the proprietor's committee to lay out the town in 1711. To what extent is not known, but he was, as appears from the town records, a proprietor in the undivided lands in ancient Wangombaug."

Chosen one of the Selectmen, 5 Dec., 1715.

Chosen Tavern Keeper, 3 Dec., 1716. p. 30.

Chosen Tavern Keeper, 10 Dec., 1717. p. 31.

Was on a protest against requiring a re-deeding or forcing a re-conveyance of the "Mile and a quarter," Feb. 4, 1716–17. p. 42.

Was on a committee for re-measuring the town plat, 11 April, 1720. p. 16.

Sued for trespass in "perambulating" the line between Tolland and Coventry, 11 March, 1722; town votes to pay the fine. p. 17.

On committee to "perambulate ye town line on ye south bounds of ye town," 20 Jan., 1729–30. p. 205.

Names of those admitted as inhabitants on and prior to April 26, 1730: Daniel Rust, Nathaniel Rust, Sen., Nathaniel Rust, Jr., Noah Rust, Samuel Rust and Simeon Rust. p. 35.

Elected Moderator at a "Legall" town meeting, Jan. 5, 1732–3.

Elected Moderator of town meeting 11 Dec., 1732. p. 220.

"At a Legall Town meeting held in Coventry, Feb. ye 15 A. D. 1734, Peter Buel, Esqr. was chosen Moderator for s^d^ Day then Humphrey Davenport and Nathaniel Rust, sen. was chose to Audiate accounts with ye farmer school commity." p. 226.

Chosen Moderator of a "Legall" town meeting 10 Dec., 1733.

Chosen School Committee, 27 Jan., 1734–5. p. 230.

"At a Legall town meeting held in Coventry ye 25 Day of March, A. D. 1734–5 Joseph Strong Junior was chose one for a committee and added to ye farmer committee to audiate accounts with ye farmer school committee, that is Mr. James Badcock, Mr. Nathaniel Rust and Mr. Aaron Cody."

"Then voted" (at the same meeting) "that Peter Buel Esqr. Nathaniel Rust, Senr. & Sargent Ebenezer Root were a committee to Demand and Receive ye whole of the school money and that they are fully impowered to dispose of the same for the use of ye school and to improve it for ye benefit of ye school to the best of their discretion." pp. 231–2.

Elected one of the Selectmen of the town, 6 Dec., 1736. p. 241.

Was empowered to "exchange lands," 13 Dec., 1736.

Was elected Moderator at a "Legall" town meeting, 24 June, 1737. p. 244.

The records of the town show a residence there of Nathaniel's descendants as late as 1792, and the land records show that some of the family were there as late as 1806.

His will dated 1760; wife's name Mary Rust; gives to his sons and grandsons of "my beloved son Nathaniel Rust, deceased, to Simeon Rust, to Mathias, to Malatiah son of Malatiah Rust, to Jehial and Joseph Rust, etc." Gives to his daughters Experience Gurley and Lydia Herrick. Samuel Rust and Ezekiel Herrick he appoints as executors of his will.*

Their children were:

i Experience,[4] b. Nov., 1693; m. ab. 1712, Samuel Gurley, of Coventry and later of Mansfield, Conn., b. ——; d. 23 Feb., 1760, æt. 74. He was distinguished for piety and was eminently useful in the cause of religion and humanity. The wid., Experience d. 10 July, 1768, in the 74th year of her age. Her remains rest in the Gurley burying ground in N. Mansfield. They

* Probate Records, Windham Connecticut, vol. vi, p. 358.

had: i ESTHER,[5] (Gurley) b. 24 Feb. 1713; m. 2 Jan., 1735, John Storrs, of Mansfield. They had: 1 *John*,[6] (Storrs) b. 1 Dec., 1735. 2 *A Son*, b. 2 Aug., 1738; d. 17 Aug., 1738. 3 *Lydia*, b. 18 Aug., 1742. ii JONATHAN, (Gurley) b. 2 Apr., 1715; m. 4 Aug., 1737, Hannah, dau. of Joseph Baker,of Tolland, b. 9 Apr., 1709; d. 16 May, 1796. Deacon Jonathan d. 12 Nov., 1778. They had: 1 *William*,[6] (Gurley) b. 4 June, 1738. 2 *Hannah*, b. 9 Aug., 1740; m. Lot Dimock, of Mansfield, of later Coventry, Ct.; d. 7 Sept., 1774; he d. ——, 1792. 3 *Jacob Baker*, b. 28J uly, 1742. 4 *Jonathan*, b. 10 Apr. 1744. 5 *Daniel*, b. 2 Nov., 1745. 6 *Ebenezer*, b. 25 May, 1747. 7 *Esther*, b. 16 June, 1749; m. Eliphalet Carpenter, Jr. of Coventry; d. — Oct., 1819, leaving a large family. 8 *Titus*, b. 15 May, 1752. iii SAMUEL, b. 30 June, 1717; m., 1st, 16 June, 1742, Hannah, dau. of Daniel Baker, of Tolland; she d. 19 Apr., 1756; m., 2d, 31 Aug., 1757, Hannah Walker, of Union, Ct.; she d. 9 May, 1782; m., 3d, Susannah, wid. of Samuel Curtis. Capt. Samuel Gurley d. 14 Nov., 1796. He had by first wife: 1 *Zebulon*,[6] b. 12 Jan., 1743. 2 *Sarah*, b. 27 Aug., 1744; m. Deacon Oliver Dimock of Mansfield. 3 *Israel*, b. 20 Dec., 1745. 4 *Mary*, b. 19 Sept., 1747; d. 2 Mar., 1812, unm. 5 *John*, b. 8 Feb., 1749. 6 *Phineas*, b. 30 Mar., 1751. 7 *Eunice*, b. 1 Jan., 1752; d. 28 Dec., 1776, unm. 8 *Samuel*, b. 27 June, 1754; d. 28 Aug., 1778. He was a member of Yale College. 9 *Zenas*, b. ——. Children by second wife: 10 *Hannah*, b. 6 Aug., 1758; m. 6 June, 1785, Nathan Dexter of Mansfield; d. 16 Feb., 1803. 11 *Nahum*, b. 23 Mar., 1761; d. 14 Oct., 1776. 12 *Lois*, b. 10 Mar., 1763; m. 31 Jan., 1793, Abraham Oakes of Whitestown, N. Y. 13 *Margaret*, b. ——; m. 11 Nov., 1790, Timothy White, of Coventry. iv LOIS, b. 17 Jan., 1720; m. 31 Dec., 1741, Nathaniel Southworth, Jr., of Mansfield; d. 4 Nov., 1754; he d. — June, 1790. They had: 1 *Nathaniel*,[6] (Southworth) b. 26 Nov., 1742. 2 *Samuel*, b. 22 Nov., 1744. 3 *Lois*, b. 25 Dec., 1746. 4 *Lydia*, b. 17 Dec., 1748. 5 *Eunice*, b. 11 Aug., 1851. v EUNICE, (Gurley) b. 14 June 1722; m. a Mr. Marsh, who settled in Vermont; no other information. vi EXPERIENCE, b. 16 Jan., 1725; m. Joseph Storrs, Esq., of Mansfield, (2d w.); d. 9 June, 1767; he d. 5 Oct., 1783. They had: 1 *Eunice*,[6] (Storrs) b. 30 Nov., 1744. 2 *Mary*, b. 23 Aug., 1746. 3 *Hannah*, b. 2 Mar., 1749. 4 *Experience*, b. 17 Mar., 1751. 5 *Joseph*, b. 6 Mar., 1753. 6 *Cardial*. 7 *William*. 8 *Augustus*. 9 *Royal*. vii MARGARET, (Gurley) b. 4 May, 1727, d. 12 Apr., 1737. viii MARY, twin and her mate, b. 7 Mar., 1729; Mary, m.—d. 1 Jan., 1746; the

mate soon d. ix ABIGAIL, b. ——; said to have m. a Williams and settled in Vermont. The next generation may be found in Gurley Genealogy, pp. 89–94. Many of the interments were made in the Gurley burying ground, North Mansfield, Connecticut.

19 ii Nathaniel, Jr., b. — Dec., 1695; m. Hannah Hatch.
iii Margaret, b. 11 May, 1698; d. 18 Sept., 1712.*
iv Lydia, b. 20 Nov., 1700; d. 2 Dec., 1703.
20 v Samuel, b. 10 May, 1703; m. Sarah Hawkins.
vi Mary, b. 7 July, 1705; d. 3 Nov., 1706.
21 vii Noah, b. 24 July, 1708; m. Keziah Strong.
22 viii Daniel, b. 18 Feb., 1711; m. Anna White and Mary Mead.
ix Elizabeth, b. 11 June, 1713; m. Daniel Herrick, 1731.
x Lydia, (Lediah or Ledia) b. 9 May, 1716; m. 8 Feb., 1734–5, Joseph Herrick; d. 1764. They had: i LYDIA,[5] (Herrick) b. ——; d. 28 Sept., 1739. ii BIEL and iii MEHITABLE, twins, b. 24 Oct., 1738; Mehitable d. 5 Nov., 1738. iv LEDIA, b. 22 June 1740. v PHEBE, b. 6 Jan., 1741. vi JOSEPH, b. 25 Sept., 1743. vii ANN, b. 1 Mar., 1746. viii ABIGAIL, b. 11 Nov., 1755.

9 Israel[3] (*Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born 15 July, 1679; married 13 Apr., 1704, Sarah North; died 27 Dec., 1759. His will was made 16 Jan., 1744–5,† Inventory 5 May, 1760. He gives, first, to his wife Sarah; second, to his daughter Sarah Clarke; third, to his daughter Lydia Phelps; fourth, Israel, who, with his wife, was to be his executor.

Their children were:

i Sarah,[4] b. 23 Dec., 1704; m. 24 May, 1727, Samuel Clarke.
ii Mary, b. 30 Oct., 1706; d. 3 Nov., 1706.
iii Lydia, b. 24 Feb., 1709; m. 11 Jan., 1730, Eliakim Phelps.
23 iv Israel, Jr., b. 15 Feb., 1712; m. Mary Warner.
v Child, b. 4 Feb., 1714; died in infancy.

10 Jonathan[3] (*Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born in Northampton, 11 June, 1681; married, first, 3 Nov., 1704, Elizabeth, widow of Joseph Allen; she died 4 Dec., 1706.

* This was the first death recorded in Coventry.
† See autograph of Israel[3] Rust on plate page.

He married, second, 11 Dec., 1707, Ann, widow of Moses[3] Lyman;* she died 15 Aug., 1759. He died 10 Jan., 1774, æt ninety-two and one-half years. He had land transactions 29 May, 1716, recorded in Springfield. In Book L, Register of Deeds, it appears that "Jonathan Rust, son of Israel Rust, Sen., conveyed one sixth part of land of Israel Rust" [which seems to have been his share of it.] "to Isaac Parsons of Northampton. Jan. 22, 1753, Jonathan Rust subscribed to the instrument, acknowledged the same to be his act and deed

Timothy Dwight J. P.

Rec'd. Aug. 29, 1765 & recorded from the original pr

Edw'd Pynchon, Reg^r"

Their children were:

i Jonathan,[4] b. 11 Sept., 1705; d. ab. 1755, "Feeble in body and mind;" son of first wife.

ii Hannah, b. ab. 1709; m. 30 Mar., 1726, John[3] Bill,† b. 1667, d. 1739; resided in Groton, Ct.; m. 1st, Mercy Fowler; 2d, Hannah Rust; no account of any children by Hannah.‡

24 iii Daniel, b. ab. 1711; m. in Stonington, Ct., 9 Dec., 1736, by Eleazer Pendleton, Elizabeth Williams.

FOURTH GENERATION.

---

11 Samuel[4] (*Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born in Boston about 1704, married in Gloucester, by Rev. Richard Jacques, 23 March, 1738, Anna, daughter of John and Anna Proctor, born about 1717; died 9 Jan., 1804, æt. 87. He died 7 Feb., 1782. "A purpose of marriage between Samuel Rust and Anna Proctor, both of this town, was entered Oct., 29, 1737." § He was, in

---

*Moses,[3] (John,[2] Richard[1] Lyman, the emigrant.) Widow Ann Lyman was the mother of eight children, only three of whom lived to adult age.

†John,[3] (Phillip,[2] John[1] Bill the emigrant.)

‡Spooner Genealogy, p. 270.

§Original Gloucester Records, p. 176.

early life, a butcher. Soon after his marriage, Nov. 30, 1738, he purchased of his father-in-law, the old Rust Tavern at the head of Little River. The following is, in substance, the wording of the deed. The boundaries are given verbatim.

John Proctor of Ipswich, yeoman, and Anna his wife, for £340 paid by Samuel Rust of Gloucester, a mariner, sells one messuage or tenement consisting of an house, barn & orchard and other land adjoining, "Containing 20 acres bought of Jacob Lufkin in Gloucester and 6 acres bought of Joseph Davis adjoining it, at the head of Little River, so called, on the northerly side of the way to Kettle Cove so called, butted and bounded as followeth viz: Begining at a great ledge of rocks near the barn thence running by the Highway to one heap of stones at the N. E. corner and so by the fence to a white oak tree in the said fence and from thence as the fence stands to a white pine stump, thence as the fence stands to an heap of stones being the norwest corner bounds of the land bought of said Lufkin and from thence by the way to a white oak tree marked being the norwest boundery of the said Lott bought of the sd Davis Joining sd land of John Day from thence N. E. to a white oak tree marked thence to another white oak tree marked near the dam and from thence to another white oak tree marked by the way leading to Kettle Cove being the S. E. corner and so N. E. by the way to an heap of stones in the fence and so as the fence stands to a white oak tree with stones about it thence by the fence to a great Rock with a stone on it thence northwesterly by the mill dam to a white oak tree marked, thence north to a rock with a stone upon it and from thence to the Ledge of Rocks being the bound first mentioned also 4 acres of meadow in the upper mill pond together with all the rocks, water, woods, mines, minerals, pavying, fences and other privileges reserving only the mill pond and water course and a way to pass through said land in the winter season."

"Witnesseth this 30 Day of November anno Regni Regis Georgii 2 Magnee Brittanice Francice N. Nebrina

130 Annoy Domini one thousand seven hundred and thirty-eight. John Proctor [s]
Ann Proctor [s]" *

Samuel kept tavern here many years and was succeeded by his son Benjamin. He made his will 14 March, 1781; witnesses, Joseph Eveleth, Levy Roberts and John Quarles; proved 5 March 1782. All the children were named in the will except Samuel, Anna and first Sarah, who doubtless died young. The inventory was presented at court 7 Feb., 1786. In the Probate Records, as well as in the deed from John Proctor he is called a mariner. "He died of small-pox caught from the hat of a sailor who landed from a cartel from Halifax and stopped at Rust Tavern at the head of Little River." †

Their children were:

i Samuel,[5] b. 19 Jan., 1738–9; probably d. young as no mention is made of him in the wills of his parents.

25 ii Moses, b. 19 June, 1740, m. Sarah Choate.

iii Anna, b. 20 April, 1742; probably died before her father's will was made.

iv Sarah, b. 12 June, 1745 and "dyed."

26 v Israel, b. 17 Oct., 1747; m. Jerusha Woodbury.

vi Rachel, b. 5 Oct 1750; m. 8 Nov., 1770, (by Rev. S. Chandler,) Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Abigail (Rogers) Gilbert,‡ of Newbury, b. 31 Aug., 1751; d. of liver complaint of eight year's standing. She d. of paralysis, duration two hours. They had: i SAMUEL,[6] (Gilbert) b. 15 June, 1772, d. 28 June, 1850. He m. twice. His 2d w. was Mary, dau. of Jas. Hayes of Waterford, Ireland and Abigail (Warner) Hayes, of Gloucester, b. in G. 9 Oct., 1786; d. 1 Dec., 1887, æt. 101 yrs., 2 mos. and 22 dys. They had no children. Children by Samuel's 1st w., whose name has not been learned, were; 1 *Addison*,[7] who never married. When he d. he bequeathed the entire Gilbert estate, valued at $300,000 to the city of Gloucester, for charitable purposes, for the care of the aged and orphans of both sexes. ii MOSES, b. ——, 1774; m. ——; d. 24 Dec., 1862 of erysipelas. He was a cooper. iii

* Land Records of Essex Co., vol. lxxix, p. 56.

† Town Records, Gloucestor.

‡ Jonathan Gilbert, Sr. and Abigail Rogers intend marriage 24 Nov., 1739. They had: 1 Abigail, born 25 Feb., 1744. 2 Hannah, born 15 Jan., 1746. 3 Martha, born 25 March, 1748. 4 Jonathan, born 31 Aug., 1751; married Rachel Rust. 5 Sarah, born 9 May 1753. 6 William, born 25 March, 1756. 7 Elizabeth, born "& dyed."

BENJAMIN, b. 14 Apr., 1779; m. Lucy, dau. of Benjamin and Lucy (Bray) Rust, b. 28 Feb., 1785. (For record see 27 i.)

27 vii Benjamin, b. 14 June, 1753; m. Lucy Bray.

viii Mary, b. 9 Nov., 1755; m. (int. pub. 27 June 1772,) (by Rev. Daniel Fuller,) 7 July, 1772, Zebulon, son of Phillip and Sarah (Harroden) Stanwood, b. 28 Aug., 1731. They had: i ZEBULON,[6] (Stanwood) b. 18 Sept., 1773; m. ——; they had: 1 *Susan,*[7] m. — Denning; d. and left children in Gloucester. ii THEODORE, b. 26 Sept., 1775; m. — Rogers. They had: 1 *Theodore,*[7] 2 *Daniel,* 3 *Sarah* and 4 *Pemalia,* who m. Rev. —— Bigelow of Boston. iii EPPS, b. 22 Sept., 1777; m. and had one son, *Epps.*[7] iv MARY, b. 1 Feb., 1779; m., 1st, —— Davis and had one son; m., 2d, Ebenezer James. They had: 1 *John*[7] (James), 2 *Eliza,* 3 *George,* 4 *Samuel* and 5 *Parker,* who was killed while blasting rock. v THEOPHILUS, (Stanwood) b. 16 Oct., 1782. vi WINTHROP, b. 23 Nov., 1784; m. Lydia Low; d. 9 Mar., 1865 with a cancer on calf of his leg, æt. 82 yrs. and 8 mos. They had: 1 *Joshua,*[7] 2 *Winthrop,* 3 *Daniel* and 4 *Mariah.* vii JOB, b. 12 Mar., 1787; pub. to "Ruthy" Rust; (See 27, ii.) m. widow Sarah Roller who had two husbands before; no children by Job. viii HANNAH BOYLES, b. 15 Aug., 1790; m. Barnard Lunaway. They had: 1 *Sally,*[7] (Lunaway); m. Dr. Cressy. 2 *Barney,* b. ——; m. ——; had his name changed to Stanwood; is a wealthy and prominent man; owns most of the old Rust property at the head of Little River and has a nice home and pleasant family.

ix Sarah, b. ——, 1757; m., 14 July, 1782, John Quarles; d. 15 Oct., 1782.

12 Nathaniel[4] (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1685; he married,* in Chebacco, (now Essex,) 5 Feb., 1716–7, Miriam, daughter of Ensign William and Margaret Andrews.†

---

* "Nathaniel Rust and Miriam Andross, both of Chebacco in Ipswich, were married 5 Feb'y, 1716 by the Hon. John Newman, Esq."—Town Records, Gloucester, p. 176, original entry. The author has spelled the name "Andrews" although originally entered "Andross," because it is the same family that spell the name "Andrews" in the body of the record.

† Miriam Andross was daughter of Ensign William Andrews of Ipswich, who died intestate. Administration granted to his widow Margaret Andrews 12 March, 1715-16; Seth Story and Samuel Story as sureties; bond £500, on file. Agreement of heirs shows the following named children; Sons: William, John, Ezekiel, Jonathan and Solomon. Sons-in-law: Samuel Gott married Margaret Andrews, Joshua Norwood married Elizabeth Andrews, Thomas Butler married Abigail Andrews, Zachariah Story married Rachel Andrews. Unmarried daughters: Miriam Andrews and Patience Andrews.—Suffolk County Probate Records. 11:192.

Nathaniel was the oldest child of Nathaniel the Master, and whether married in Essex or Gloucester, he made Gloucester his subsequent home and some of his descendants are still residing there. He died intestate and his widow, Miriam Rust, was appointed administrator 9 May, 1744.* Inventory, £24 1s 9d. His real estate consisted of one and one-half acres, a barn near the head of Little River and a half of wood lot, No. 194. No children are named in this document.†

Their children were :

28 i Nathaniel,[5] Jr., b. about 1718; m., 15 Nov., 1737, Mary Louvkin.

ii Gideon, b. 22 Dec., 1719; served as a private in the Revolutionary War, under Capt. John Dodge in Jacob Gerrish's regiment, at 40s per month; he first served 8 months and 22 days; also served in the same company 9 months in 1778. Was from Essex county.‡

iii Othneal, b. 10 Sept., 1721.

iv Miriam, b. 15 Sept., 1723.

29 v Enoch, b. 15 Dec., 1724; m. Elizabeth Bartlet and Lucy Myrick.

vi Johannah, b. 3 June, 1726; d. in Ipswich 23 Nov., 1772.

vii Keturah, b. 10 Oct., 1727; m., 1st, 5 Nov., 1751, by Rev. Jaques, Daniel, son of Daniel and Anna (Doliver) Fuller, b. 5 Dec., 1730. They had: i KETURAH,[6] (Fuller) b. 3 Nov., 1754; m., 2d, John Allen, Jr. They had: ii SARAH, (Allen) b. 30 Aug., 1758. iii JOHN. b. 25 July, 1760.

viii Israel, b. 15 Dec., 1728.

30 ix Zebulon, b. 20 Oct., 1730; m. Lucy Davis.

x Isaacher, b. 30 Mar., 1732; m. Jerusha Woodbury. They had: i JERUSHA,[6] b. ab. 1762. Died a widow in Gloucester, 15 April, 1854, æt. 92 years.

xi Solomon, b. 26 Aug., 1733.

13 Rev. Henry[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich in 1686. Graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1707. Was settled first minister at Stratham, N. H., April, 1718, where he remained in charge for thirty-seven years. He married, about 1719,

* Essex County Probate Records, 323:156. † Ibid., 326:52.
‡ Mass. Pay Rolls, vol iii, p. 73.

Anna, daughter of Col. Richard and Eleanor (Vaughn) Waldron,* born 27 Aug., 1698; died in Stratham, N. H., 20 May, 1733, and was interred in the old Stratham burying ground. Her tombstone is not an ordinary one. It consists of a pile of solid masonry about six feet long, two feet wide and about three feet high; lying flat upon the top of this is a large slab bearing the following inscription:

INTERRED HERE LYES

MRS. ANNA RUST

THE DESIRABLE CONSORT OF THE

REV. MR. HENRY RUST,

OBIT MAY 20 1733

ÆTAT 35

OMNIA PENSABUNT NOBIS CÆLESTIA SCEPTRA.

A GIFT OF THE NEIGHBORING WOMEN.

"Omnia pensabunt nobis Cælestia sceptra." A literal translation of this Latin inscription is: Heavenly sceptres will make good to us everything. A more free translation is: He who controls the affairs of Heaven will fully compensate us for our loss, i. e., God will make good to us everything.

---

*Maj. Richard Waldron, Dover, N. H., born about 1609; died 27 June, 1689. He came from Somersetshire, England, about 1635. Representative and Speaker of Mass., and N. H. Counselor, and on the death of President Cutt, 27 March, 1681, was at the head of the Province. Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 1659-82.

Maj. Woldron's children by two wives, (one of whom was Anna,) were: 1 Paul, who died in Algiers, 1669. 2 Timothy who died while in Harvard College. 3 Richard, Counselor, etc. 4 Eleazer, born 1665. 5 Elizabeth, born 1666. 6 Mary, born 1668. 7 Esther. 8 Mary. The sons, except Richard, died without issue. Esther married, 21 June, 1686, Abraham Lee, who was killed by the Indians at the same time of the death of Maj. Waldron, 27 June, 1689. Elizabeth married Judge John Gerrish, (son of Capt. William Gerrish) born in Bristol, England, 20 Aug., 1617. Emigrated to New England 1639. born 15 May, 1646. He was Counselor 1692, Justice Superior Court 1699-1714; died 1714. They had: Richard, (Gerrish) Register of Probate Court 1716; Justice of Court of Common Pleas 1717; died 1717. Paul who was Justice of Court of Common Pleas 1730-42; died 1744. Mary married Rev. Joseph Gerrish, brother of Judge John Gerrish.

Col. Richard, son of Maj. Richard Waldron, born 1650, resided in Portsmouth, N. H., which place he represented in Boston in 1691. He was Counselor of N. H. in 1681; Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1702-6; Judge

Rev. Henry Rust swore allegiance to George II. 1727; made his will in 1748, recorded in Probate Records, Exeter, N. H. He died in Stratham, N. H., 20 March, 1749, æt. sixty-three years. His remains rest in the old church yard at Stratham. He bought land in 1722, as appears on record in Exeter. He also lost a negro woman by death Feb. 16, 1741–2.

Their children were:

i Nathaniel,[5] b. 29 Oct., 1720; d. unm.; grad. at Harvard College, 1738; "was an excellent scholar and famous singer; broke a blood-vessel while singing and died before he was 21 years old."

ii Anna, b. 13 June, 1722; died without issue.

iii Mary, b. 1 Aug., 1724; d. unm.

31 iv Henry, b. 22 Jan., 1726; m. Ann Harvey.

v William, b. 18 Nov., 1728; d. unm.

vi Eleanor, b. 13 Nov., 1730; m. 1753, Andrew, son of

---

of Probate 1708–30; chief military officer of N H. many years; died 1 Nov., 1730, aged eighty years. By his first wife, a daughter of President John Cutt, who died 1682, he had one child, Samuel, who died an infant. By his second wife, Eleanor, daughter of Maj. William Vaughn, born 5 March, 1669, died Sept., 1727, he had: 1 Richard (Waldron) born 21 Feb. 1694, who was in Harvard College 1712; died 23 Aug., 1753; married Elizabeth Westbrook, born 26 Nov., 1701. He was a Justice of Court of Common Pleas 1730–42; Counselor 1732; Secretary of the Province, Judge of Probate 1737–42. He was the father of Thomas Westbrook Waldron, born about 1722; Counselor 1772; Register of Deeds 1773; was grand-father of Maj. Richard Russell Waldron of Portsmouth 2 Margaret, born 16 Nov., 1695, married 18 May, 1721, Eleazer Russell; died 20 May, 1753. 3 William, born 4 Aug., 1697; Harvard College 1717; ordained over the "New Brick Church" in Middle (now Hanovor) street, Boston, 23 May, 1722; died 20 Sept., 1727, leaving issue. 4 Anna, born 27 Aug., 1698; married, about 1719, Rev. Henry[4] Rust; she died 20 May 1733. 5 Abigail, born 28 July, 1704; married about 1726 Judge Nathaniel Saltonstall; died 1735. 6 Eleanor, born 1706.

Maj. William Vaughn, born 1640; admitted Freeman 1669; died 1719; was one of those named in the commission of John Cutt, first president of N. H. Was a wealthy merchant, generous, public spirited and of undaunted resolution. Was of Welch extraction but bred in London under Sir Joseph Child, who had great regard for him and whose interest he used for the good of the province. He married, 8 Dec., 1668, Margaret, daughter of Richard Cutt (a brother of President John Cutt, who, with their brother Robert, came from Wales about 1645, and was Justice of the Court of Common Pleas 1663–65; died 1676.) She died 22 Jan., 1691. Maj. William Vaughn and his wife Margaret had: 1 Eleanor, born 5 March, 1669; died — Sept., 1727; married Col. Richard Waldron. (Their fourth child, Anna, married Rev. Henry[4] Rust of Stratham, N. H.) 2 Mary, born 6 March, 1672; married Capt. Daniel King. 3 Cutt, born 9 March, 1674; died unmarried. 4 Lieut. George, born 13 April, 1676; Harvard College, 1696; was Lieut. Gov. of N. H. from 13 Oct., 1715 to 7 Dec., 1717; died — Dec., 1725; married, first, 1698, Mary Belcher; second, 9 Jan., 1701 Elizabeth Eliot. They had: (1) Sarah. (2) William, born at Portsmouth 12 Sept., 1703; Harvard College 1722; died in London, England, 1746. Lieut. Col. William Vaughn was the projector of the Lousburg Expedition in 1745. (3) Margaret. (4) George. (5) Elizabeth. (6) Eliot, who died at Portsmouth 1 July, 1758. 5 Bridget, born 2 July, 1678; married, 1712, Nathaniel, son of Judge John Gerrish above; they had six children. 6 Margaret, born 20 Dec., 1680; married, first, —— Foye; second, Charles Chambers. 7 Abigail, born 5 May, 1683; married, 1715, Nathaniel Shannon. 8 Elizabeth, born 26 April, 1686; married Capt. Daniel Moulton.

Ephraim Folsom of New Market, N. H. Eleanor d. at the residence of her only son, Andrew Folsom, in Ossipee, N. H., 13 Jan., 1792, æt. 61 yrs. and 2 mos. They had: i ELIZABETH,[6] (Folsom) b. 24 Nov., 1754; d. 8 June, 1757. ii ANNE, b. 4 Apr., 1757; m. Chase Robinson of Stratham, N. H. iii ANDREW, b. 15 Mar., 1759; m. Anna, dau. of William (son of Ephraim of New Market) Folsom; he d. 1852. They had: 1 *A Child,*[7] d. in infancy. 2 *A Child,* d. in infancy. 3 *Asa,* b. — June, 1796, d. — Mar., 1805. 4 *Eleanor Rust,* b. — Aug., 1799; m. William, son of John Brackett. They had: (1) Ann Frances,[8] (Brackett) b. — June, 1836. (2) Eliza Maria. (3) Ellen Jane. 5 *Andrew,* (Folsom) b. 10 July, 1806; m., 27 Sept., 1827, Sally Hodsdon, b. 8 Aug., 1807. They had: (1) Asa,[8] b. 6 Oct., 1828. (2) Nancy, b. 4 Dec., 1829. (3) Belinda B., b. 2 July, 1834. (4) William Henry, b. 24 Feb., 1835. (5) Betsey Smith, b. 5 Nov., 1837. (6) John White, b. 6 Mar., 1839. (7) Manuel Crowell, b. 20 Feb., 1848. iv ELEANOR, (Folsom) b. 27 Sept., 1760; m. Abriam Thompson of Stratham, N. H. v ISABELLA, b. 23 Aug., 1762; d. 1 July, 1803, unm. vi SALLY, b. 1 Aug., 1765; d. 7 July, 1770. vii DEBORAH, b. 22 May, 1767; d. 28 July, 1801, unm.

vii Richard, b. 27 Mar., 1733, m. Martha, dau. of Hon. Andrew Wiggin* by his first wife, Rachel (Chase) Freese. He made his will in 1784; recorded in Probate Records, Exeter, N. H. He was a physician and practiced his profession in Stratham, N. H. He sold land in 1754 to Henry Rust, recorded in Exeter, N. H. He sold land again in 1762, same record. He died 19 Jan., 1786 and his widow married Joshua Weeks, father of Washington Weeks, Esq. of Stratham. The remains of Dr. Richard Rust lie in the Stratham cemetery. Upon the headstone is the following inscription:

"In memory of Dr. Richard Rust who, after many years of usefulness in his profession, departed this life Jan'y, the 19 1786 in the 53d year of his age."

He left no issue.

14 Robert[4] (*Nathaniel,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1688; married, 21 Oct., 1710, Rachel, daughter of Nathaniel Ingalls. Resided in the Rust

---

* Hon. Andrew[3] Wiggin (Andrew,[2] Thomas[1]) was Speaker of the House of Representatives and Judge of Probate.

house at the time of his father's death. He died "with fever," 11 Aug., 1775, æt. eighty-seven.

Robert, a "Taylor, alias husbandman" and his wife Rachel, (one of the heirs of Nathaniel Ingalls of Ipswich,) sell a piece of land in Chebacco, 24 Oct., 1726.

Their children were:

32 i John,[5] b. 31 Oct., 1725; m. Hannah Perkins.
ii Ruth, b. 8 June, 1729.
33 iii Daniel, b. 28 June, 1730; m. Sarah Ross.
iv Amos, b. 11 June, 1732.
v Solomon, b. 7 July, 1734.

15 Joseph[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 22 March, 1696; married Rachel,* daughter of Gov. Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, born 18 Nov., 1703. Marriage was "confirmated by ye Rev. Jonathan Wise" 16 Jan., 1723–4. He died 3 Feb., 1734 at Chebacco. His widow married, second, March, 1736–7, Isaac Martin.† She died 15 March, 1783, æt. eighty years and four months. Joseph Rust was an innholder. He made his will 10 Jan., 1734; proved 4 March, 1734–5 and 23 April, 1735. Executors: wife Rachel and brother-in-law Francis Choate. Wife Rachel to have the use of all of his estate until son Francis came to the age of fourteen years.

Jan. 24, 1735 Rachel Rust (widow of Joseph Rust) and Francis Cogswell, who was a partner of Joseph Rust, make an agreement to divide "A wood lot, in

---

*Rachel, born 18 Nov., 1703, was a daughter of Gov. Thomas[2] (John[1]) and Mary (Varney) Choate. Gov. Thomas Choate once owned what was then called "Hog Island," and farmed extensively on it from which fact Mr. Choate came in possession of the title of "Governor." The island is now owned by Rufus Choate, nephew of the celebrated jurist, and is known as "Choate Island."

On a well-preserved slate headstone near the school house in Essex cemetery is the following:

HERE LYES BURIED
THE BODY OF
CAPT. THOMAS CHOATE
DIED MARCH Y E 31
1745 IN Y E 74 YEAR OF HIS AGE

†Rachel (Choate) Rust married Isaac Martin. They had one child, Elizabeth, born 1739 who married, first, —— Potter; second Stephen Choate, Esq.

bounds of Ipswich, which was ye property, right and title of Joseph Rust Inholder, late of s^d^ Ipswich and of Francis Cogswell of Ipswich Town," signed, Rachel Rust and Francis Choate, Executors, and Francis Cogswell.

Dec., 1728 Joseph Rust was on an awarding committee.

Their children were:

i Rachel,[5] b. ——; m. in Ipswich, 15 Feb., 1738–9, by Rev. Theophilus Pickering, Moses Bennett of Manchester.

ii Sarah, b. 1 Mar., 1724; m. 15 Nov., 1743–4, Benjamin Marshall, "ye 3^d^."

iii Lucy, b. 14 June, 1725; d. unm.

34 iv Joseph, b. 14 Oct., 1726; m. Mary Eveleth.

v Lucy 2d, b. 18 Jan., 1728; m., 13 Mar., 1745–6, Jeremiah Andrews.

vi Mary, b. 15 Nov., 1729; m. 12 Oct., 1749, Jonathan Burnham.

35 vii Francis, b. 23 May, 1731; m. Sarah Giddings.

36 viii Robert, b. ab. 1733; m., 21 Oct., 1762, Mehitable Fisk.

16 Benjamin[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 4 May, 1698, married in Portsmouth, N. H., 13 Oct., 1729, Margaret Shuburn, both of Portsmouth. He purchased land in 1727; sold land in 1735.* He died in the army 1747. Letters of administration were granted to Margaret Rust, "widow of Benj. Rust late a soldier in Maj. Lochman's Co. raised for the reduction of Canada," 9 Feb., 1747, on estate of Benj. Rust, late of Boston.†

Their children were:

i Nathaniel,[5] b. ——; m., 7 Apr., 1755, Susanna Scammell. He d. and she m., 2d, 22 July, 1778, Samuel Hosea.

ii John, b. ——; m., 24 Jan., 1765, Margaret Cox of Boston; she died of old age in the alms house in Boston, 23 Nov., 1824, æt. 84.

iii Sarah, b. ——; m., 1 Aug., 1765, Ebenezer Brown.

---

* See Land Records of Exeter, New Hampshire.

† Probate Records, Suffolk County, 40: 422.

iv Rebecca, b. ——; m. 17 June, 1756, Elkinah Hayden of Boston.

v Hezekiah, b. —— m., 23 Jan., 1777, Hannah McGraw of Boston.

17 John[4] (*John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 18 March, 1707; married, (intention publised 24 Oct.,) 12 Nov., 1730, Sarah,[4] daughter of Abraham[3] * and Abigail Foster. He died — Nov., 1750.(?) Was a tanner; was Ensign in the 8th Co., Capt. Thos. Staniford, Fifth Mass. Reg., Col. Robert Hale, in war against Louisburg, 1745. She was published to Jacob Parsons, of Gloucester, 28 Oct., 1752; was married 31 Oct., 1752. Widow Rust was appointed administrator of her husband's estate 13 Nov., 1752; Nathaniel Rust one of the sureties; inventory, £26 13s. The real estate consisted of five acres at Muddy River. Accounts presented 14 Nov., 1752. The widow was allowed pay for bringing up two young children, four years. Son Henry over 14 years of age when Benjamin Kinsman was appointed his guardian, 13 Jan., 1752.

Their children were:

i John,[5] b. 22 May, 1732; was a mariner and sea captain for many years; lived and died, unmarried, at Gloucester, 18 Oct., 1809, æt. 77. His brother, Henry Rust, was appointed administrator 6 Nov., 1809. Presented the inventory 16 Apr., 1810, and his account, 2 June, 1812. He purchased a good deal of property at Gloucester and Salem. He was in the expedition to Crown Point from Ipswich, and returned 1756.† In 1793 he owned a house in Salem.‡ 4 Jan., 1774, he takes deed from Eben Parsons to secure a debt; 11 Apr., 1801, he releases it over his own signature.§ 26 Feb., 1767, buys land in Gloucester of Benjamin Witt.|| May 6, 1791, he buys five acres of land of "Bro. Henry Rust." *et al.*¶

ii Sarah, b. 25 Sept., 1735; m., in New Gloucester, Me., 5 Jan., 1755, by Rev., Samuel Chandler, William, son of William and Mary (Harraden) Parsons, b. 1 Nov.,

---

* Abraham,[3] (Jacob,[2] Reginald[1] Foster of Ipswich.)

† Hist. Ips., p. 179. ‡ Essex Institutes, vol. i, p. 104.

§ Probate Records, 133:28.

|| Essex County Probate Records, 144:140. ¶ Ibid., 153:134.

1736; "she d. in New Gloucester, Me." They had: i SARAH,[6] (Parsons) b. 9 Oct., 1756. ii WILLIAM,* b. 16 July, 1758, m., 25 Nov., 1767, by Rev. Samuel Chandler, Sarah Vinson. They had: 1 *William,*[7] b. 10 Sept., 1769. 2 *Sarah,* b. 24 June, 1771. iii ISABELLA, b. 20 Aug., 1761. iv JOHN, b. 26 Feb., 1765.

37 iii Henry, b. 23 Aug., 1737; m. Lydia Janes and Abigail Benson.

iv Mary, b. 16 July, 1738.

v Abigail, b. 6 Nov., 1742; m., 18 Jan., 1763, Benj. Witt of Lynn; d. 13 Sept., 1825; he d., at L., 1817. They had: i DANIEL RUST,[6] (Witt) b. ——; m., — Nov., 1792, Mary Breed, d. 3 Sept., 1825. They had: 1 *Daniel,*[7] b. 1 Sept., 1793; d. 19 Sept., 1794. 2 *Susannah Mansfield,* b. 24 Mar., 1795. 3 *Abigail,* b. 16 July, 1797. 4 *Mary,* b. 3 Feb., 1802; d. 7 Apr., 1809.

vi Daniel, b. 24 June, 1747; killed by a horse.

18 Nathaniel[4] (*John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born (posthumous) 29 Mar., 1713; married 15 Nov., 1737, Sarah[5] Wallis;† she died 8 June, 1795. He died 5 Oct., 1787.

---

* He is erroniously called son of Jonathan Parsons in the publishment.

† Sarah,[5] (Dr Samuel,[4] [born 23 Sept., 1691, and Sarah ——] Samuel,[3] [born 11 June, 1664, and Sarah Watson, whom he married 30 Dec., 1690. He had a second wife Anna.] Ensign Nicholas,[2] Robert[1] Wallis, one of the first settlers; had land granted him in 1639.) Doctor Samuel Wallis lost an infant daughter Sarah, 4 Oct., 1715. He died 16 Oct., 1728 in the 38th year of his age.—History of Concord, Mass., subject, "Physicians of Ipswich," p. 15. Dr. Wallis became very prominent and was highly esteemed by all. He kept what, in those days, was known as an "apothecary shop," (drug store) and at one time was a member of the firm of Wise & Wallis. The following notice of this good and useful man appeared in the "*New England Weekly Journal,*" of Oct., 16, 1728: "Ipswich, Oct., 16 this morning died Dr. Samuel Wallis of this place, about forty years of age, a man much employed in publick affairs of the town, in which trust he discharged himself with singular faithfulness; and as he lived possessed of the great esteem of & affection of the people, so his death is very much lamented here." A sculpturesque slate headstone in the High street cemetery of Ipswich, bears the following:

HERE LYES BURRIED

YE BODY OF

DOCTOR SAMUEL WALLIS

WHO DECEASED OCT. 16,

ANNO DOMINO 1728.

IN YE 38 YEAR OF HIS AGE.

Near by is another similar stone bearing the following inscription:
"Here lyes buried ye Body of Mrs. Anna Wallis, wife of Dr. Samuel Wallis who died Sept 15 Anno Domino 1728 in ye 61st year of her age."

"Capt. Nathaniel Rust at a legal town meeting 10 March, 1743 was chosen in Essex as one of the selectmen." *

"16 April, 1759 he was appointed guardian of his minor sons, Wallis Rust, age over 14 and Samuel Rust, age under 14. 6 Dec., 1764, Samuel desired to have his father remain his guardian." †

Their children were:

i Mary,[5] bap. 16 July, 1738; d. 1 Aug., 1738.

ii Wallis, b. 6 Jan., 1739; d. in a few days.

38 iii Wallis 2d, bap. 8 Jan., 1741; m. Abigail Jones.

iv Joannah, b. 10 Feb., 1744; m., in Boston, 11 May, 1761, by Rev. Samuel Mather, John Batinnah Piemont; she sold her 1–5 interest in her mother's estate to Mary Foster, who sold to Nathaniel, Joannah Rust's brother.

39 v Samuel, b. 25 Nov., 1749; m. Ruth Calef.

40 vi John, bap. 18 Aug., 1751; m. Elizabeth Walker.

vii Ann, b. 23 Sept., 1753; d. without record.

41 viii Nathaniel, b. 5 May, 1755; m. Sarah Robbins and Mary Kimball.

ix William, b. ab. 1757; d. 1 Mar., 1783 on board prison ship in New York; probably unm.

x Sarah, bap. 16 Sept., 1759; ‡ d., unm., in Boston, 28 Mar., 1818, of consumption; she d. in the family of her niece, Mrs. Joanna Howard. Interred in First Chappel cemetery, Jonathan Howard's lot.§ 2 Oct., 1804, Sarah Rust, of Boston, a single woman, "sells a fifth part of the dwelling house of my honored mother, widow Sarah Rust, late of Ipswich." ||

xi Gideon, bap. 29 Nov., 1761. Gideon Rust, of Ipswich, served as a private in the Revolutionary army in Simeon Brown's Co., Nathaniel Wade Col., until 1 Jan., 1779.¶ No further account of him.

19 Nathaniel, Jr.[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, (?) 1695; married 19 Apr., 1716, Hannah Hatch. His will proved — Aug., 1740. His

---

* Old Parish Records of Essex. † Probate Records, 336.

‡ Church and Parish Baptisms in Ipswich, p. 99.

§ Town Records, Boston.

|| Essex County Land Records, vol. ccii, p. 5.

¶ Mass. Pay Rolls, vol. xviii, pp. 150 and 177.

brother Samuel Rust was appointed executor. Nathaniel Rust served on the first jury ever impaneled in Windham Co., Ct., 26 June, 1726.*

Their children were:

42 i Simeon,[5] b. 24 Sept., 1717; m. Sarah Long.

ii Elizabeth; b. 9 July, 1720; m. in Coventry, Conn., 16 Nov. 1738, Nathaniel, Jr., son of Nathaniel† and Abigail Ladd of Coventry. He d. in C. 19 Dec., 1744. They had: i FEBE,[6] (Phebe) (Ladd) b. 31 Jan., 1741–2. ii IRENE, b. 20 May, 1744.

iii Margaret, b. 31 Dec., 1722, m., in Coventry, 13 Feb., 1742–3, John Sabins, he d., 6 Nov., 1749, æt 27 years.

iv Melthiah, b. 4 July, 1724; must have married as in the will of Nathaniel, Sen., he gives to "Melthiah, son of Melthiah, grandchild of my beloved son Nathaniel Rust." ‡ Melthiah went to Woodbury, Conn., where he died about 1748. The following from the Probate Records of Litchfield county, will account for him.

"At a court of Probate held in Woodbury, May 20, 1748, Mr. Benj. Styles one of ye selectmen of ye town of Woodbury for ye year 1748 appeared in court and informed that one Melthia Rust, a transyant person, who it is said lived in Coventry in Conn. come into ye town of Woodbury in 1737 and was sick and lay long, and without relatives to take care of him, fell under ye care of ye selectmen of ye town, at length died, and intestate, and his relatives of Coventry refusing and neglecting to meddle as to any estate left when he died, it was requested that the Court would put in an administration on such small estate as he left when he died; whereupon this Court constituted ye above Mr. Benj. Styles administrator thereon and has this day granted letters of administration on such estate of the above deceased died siezed of in Woodbury." The inventory of this property has the following item: "One note of hand against his brother Mathias Rust of Coventry, £50 00s 00d." §

43 v Mathias, b. 2 Apr., 1726; m. Lucy Fitch.

vi Abigail, b. 31 Jan., 1728.

vii Jehial, b. 27 Jan., 1730; m., in Lebanon, Ct., 25 Oct., 1759, Lucy Chappel of L. They had one dau., Sarah, b. in L. 5 Dec., 1787.

viii Hannah, b. 25 Mar., 1732.

---

* Hist. of Windham, p. 267.

† Nathaniel Ladd, Sen., died 11 June, 1757, age 73 years; Abigail, his wife died 7 Aug., 1778, age 92 years.

‡ Windham Probate Records, vol. vi, p. 358.

§ Probate Records, Litchfield County, Connecticut, vol. vi, p. 358.

ix Rebecca, b. 28 July, 1733; m., 19 Feb., 1752, Absalom Kingsbury. They had: i ASA,[6] (Kingsbury) b. 10 Oct., 1752. ii EBENEZER, b. 2 Mar., 1755. iii EPHRAIM, b. 2 Sept., 1759. iv MARGARET, b. 13 June, 1761. v OBEDIAH, b. 3 May, 1763. vi ELISHA, b. 2 Feb., 1770.

x Nathaniel, b. 3 Oct., 1735; d. young.

44 xi Joseph, b. 26 Mar., 1737; m. Tabitha Kingsbury.

45 xii Nathaniel 2d, b. 21 Aug., 1739; m. Hannah Burroughs.

20 Capt. Samuel[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 May, 1703, probably in Northampton; married Sarah Hawkins 2 July, 1722, in Coventry, Ct., where the marriage is on record; he died in Coventry, 6 Sept., 1773.

Capt. Rust was prominent in town affairs and represented the town in the General Assembly. The following extracts, copied from the MS. history of Coventry by Rev. Mr. Root, will convey to the reader a very correct idea of his prominence and the business positions he occupied:

"'Chose Lister and Inspector,' 11 Dec., 1732." p. 65.

"At a 'Legall' town meeting held 17 Jan., 1733–4, a piece of land which had been laid out for a highway was granted to Samuel Rust. Meets and bounds given," p. 225.

"At a 'Legall' town meeting 10 Dec., 1733 Samuel Rust with others was appointed surveyor of highways."

"At a 'Legall' town meeting 12 Dec., 1737 Samuel Rust was appointed surveyor of highways."

April 8, 1740, Capt. Rust was appointed on a committee to exchange land.*

"Capt. Samuel Rust was 'chose' as one of the Selectmen of the town at a town meeting 5 Dec., 1748." p. 263.

"Capt Samuel Rust was chosen Moderator of a town meeting 18 Dec., 1749."

---

* It appears that in those days when a highway was laid out or altered an exchange of lands was resorted to as a pleasant mode of adjusting the claims of those whose land was affected thereby and thus preserve peace in the community, hence the "committee to exchange land."

"Capt. Samuel Rust was Representative in the General Assembly in Oct., 1749, May 1750, and May and Oct., 1751." p. 370.

"Capt. Samuel Rust was elected Moderator of town meeting 3 Dec., 1750." p. 264.

He was chosen school committee, 27 Dec., 1752.

"At a society meeting, 21 April, 1755, Samuel Rust with others was chosen to 'pass Society debts.' He was Moderator of this meeting." p. 346.

At the annual town meeting, 8 Dec., 1760, Richard Hale, Samuel Rust, Ebenezer Stiles and others were "chose" a committee to divide the town into districts, to "mend ye highways for ye futer."

Samuel Rust served on the first jury ever impaneled in Windham Co., 26 June 1726.* Was on the jury in the trial of Miss Elizabeth Shaw for the murder of her own illegitimate child, 17 Sept., 1745.†

Their children were:

i Freelove,[5] b. 25 May, 1724; m., in Coventry, Ct., 20 July, 1742, Eleazer Kingsbury. They had: i FREELOVE,[6] (Kingsbury) b. 22 Apr., 1743. ii ANN, b. 10 May, 1745. iii SARAH, b. 1 Feb., 1746–7. iv ELEAZER, b. 14 Feb., 1749–50. v SAMUEL RUST, b. 27 Feb., 1754.

ii Anne, b. 17 May, 1726; m., in C., 30 Aug., 1747, Samuel Richardson. They had: i MARCY,[6] (Richardson) b. 7 Jan., 1748. ii SAMUEL, b. 25 Mar., 1749. iii NATHANIEL, b. 5 Apr., 1750. iv ZEBULON, b. 31 July, 1751. v SAMUEL 2d, b. 13 Dec., 1752.

iii Samuel, b. 23 Feb., 1727; d. 26 Sept., 1740.

iv Sarah, b. 4 June, 1732; m. in C., 26 July, 1749, William Wilson. They had: i JACOB,[6] (Wilson) b. ——, 1750. ii DOROTHY, b. 17 Dec., 1751. iii and iv WILLIAM and SARAH, twins, b. 1 July, 1754. Sarah died in infancy. v ABIGAIL, b. 25 Feb., 1757. vi JOHN, b. 24 April, 1760. vii SARAH 2d, b. 24 Jan., 1763. viii ABIGAIL 2d, b. 1 Jan., 1765. ix ZEBULON, b. 26 Feb., 1767.

v Nathaniel, b. 15 May, 1735; d. 30 Sept., 1740.

vi Zebulon, b. 12 July, 1737; d. 23 Sept., 1740.‡

vii Cloah, (Chloe) b. 14 may, 1742.§

---

* History of Windham, p. 267.

† Ibid., p. 288.

‡ Samuel, Nathaniel and Zebulon and several members of other families died of an epidemic of sore throat in September and October, 1740.

§ Judd MS. says Samuel had nine children.

21 Noah[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 24 July, 1708, married, 2 Nov., 1727, Keziah, daughter of Justice Joseph and Sarah (Allen) Strong, born 1 Dec., 1709. He died 17 Dec., 1746.

At a "Legall" town meeting, 2 Dec., 1734, Noah Rust was appointed on a committee to survey highways.*

Dec. 27, 1736, at a society meeting it was appointed that "Noah Rust's dwelling house shall be the house for ye minister to preach in three months this winter." †

"At a town meeting, 12 Dec., 1737, Noah Rust was elected one of the Selectmen.‡ He was appointed one of the Listers and Inspectors at a town meeting 12 Dec., 1743."§

Their children were:

i Dille,[5] b. 11 July, 1729.

46 ii Noah, Jr., b. 28 June, 1731; m. Elizabeth —— and Hannah ——.

47 iii Amaziah, b. 4 June, 1733; m. Mary Marsh.

iv Hezekiah, b. 16 Aug., 1735.

v Chloe, b. 19 Dec., 1737; d. 4 Sept., 1739.

vi Chloe 2d, b. 4 Sept., 1739; d. soon.

vii Elijah, b. 10 Apr., 1740; d. 15 Nov., 1763.

viii Chloe 3d, b. 23 June, 1747; d. 28 July, 1747.||

22 Daniel[4] (*Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 18 Feb., 1711; married, first, Anna[4] White,¶ 26 April, 1732, and the marriage is recorded in Coventry. She died 23 July, 1747 and he married, second, 27 Oct., 1748, widow Mary (Wilson) Mead. She died in Coventry, 23 Sept., 1775, in the sixty-second year of her age. Her remains rest in the South Coventry yard and the grave is marked by nice white marble slabs. He was elected to several town offices among which were those of constable and collector; he was also hired by the town to keep up the stock of ammunition, 8 Jan., 1745.**

---

* Hist. of Coventry, p. 229. † Ibid., p. 243. ‡ Ibid., p. 246. § Ibid., p. 254.

|| Judd MS. says Noah had ten children in Coventry.

¶ Anna[4] (John,[3] Capt. Nathaniel,[2] John[1] White the emigrant from England.)

** MS. History of Coventry, p. 255.

He was highway surveyor, 18 Dec., 1744.

Their children were:

i Mercy,[5] b. 11 June, 1732; d. 15 Aug., 1739.

48 ii Daniel, b. 16 Apr., 1734; m. Mary Parker.

iii Anna, b. 26 Sept., 1736; d. 23 Aug., 1739.

49 iv Gersham, b. ab. March, 1738, probably in Northampton; m. Mary Cooley.

v Mercy 2d, b. 15 Aug., 1739; m. (int. pub.) Abner Clapp of Southampton, 23 Nov., 1763.

50 vi Lemuel, b. 11 Feb. 1741; m. Azubah Kingsley.

vii Zebulon, b., in Coventry, Ct., 5 Jan., 1742. No account of his having married. He enlisted as a private 1 Jan., 1777, in the Revolutionary War on brigantine "Independence," from Maine, commanded by Simeon Samson; served until July; also served on same ship from 7 Nov., 1777, one month and 24 days.* Zebulon Rust under Capt. Carpenter of Carpenter's Guards, stationed at Springfield, detached Apr., 1781, by order of the General Court. He enlisted ("joined") as private at Springfield, 28 May, 1781, disch'g'd 28 Aug., 1781, served three mos. Reg. probably from Plymouth.*

viii Mary, b. 27 Dec., 1744.

ix Anna, b. 14 Mar., 1747; m. 1768, John Strong, Jr.

51 x Nathaniel Wilson, b. 25 Apr., 1751; son of second wife; m. Rachel Babcock.

23 Israel, Jr.[4] (*Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 15 Feb., 1712; married, 10 Apr., 1735, Mary[5] Warner,† born 1715; died 10 Nov., 1809.

"July 22, 1771, Israel Rust, of Northampton, gave John Lyman a deed of his share of land in Southampton, called the second square mile, being supposed to be about thirty acres more or less. Rec'd. aug. 26, 1771. & Reg'd from the original." He died 10 Nov., 1779. His will, proved 12 Nov., 1779, provides for "my dear wife Mary Rust." "To my daughter Mary a certain portion and if this is not able to make her comfortable, my two sons Elijah and Daniel shall comfortably support and provide for her so long as she lives unmarried. To my

* Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

† Mary[5] (Mark,[4] [and Lydia Phelps] Mark,[3] [and Abigail Montague] John,[2] William[1] Warner the emigrant from England, 1637, and settled in Ipswich.)

son Israel Rust, Jun.," * * * * "to my four daughters," viz: Sarah, wife of Seth Clapp; Eunice, wife of Nathan Clark and Jerusha the wife of Noah Edwards, Jr. "To my son Daniel Rust" * * * * "to my sons Elijah and Daniel," etc. Appointed his two sons Elijah and Daniel to be executors of his will. Widow Mary Rust made her will, 10 Jan., 1805. Daughter Jerusha at this time is the widow of Noah Edwards. Her sons Elijah and Daniel are deceased. She appoints her son Israel as executor of her will. Israel[4] Rust was a lumberman in Northampton.

Their children were:

52 i Elijah,[5] b. 8 Mar., 1736; m. Miriam Strong.

ii Mary, b. 11 Dec., 1737; d., unm., 4 Apr., 1802, æt. 65.

iii Sarah, bap. 19 Aug., 1739; m., 1768, Nathaniel Parsons.

53 iv Israel, Jr., b. 4 Dec., 1741; m. Esther Bartlett.

v Daniel, b. 12 Jan., 1744; d. Aug., 1744.

vi Lydia, b. 18 July, 1745; d. æt. 7 years and 2 months.

vii Esther, b. — Oct., 1747; m. 28 Feb., 1771, Seth[5] Clapp,* b. 3 May, 1746; d. 13 Apr., 1814. He was a carpenter in Northampton. They had: i CHESTER,[6] (Clapp) ii SETH, b. 3 Mar., 1772; d. — Nov., 1838; m. Thankful Starr, res. in Northampton. They had: 1 *Mary Ann*,[7] b. 27 Nov., 1804; m., 1830, Henry Strong. iii ESTHER, b. 2 Mar., 1774; d. 6 Feb., 1861; m. Elijah Cook of N. iv SPENCER, b. — Dec., 1777; d. in the winter of 1815–16; m. Diana Phelps; res. in N. v LUTHER, b. 21 Nov., 1779; d. 10 Jan., 1803, on the borders of the Mississippi river. vi PAULINE, b. 16 June, 1782; d., unm., 6 Oct., 1834. vii LYDIA, b. 25 Oct., 1784; d. 2 Dec., 1818; m. —— Emerson of N. viii ANSEL, b. 13 Feb., 1788; d. 11 Sept., 1866; m. Eunice Wright; res. in Westhampton. They had: 1 *Luther*,[7] b. 19 Oct., 1819; m., 24 June, 1845, Harriett P. Stedman; clergyman in Wisconsin. They had: (1) Harriett P.,[8] b. 19 Aug., 1846; m. Henry Watner. (2) Emma L., b. 3 July, 1848. (3) Mary A., b. — Apr., 1850. (4) Wardlow Ansel, b. 5 Apr., 1853. (5) Sarah B., b. 29 Nov., 1855. (6) Grace D. W., b. 24 Oct., 1859. 2 *Reuben Wright*, b. 19 Sept., 1821; m. Susan T. Burt. They had: (1) Ellen Louise,[8] b. 15 Feb., 1854. (2) Laura Hale, b. 19 Feb., 1856. (3) George Burt, b. 3 Nov., 1859. (4) Lyman Wright, b. 5 Sept., 1861. (5)

* Seth[5] (Seth,[4] Samuel,[3] Preserved,[2] Roger[1] Clapp the emigrant.)

Martha Frances, b. 30 Mar., 1862. (6) Edwin Bissell, b. 17 May, 1864. (7) Susan Maria, b. 7 Dec., 1866; d. 15 Sept., 1869. (8) Mary Anna, b. 25 Nov., 1868. 3 *Harriet F.*, b. 9 Jan., 1825; d. unm. 1871. 4 *Sophia*, b. 29 Mar., 1828; m. 17 June, 1858, Alfred D. Montague. ix SOPHIA, (twin to Ansel,[6]) b. 13 Feb., 1788; m. Spencer Clark, of Northampton. x BELINDA.*

viii Eunice, b. — Oct., 1749; m. 9 Jan., 1772, Nathan Clark, grandson of Sarah Rust, (who m. Deacon Samuel Allen, Jr.,—See 4, iv, ii, 4.) They had: i NANCY,[6] (Clark) b. — Mar., 1773; m. Andrew Phelps. They had: 1 *Nancy*,[7] (Phelps) b. — June, 1793. 2 *Martin*, b. 1 Feb., 1795. 3 and 4 *Asa* and *Lovina*, twins, b. 7 Jan., 1798. 5 *Andrew*. ii EUNICE, (Clark) b. — Apr., 1775; m. 19 Dec., 1799, Jonathan Strong. They had: 1 *Jonathan*,[7] (Strong) b. 1 Aug., 1800; d. 6 Apr., 1803. 2 *Rachel*, b. 13 July, 1803; d. 29 June, 1858. 3 *Elizabeth*, b. 27 March, 1805. 4 *Jonathan* 2d, b. 25 Aug., 1807. 5 *Calvin*, b. 26 Mar., 1810. 6 *George*, b. 23 Jan., 1813. 7 *Daniel*, b. 25 Sept., 1818; d. 26 Sept., 1818. iii NATHAN, Jr., (Clark) b. 27 July, 1777; d. 22 June, 1856. iv LUCINDA, b. ——; m. Benoni Clark. v THEODORE. vi SYLVESTER. vii LUTHER. viii CALVIN. The last two were twins.

ix Jerusha, b. 1751; m. Noah Edwards, Jr., 1771. They had: i CALVIN,[6] who m. Elizabeth ——. They had: 1 *Edmund*,[7] who m. Abigail ——. They had: (1) Mrs. Jane E.[8] Strong, of Northampton.

Israel Rust, the father of Jerusha, drew, by lot, from the town of Northampton, lot No. 65 on account of Jerusha's birth.

x Daniel 2d, b. 1753; m. 14 Mar., 1782, Penelope Cook, b. 1761. His will, 24 Mar., 1803; he app. wife Penelope Rust and his nephew, Spencer Clapp, executors of his will; witnesses: Levi Lyman, Eunice Cook, Seth Clapp and Jonathan Rust; approved 26 Apr., 1803. Penelope Rust made her will 7 Jan., 1808; witnesses: Grace C. Bates, Samuel Wright, Jr., and Francis Foster; approved 4 Apr., 1810. No children named in either will. June 25, 1807, Penelope Rust married Hervey Tillotson.†

xi Jonathan, b. 2 Nov., 1755; d. 9 Mar., 1776.

---

* Clapp Genealogy, 1876.

† This marriage is on record in Northampton and while there is no mention of any children in either will the author feels confident that Penelope Rust who married Hervey Tillotson was the daughter of Daniel and Penelope Rust.

24 Daniel[4] (*Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1711; married, in Stonington, Ct., (by Ebenezer Pendleton) 9 Dec., 1736, Elizabeth Williams.

Their children were:

i Daniel,[5] b. in Stonington, 7 Oct., 1737.

ii Elizabeth, b. in Stonington, 9 Oct., 1738.

54 iii Elisha, b. in Stonington, — June, 1740; bap. in Southampton, 18 Apr., 1742; m. Hannah Parsons.

iv John, b. 2 Oct., 1741; d. 3 Jan., 1741–2.

v Anne, b. 3 Aug., 1744.

55 vi Stephen, b. ab. 1747; m. Prudence Bill.

FIFTH GENERATION.

---

25 Moses[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 19 June, 1740; married, (intention published) 21 Nov., 1763, Sarah[5] Choate,* born 28 July, 1745; died Nov., 1831. He died 10 Oct., 1827. By occupation a fisherman and later a farmer. He was in the Revolutionary War, in the Third Company for coast defences under Mr. Pierson, at Gloucester, and served most of the time through 1776.† Oldest surviving son mentioned in his mother's will, 1803.

Their children were:

i Sarah,[6] b. 11 Jan., 1764; m. 10 Dec., 1784, Isaac Day, b. in Glo., 8 Jan., 1758. She d. 8 Sept., 1851, of diarrhœa. They had: i SARAH,[7] (Day) b. 3 May, 1786; m. 8 Feb., 1811, Epps Bray; d. 22 June, 1825. ii ISAAC, b. 15 Aug., 1787; m. 16 June, 1813, Susan Haskall; she d. 18 Aug., 1820. iii PHILIP, b. 5 Sept., 1789; d. in England, 10 Nov., 1814. iv MOSES R., b. 8 Mar., 1792; d. 24 Aug., 1796. v ANN R., b. 17 Feb., 1795; m. 18 Nov., 1816, James Bray. vi HANNAH, b. 24 Sept., 1797; d. 28 Nov., 1797. vii BETSEY R., b. 24 Nov., 1798; m. 25 Mar., 1822, Samuel Marshall;

---

* Sarah[5] (Deacon Josiah,[4] [and Patience Roberts] Lieut. Thos.,[3] Gov. Thos.,[2] John[1] Choate the emigrant.)

† Mass. Pay Rolls, vol. xxxvi, pp. 186, 189 and 208–9.

Polly (Rust) Pulsifer. (For record see page 67.)

d. 20 Feb., 1881. viii JUDITH R., b. 14 Jan., 1802; m. 2 Nov., 1825, H. Goldsmith. ix MARY, b. 17 Apr., 1804; m. 29 Nov., 1827, James Marshall.

58 ii Moses, Jr., b. 6 Oct., 1765; m. Patience Lufkin.

iii Polly, (Mary) b. 9 Jan., 1769; m. 30 Aug., 1789, Jonathan, son of David and Hannah (Pulsifer) Pulsifer, b. 27 Dec., 1764; d. 26 Apr., 1849. She d. 29 Sept., 1862. He was a farmer. They had: i POLLY,[7] (Pulsifer) b. at Cape Ann, 21 Nov., 1790; d. ——, 1800. ii HANNAH, b. at C. A., 25 Mar., 1792; d. ——, 1800. iii JONATHAN, b. at Poland, Me., 18 Apr., 1795; m. in Minot, Me. ——, 1821, Nancy, dau. of Wm. and Annie (Nevins) Pottle, of Me., b. in Poland, Me., 1 Jan., 1800; d. in P., 5 Jan., 1866. He d. in P., 18 July, 1855. They had: 1 *John Rust*,[8] b. in P., 17 May, 1823; m. Martha Virgin, dau. of Alvin and Cynthia (Wheeler) Bolster, of E. Rumford, Me.; b. in E. R., 18 Sept., 1828. He d. in Poland, 10 Oct., 1883. He was a member of the Legislature and held various other prominent offices; fam. res. Poland, Me. They had: (1) Son,[9] b. and d. 6 Feb., 1854. (2) Anna Pottle, b. 12 July, 1855. (3) Mary Rust, b. 28 Jan., 1858; d. 2 Feb., 1873. (4) Ada Bolster, b. 29 Apr., 1862; d. 18 Aug., 1884. (5) John Rust, b. 2 Dec., 1868. iv MOSES RUST, b. in Poland, 9 Oct., 1799; m. 1st, ——, 1819, Mary Stront, dau. of Hon. Josiah and Sally (Barnes) Dunn, of Poland, b. in P., 3 May, 1801; d. 11 Mar., 1850. Dr. Moses R. Pulsifer, m. 2d, 19 Oct., 1853, in Ellsworth, Me., Mary Letitia, dau. of Robert and Hannah Sullivan (Simpson) Berry, of E. Trenton, Me., (now Lamoine.) He was a graduate of Bowdoin Med. Coll. in 1822. In 1850 he studied homœopathy, in N. Y. city; d. in Ellsworth, 27 Jan., 1877. They had: 1 *Josiah Dunn*,[8] b. in Poland, Me. 13 May, 1820; m. 24 May, 1848, in Minot, Helen Abigail, dau. of Willard H. and Harriet S. (Duffs) Woodbury, of Me., b. 30 Dec., 1822. He was admitted to the bar from Harvard, Mar., 1843; 9 years clerk of courts; paymaster of U. S. army, 1864–5; was official short-hand reporter of the Me. Senate, etc. They had: (1) Abbie Harriet,[9] b. in Columbia, Me., 23 May, 1849. (2) Pitman, b. in Poland, 24 June, 1852; m. Mary Ella, dau. of Wm. P. and Emeline A. (Russell) Marston, of Bath, Me., b. in B., 30 May, 1851. He was for 10 years official stenographer of the courts of Me., and since Nov., 1881, has been clerk of the census committeee of the U. S. Senate. They had: (*a*) Wirt Russell,[10] b. in Boston, 2 Feb., 1876; d. in Portland, Me., 7 Aug., 1876. (*b*) Edith, b. in P., 25 May, 1877. (3) Woodbury, A. M., b.

Auburn, Me., 13 May, 1855; m. in Lewiston, Me., 20 May, 1879, Adelaide Coe, dau. of Richard Cobb and Cornelia (Barnes) Pennell of Lewiston, b. in Portland, 7 May, 1854. He graduated from Bowdoin Coll. 1875, since then has been official stenographer in the courts of Me. They had: (*a*) Elizabeth Adelaide,[10] b. in Lewiston, 15 Mar., 1880. (4) Caroline, b. in Auburn, 30 Dec., 1858. (5) Harriet Ann, b. in Auburn, 19 Apr., 1870; Bates Coll., class '91. 2 *Nathan Goldsmith Howard*, b. in Eden, Me., 24 Jan., 1824; m. at Waterville, Me., 24 Oct., 1855, Ann Cornelia, dau. of William and Cornelia Ann (Dunbar) Moore, of W. Dr. Nathan G. H. Pulsifer grad. in med. at Dartmouth Coll., N. H., 1848; president of the Me. Homœopathic Med. Society in 1880; pres. of the People's Nat'l. Bk., Waterville, since 1881; res. W. They had: (1) Nellie Nora,[9] b. 24 June, 1856; m. in W., 1 Jan., 1878, Frank Lorenzo, s. of Lorenzo Eugene and Sarah (Chase) Thayer. He b. in W., 15 Feb., 1855; merchant and P. M. of W., 1885–9. They had: (*a*) Nathan Pulsifer,[10] (Thayer), b. in W., 20 Dec., 1878. (*b*) Lorenzo Eugene, b. W., 8 Mar., 1883. (2) Cornelia Ann, (Pulsifer) b. 8 Aug., 1860; m. 21 Feb., 1884., Herbert Leslie, s. of Henry and Mary (Crie) Kelley, of Fairfield, Me., b. 6 Nov., 1856; grad. at Colby University, 1880; has been cashier Fairfield Nat'l. Bk., since 1883; res. Fairfield, Me. (3) Dr. William Moor, b. 18 Aug., 1863; grad. at Colby University, 1882; rec'd deg. of M. D. from Harvard Med. Sch., 1886, also from Hohnemann Med. Coll., Philadelphia; practiced since in Skowhegan, Me. (4) Ralph Howard, b. 19 Aug., 1865; grad. at Colby Univ., 1886; Boston Univ., Sch. of Med., class 1890; grad. from Hohnemann Med. Coll., Phila., 1890; settled in Waterville, Me. 3 *Reuben Dunn*, b. in Eden, Me., 24 Oct., 1825; m. 30 May, 1858, Ann Chase De Laittre, b. 25 Nov., 1839. He was in Cal. gold fields five years; since then a farmer. They had: (1) Mary Eliza,[9] b. 24 Jan., 1861. (2) Horace Elmer, b. 11 Aug., 1864; d. in Farmington, Me., 26 Apr., 1884. (3) Charles Hill, b. 4 Dec., 1867. (4) Louis De Laittre, b. 18 Oct., 1872. 4 *Jonathan*, b. 3 Aug., 1827; d. 27 Nov., 1861. 5 *Caroline Persia*, b. 14 Dec., 1829; m. 13 Sept., 1855, Benj. F. Crocker, b. 17 June, 1822. He is a lumber dealer, res. Hyannis. They had: (1) Willard Crafts,[9] (Crocker) b. 26 June, 1859; grad. at Phillips Academy, 1880; Amherst Coll. 1884; M. A., 1887; M. D. at Vt. Univ., 1887; settled in Foxborough, 1889. (2) Ella Pulsifer, b. 6 July, 1862; d. 12 Apr., 1864. (3) Augusta Percival, b. 15 July, 1864; m. 30 Dec., 1890, James Varnum Turner, of Webster; grad.

Smith Coll., 1885. (4) and (5) Benton P. and Bertha, twins, b. 13 Mar., 1867. 6 *Sarah Barnes*, (Pulsifer) b. 1 Apr., 1832; d. 10 Mar., 1850. 7 *Augustus Moses*, b. 15 June, 1834; m. 2 July, 1863, Harriet Little, dau. of Geo. W. and Janet (Clark) Chase of Dixon, Ill., Baton Rouge, La. and Auburn, Me., b. in Baton Rouge, 6 June, 1844. He grad. from Bowdoin Coll. 1858; admitted to the bar in Me., 1860; Co. Att'y, 1870–3; since 1870, treasurer of the Little Androscoggin Water Power Co., res. Auburn, Me. They had: (1) Jeanie Deane,[9] b. in Auburn, 10 June, 1864; for five years, a teacher in Art Dep't. of Ohio Wesleyan Univ.; in Art League, N. Y., 1890. (2) James Augustus, b. in A., 1 Mar., 1866; grad. Colby Univ., 1888; in Nat'l. Law Sch., Wash., D. C., 1890, where he will grad. in May, 1891. (3) Tappan Chase, b. in A., 18 Apr., 1870; a naturalist. (4) and (5) Mary Helen, and a son, twins, b. in Poland, Me., 17 July, 1872; son d. same day. (6) Chase, b. in A., 3 Sept., 1874. (7) Nathan, b. 11 Sept., 1876. (8) Helen Woodbury, b. 24 June, 1878; d. 23 Sept., 1878. (9) Harriet Chase, b. 10 Nov., 1881. 8 *Augusta Mary*, twin to Augustus Moses, b. 15 June, 1834; d. 25 Aug., 1848. 9 *Dr. Horatio Bridgham*, b. in Minot, Me., 28 Dec., 1835; m. in Auburn, 1 Nov., 1861, Augusta Ellen, dau. of Jacob and Mary (Packard) Roak, of A., b. 21 Jan., 1838. Dr. Pulsifer studied med. in Ellsworth, Me., with his father for three years, and grad. from Pa. Homœopathic Med. Coll., 1861; grad. 1863, Jefferson Med. Coll.; practiced one year in Phila.; since then a manufacturer in Auburn, where all their children were born. They had: (1) Son,[9] b. and d. 6 June, 1863. (2) Jacob Roak, b. 3 June, 1864; m. in A., 19 Sept., 1885, Emma Louisa, dau. of Dr. Avery B. and Mary Jane (Loring) Foster, of Providence, R. I. and A., b. 9 May, 1868. He is a manuf'r in A. They had: (*a*) Helen Foster,[10] b. in A., 13 June, 1886. (*b*) Grace, b. in A., 13 Sept., 1888. (3) Mary Augusta, b. 10 Dec., 1867; m. in A., 10 June, 1886, Frederick Wilson, s. of Joseph Warren and Francenia (Osborne) Quimby, of Lawrence, b. in L., 27 Sept., 1866. They had: (*a*) Francenia Augusta,[10] (Quimby) b. in Auburn, 3 May, 1888. (*b*) Eva May, b. in A., 25 Nov., 1889. (4) Son, (Pulsifer) b. and d. 22 Dec., 1870. (5) Josiah Choate, b. 27 Feb., 1872; d. 16 Sept., 1872. (6) Edward Horatio, b. 21 Aug., 1875. (7) Albert Packard, b. 3 Oct., 1876. 10 *Eliza Dunn*, b. 5 Sept., 1837; d. 22 Jan., 1854. 11 *Ella Dinsmore*, b. 1 July, 1839; m. 1st, in Yarmouth, 1 June, 1873, Frederick Matthews, b. 16 Aug., 1805. He was treasurer of the New Jerusalem Society from its formation in 1840

till his death, 1 Feb., 1885; she m. 2d, 29 Dec., 1886, Joseph Bassett, b. 9 Sept., 1841; res., Yarmouth, occupation, cranberry culture. Ella D. Matthews had: (1) Mary,[9] (Matthews) b. 23 Nov., 1874. 12 *Thomas H. Benton,* (Pulsifer) b. in Poland, Me., 2 Apr., 1842; m. in Yarmouth, 1 June, 1880, Annie Gorham, b. 3 Sept., 1859. He entered Colby Univ., 1859, where he remained until the civil war, when he entered army service, 1 Oct., 1861; taken prisoner in cavalry charge at Aldie, Va., 17 June, 1863; exchanged 24 July. 1863, at Deep Bottom; 16 Aug., 1864, rec'd two severe wounds; dis. 25 Nov. 1864; grad. Hohnemann Med. Coll., Philadelphia, Pa., 1872; settled in Yarmouth in 1873, where he now resides and has a large practice. They had: (1) Carrie Rust,[9] b. 17 Apr., 1881. (2) Mary Jane, b. 3 Nov., 1882; d. 28 Apr., 1885. (3) Gorham, b. 1 Apr., 1887. 13 *Georgia Rust,* b. 6 Aug., 1855; m. 2 Feb., 1881, Dr. Charles Byron Porter, b. 7 Mar., 1855; practiced med. in Corinna, Me., 1880–9; res., Oldtown, Me. They had: (1) Karl Byron,[9] (Porter) b. 13 Dec., 1883. (2) Harry Woodbury, b. 4 Dec., 1885. 14 *Charles Leslie,* b. 25 Sept., 1858.

iv Samuel, b. 1 Nov., 1772. Lost at sea with his brothers, Moses and John, ab. 1797, unm.

57 v Benjamin, b. in Glo., 20 Sept., 1774; m. Lydia Pew.

vi Nancy, b. 1 July, 1775; m. 1st, Phillip Millett; m. 2d. Ebenezer Burpee, b. — Jan., 1768; d. 9 Jan., 1854, She d. 1 Mar., 1854, of apoplectic fit. By 1st marriage they had: i SAMUEL,[7] (Millett.) ii JOSHUA. iii MOSES. iv BENJAMIN. By 2d m. they had: v EBENEZER, (Burpee) b. — July, 1807; d. 1 Mar., 1885. vi DAVID, b. 7 Sept., 1808; m. 18 Jan., 1832, Mrs. Eliza Parsons, dau. of Daniel and Mary Steele, b. 5 May, 1794; d. 16 Oct., 1885. vii NANCY RUST, b. — Jan., 1812; d. 2 Feb., 1876, unm.

vii Judith, bap. 5 May, 1781; m. 2 June, 1802, Benjamin, s. of Benj. and Sarah (Gouch) Ellery,* b. 30 Mar., 1780 at 4 o'clock, p. m.; d. 11 Feb., 1864. She d. 5 July, 1858, of lung fever; is buried in the Glo. cemetery; he was a cabinet maker in Glo. Upon her tomb-stone is the following:

> "My Saviour calls, my time is o'er;
> "With him I go, to die no more.
> "Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord."

They had: i JUDITH,[7] (Ellery) b. —, 1804; m. 9 Mar., 1823, James Saville. They removed to the west. They

* Benj. Ellery, Sen., was the son of William and Abigail (Allen) Ellery; he son of William and Mary (Coyt) Ellery. Benj. Ellery, Jr., was an exemplary and devoted Christian; was one of the founders of the First Baptist Church, of which he was a member.

had: 1 *Edward*,[8] (Saville) who m. Emeline Clay. He was lost at sea.* They had: (1) Frank,[9] (Saville). (2) Edward. (3) Ada. (4) James. (5) William. 2 *Ada*, m. Frank Reynolds in Portland.(?) They had: (1) Fanny,[9] (Reynolds) who m. Atkins Edwards. (2) Josephine Ellery. (3) Edith. (4) Albert. ii ELIZA, (Ellery) b. ——, 1806; m. 16 Dec., 1827, Timothy William Brown,† b. 17 Mar., 1802; d. 18 Mar., 1835. They had: 1 *George Washington*,[8] (Brown); m. 27 Oct., 1872, Florence Lewis. 2 *Benjamin Frederick*, unm.; both res. with their mother in Glo. iii BENJAMIN, (Ellery) b. in Glo., 17 May, 1808; m. 29 Sept., 1835, by Rev. Thomas Jones, Lucy Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. John Parsons of Glo., b. 7 Aug., 1811. He is a cabinet maker; res. Glo. They had: 1 *Josephine Augusta*,[8] b. 19 May, 1842; m. 27 Sept., 1873, by Rev, James F. Clark, Samuel Gass Davis; res. Boston. 2 *Emeline*, d. young. 3 *Benjamin Franklin*, b. 21 Mar., 1852; m. 24 Oct., 1875, by Rev. Mr. Minot, Eveline, dau. of James Dennison, of E. Cambridge, b. 5 Aug., 1848. They had: (1) James Benjamin,[9] b. 30 Aug., 1876. 4 *Emeline*. 5 *George*.

58 viii William C., bap. 16 Nov., 1783; Charlotte Babson.

ix John, b. 10 May, 1787; lost at sea with his brothers Moses and Samuel, ab. 1797, unm.

x Betsey, bap. 3 Apr., 1791; m. John Moore. They had: i JOSEPH,[7] (Moore); res. Peabody. ii SARAH; res. P. iii CAROLINE, d. young. iv MARY, m. Alfred Presson; res. Glo.; she d. of hepatitis, 21 Mar., 1866, æt. 30 years, 2 months and 8 days.

26 Israel[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 17 Oct., 1747; married, (intention published) 2 Apr., 1774, Jerusha, daughter of Abel and Jerusha (Day) Woodbury,‡ born 24 Oct., 1756. Israel was at one time quite wealthy and owned "Rust Island," making the purchase of William Parsons of

---

*Edward Saville was lost at sea, 9 Jan., 1871. "Besides Mr. Saville, her husband, upon that fearful night, Mrs. Saville lost two brothers, by which bereavement she lost her reason."

† Mr. Brown was a descendant of "Ruling Eld. John Browne, a prominent and influential man in Salem during the first half of its settlement."

‡ Jerusha Day and Abel Woodbury were married in Gloucester 15 Nov., 1755.

Gloucester, 24 Feb., 1787, for £220.* He died in West Gloucester, — Feb., 1830.

Their children were:

i Jerusha,[6] b. 14 Apr., 1776; m. in Glo., 24 Dec., 1800, Seth Woodbury.

ii Polly, (Mary) bap. 24 Aug., 1777; m. 11 Jan., 1797, James Adams. They had: i CHARLES,[7] (Adams); m. Sarah Potter Woodbury, (first cousins—see 26, vii, i.) They have several children; res. Derry, N. H. ii SARAH. iii RUTH. iv MARY. v ELIZA. vi HARRIET. vii ELMIRA. viii SUSAN. ix WILLIAM. x JAMES. xi GEORGE.

iii Abel, bap. 21 May, 1780; d. at sea, 30 Sept., 1797, unm.

iv Nancy Anna, bap. 8 July, 1783; m. 2 June, 1808, John Roberts, Jr. He cut his throat, then drowned himself. They had: i JERUSHA,[7] (Roberts.) ii SARAH ANN, b. 15 June, 1810; d. in W. Glo., 22 June, 1860. iii IRENE, d. of erysipelas, in the Somerville insane asylum, 21 Dec., 1860. iv THANKFULL, burnt to death. v BETSEY. vi JOHN.

v Sue, (Susannah) bap. 30 May, 1784; m. 7 Feb., 1802, Josiah,† son of Wm. and Nancy (Burnham) Lufkin of Glo. He was drowned. They had: i ISRAEL,[7] (Lufkin.) ii SETH. iii LEVI, res. 50 Watts Ave., near E. Lynn. iv JOSIAH. v SARAH. vi WILLIAM, b. in W. Glo., —— 1805; m. 2d, 30 Oct., 1860, Mary Trefry, b. in Nova Scotia, ——, 1838.

vi Asa, (Asahel) bap. 12 Feb., 1786; lost on board the steamer "Lexington" when she was burnt while on her way from New York City.

vii Sally, bap. 31 Mar., 1788; m. 1st, Barnett Woodbury; m. 2d, William Woodbury. They had: i SARAH POTTER,[7] (Woodbury); m. Charles Adams, (first cousins—see 26, ii, i.)

59 viii Israel, bap. 5 Sept., 1790; m. Betsey Walker.

ix Betty, (Betsey) bap. 5 July, 1794; m. 6 Oct., 1816, Jonathan Kendall. They had: i MARY ANN,[7] (Kendall) res. Lynn. ii ELIZABETH W., b. in Newburyport, 1 Mar., 1821; m. —— Gilbert; d. in Glo. 24 Apr., 1886.

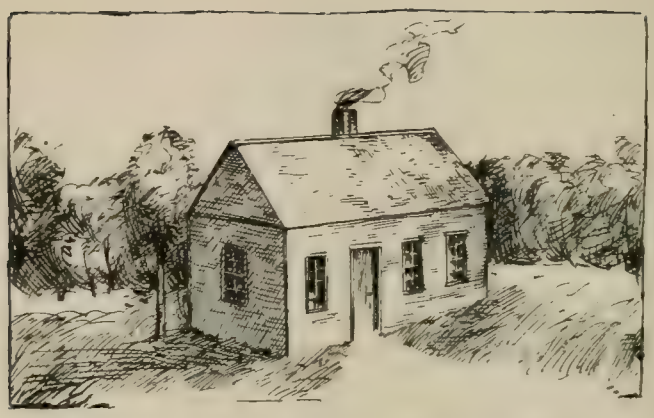
x Moses, b. 10 Jan., 1794; bap. 1 May, 1796; d. in W. Glo. unm., 18 June 1864. He was a yeoman.

xi Arolina, bap. 23 Sept., 1798; m. (int. pub. 3 Apr., 1814,) 25 Nov., 1814, Asa Haskall; both dead. They had: i SALLY,[7] (Haskall) m. James Wilkins. ii ANN, m.

---

* Essex County Land Records, vol. cxlvi, p. 133.

† Josiah was a brother to William that married Sophia Rust—59, i.



The Author's birthplace. (See page 369.)

"Rust Tavern." (See page 73.)

Rufus Holmes. iii CAROLINE, m. Samuel James. iv LUCINDA, m. Samuel Colby; res. Manchester, Mass.(?) v ELIZABETH, m. —— Hill, her res. Andover.

xii Thankfull, bap. 18 Sept., 1803; m. 1st, 24 Feb., 1822, Richard, son of Richard Herrick, Jr.; m. 2d, 8 Apr., 1827, Moses Burnham. Thankfull Herrick had: i RICHARD,[7] (Herrick) and several other children. All died young.

27 Benjamin[5] (*Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 14 June, 1753; married, 19 Dec., 1784, Lucy Bray, born in West Gloucester, where she died 15 June, 1818, æt. 68. He died in Gloucester, 25 Dec., 1831, æt. 78 years. He succeeded his father in "keeping tavern" in the old Rust House* at the head of Little River, West Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Lucy,[6] b. in Glo. 28 Feb., 1785; d. 20 Aug., 1870; m. Benjamin Gilbert, of Glo. (see 11, vi, iii.) They had: i Benjamin, res. Magnolia. ii SAMUEL. iii JOHN. iv LUCY, m. Solomon Burnham; d. 5 Nov., 1871, æt. 67 years; res. Magnolia.

ii Ruth, bap. 12 Nov., 1786; d. ——, 1849; pub. to Job, son of Zeb. Stanwood, 23 Apr., 1814. (see 11, viii, vii.) "First entered Lucy, then changed to Ruthy by Job Stanwood." They did not marry. Reason: "Gloucester, Aug. 15, 1814. I, the subscriber, hereby forbid the bans of matrimony between my son Job Stanwood and Ruthy Rust entered 23 Apr., 1814. Zebulon Stanwood."† She m. James Blisset of Glo.; one child only, unm., Ann, (Blisset) Rockport. She is quite aged.

60 iii Benjamin, b. in Glo., 15 Feb., 1789; m. Elizabeth Ross.

iv Rachel, bap. 9 Oct., 1791; d. 12 Nov., 1794.

61 v Samuel, b. in W. Glo. 5 July, 1795; m. Jerusha Wallis.

62 vi Moses, b. in Glo. ——, 1798; m. Lydia Berry.

vii Abby, b. in Glo., 6 June, 1802; m. 1st, —— Maddocks; m. 2d, Cornelius Colby, he was a sea-faring man; d. ab. 1882. They had several children. She is dead. Some private records say she died unmarried.

---

* This old tavern was still standing and apparently well preserved when the author visited it in 1889. It was built in 1712. The accompanying illustration is from a photograph taken in 1888.

† Gloucester City Records.

28 Nathaniel, Jr.[5] (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about July, 1718; married, (intention published 15 Nov., 1737) (by Rev. W. White) Mary, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Ring) Lovekin.

Their children were:

i Mary,[6] bap. 5 Nov., 1738; m. 24 June, 1755, John Skinner of Boston.

ii Hannah, b. 2 Oct., 1739.

iii Nathaniel, b. 20 Nov., 1741, "and dyed."

iv Nathaniel 2d, b. 17 Oct., 1745.

29 Capt. Enoch[5] (*Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 15 Dec., 1724; married first, in Boston, 27 Dec., 1750, Elizabeth Bartlett; married second, in Boston, 1 Oct., 1760, (by Rev. Samuel Mather,) Lucy Myrick.

"Enoch Rust, of Boston, mariner, was appointed guardian unto his daughter Miriam Rust, 17 Apr., 1761,* a minor under the age of 14 years, and niece of William Webb, late of Boston, merchant, deceased;" made his will,† 15 Apr., 1797, proved 9 Apr., 1804, wherein he names "my beloved wife Lucy," as executrix, "son Enoch," "daughter Elizabeth," "daughter Lucy" and "granddaughter, Lucy Myrick Ridgway, daughter of my daughter Lucy." He died in Boston, — Mar., 1804, æt. seventy-nine years.‡

The widow, Lucy Rust, made her will 9 Nov., 1815, proved 12 Oct., 1818,§ wherein she names "my beloved granddaughter Lucy M. Ingalls, wife of Doctor William Ingalls,—to her $2,000," "and likewise the portrait of my late son Enoch," also to "my beloved daughter Elizabeth Merry, wife of Jonathan Merry,—to her $1,500," to "my beloved daughter Lucy Ridgway,—to her $1,500 and residue and remainder of all estate, etc. to my said

* Suffolk County Probate Records, 58: 333. † Ibid., 102: 157, 102: 275, 116: 276.

‡ Weekly Magazine. § Suffolk County Probate Records, 116: 557.

daughter Lucy Ridgway," (executrix of her will.) She died very suddenly, 6 Oct., 1818, and was buried in Copp Hill, O. G., Boston.

Their children were:

i Miriam.[6] She was under 14 years of age in 1761, when her father was appointed her guardian. She m. in Glo., 8 Jan., 1772, James Dyke. The above was child of first wife, Elizabeth.

ii Elizabeth, m. Jonathan Merry.

iii Enoch, d. ab. 1813, unm.

iv Lucy, b. ab. 1767; m. —— Ridgway; made her will 1835; d. 19 Aug., 1852; buried in 38 Copp Hill, marked "L. Ridgway's tomb, 1819." She had: i ENOCH HENRY,[7] (called Rust) b. ab., 1781; d. 22 June, 1857, unm., æt. 76 years. ii LUCY MYRICK, (Ridgway) b. ab., 1784; d. 1824, æt. ab. 40 yrs.; m. 14 Dec., 1802, Dr. William, s. of William and Susannah (Pearson) Ingalls,* b. in Newburyport 3 May, 1769; d. 9 Sept., 1851. Prof. of Anat. in Brown Univ.; Harvard Univ. 1790; M. D. 1801. She d. in Boston, 1824. He m. 2d, Alice, dau. of Maj. John Brazer and had several children by her. Dr. Wm. Ingalls, by wife Lucy M. (Ridgway) Ingalls, had: 1 *Lucy Rust*,[8] (Ingalls) b. in Boston, 31 Jan., 1809; m. 20 May, 1829, Charles Harrison, s. of Hon. Wm. Stedman; he d. in Boston 8 June, 1866; she d. in B. 11 Nov., 1844. They had: (1) Charles Ellery,[9] (Stedman) b. 23 Mar., 1831; m. 1 Nov., 1859, Edith Ellen, dau. of Isaac Parker. Harvard University, 1852.; M. D. 1855; U. S. Navy from Dorchester, 1861–5; is now practicing med. in D. They had: (*a*) Ellery,[10] b. in D. 8 May 1862; he is of the firm of F. V. Parker & Co., 76 State St., Boston. (*b*) Alice, b. 14 Sept., 1867. (*c*) Edith, b. 5 Mar., 1871. (*d*) Sarah. b. 1 Sept., 1872; d. 19 Sept., 1872. (2) William Ingalls, b. 14 July, 1840; d. 6 Apr., 1842. (3) Francis Dana, b. 4 Aug., 1843; U. S. Navy, 1863–4; d. in Boston 3 Mar., 1868. (4) Henry Rust, b. 9 May, 1746; d. 2 June, 1846. (5) Lucy, b. 1 June, 1847; m. 20 Dec., 1866, John, s. of Paul Stickney. They had: (*a*) Teresa,[10] (Stickney.) (*b*) Lucy Ingalls. (*c*) Paul. (6) Henry Rust 2d, (Stedman) b. 29 Sept., 1849; m. 30 Mar., 1879, Mable, dau. of Rev. John and Mary Ellery (Fiske) Weiss; M. D. 1875. They had: (*a*) John W.,[10] b. 6 Jan., 1880. (*b*) Mabel, b. 11 May, 1881. 2 *William W.*, (Ingalls) b. 12 Jan., 1813; m. 3 Dec., 1840,

* Descendant of Edmund Ingalls, of Lynn, who came from Lincolnshire, England.

Julia Davis of Roxbury. A. B. at Harvard Univ. 1835; M. D. 1836; surgeon 5th Mass. Vol. militia 1862; also 59th Mass. Vet. vols. 1863. Surgeon-in-chief 3d brig. 3d div. 9th army corps, detailed to artillery brigade, 3d. div. 9th army corps, until mustered out, 12 June, 1865; res. 556 Tremont St., Boston. They had: (1) William,[9] b. 20 Jan., 1843; d. 8 Feb., 1849. (2) Ezra Davis, b. 14 Feb., 1847; d. 18 July, 1856. (3) Mary Elizabeth, b. 7 Jan., 1852. 3 *Susannah*, b. ab. 1819; d. 1836, æt. 17 years.

30 Zebulon[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 20 Oct., 1730; married 2 May, 1754, (by Rev. John Rogers,) Miss Lucy Davis.

He was a mariner; died intestate, and his widow Lucy was appointed administratrix of his estate, 8 Nov., 1785. Dower to widow, 8 May, 1787; after death of widow, Capt. John Tucker was appointed administrator, 3 Nov., 1788; division of real estate, 2 May, 1809; real estate consisted of "Right in Ossipee lands" and "a Right in his mother Dick's estate late of Gloucester not settled."

Their children were:

i Zebulon,[6] b. 30 Mar., 1755; d.* — Sept., 1759.

ii Lucy, b. 23 Aug., 1757; m. —— Bailey; she was a wid. in 1792.

63 iii Isaac, b. 21 Aug., 1764; m. Mary Ring.

64 iv Nathaniel, b. in Glo. 10 May, 1768; m. Esther Woodbury.

v Enoch, b. 16 Apr., 1771.

vi William, bap. 15 Aug., 1773. Not named in will.

31 Col. Henry[5] (*Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Stratham, N. H., 22 Jan., 1726; married Ann Harvey of Portsmouth, N. H.; she died at Wolfboro, 11 June, 1807. He died at Wolfboro, 17 March, 1807 and his remains rest in the Wolfboro cemetery with twenty-five or thirty other members of the Rust family.

---

* Antiquarian Almanac, 1759.

Henry Rust

(For record see page 76.)

Henry B Rust

(For record see page 228.)

Thomas Rust

(For record see page 232.)

Henry Rust Jr

(For record see page 363.)

The following is from the history of Carroll county and the town of Wolfboro, 1890:

"Captain Henry Rust, afterward Colonel, was the only original proprietor to make a permanent home. His lot of 600 acres included a portion of Rust's Pond and South Wolfboro village. He began improvements in 1768 and for some years passed his summers here with his two sons, Henry and Richard. He built a log house which was burned, destroying their clothes, provisions, guns and ammunition. One winter the boys, one aged fourteen, the other twelve, remained here to take care of stock and for nine weeks saw no white person. Colonel Rust was appointed Judge of Probate for Strafford county in 1773, and was for many years a kind, obliging and leading citizen. He was firm, fixed in his opinion but conscientious and just. When sworn in Judge of Probate he took the oath of allegiance to the crown and after the state government was established, considered that oath so binding as to refuse to take one of allegiance to the state. He had three sons and four daughters.

"Col. Rust served eight years as selectman. His son, Henry served as town clerk five years, and as representative to the state legislature four years. His son Richard served as town clerk four years and as selectman nine years. His son-in-law, Matthew S. Parker, served as town clerk nine years and as selectman six years; and his son-in-law, Isaiah Horne, served as town clerk four years, as selectman four years and as representative six years. His grandson, Henry Rust Parker, served as selectman seven years. His grandsons, Isaiah Greene Orne and Charles Belker Orne, served as selectman each one year. His grandson, Thomas Rust, served as town clerk two years, as selectman three years and as county justice. His grandson, Henry Bloomfield Rust, served as selectman one year and as representative six years. He was a member of the State Senate, counselor and judge of common pleas. His great-grandson, Samuel S. Parker served as town clerk two years and as selectman one year. His great-grandson, George Rust, served as selectman two years; and his great-grandson, Alphonso H. Rust, served as representative twice and counselor

twice. John H. Rust, a great-great-grandson, has been selectman twice. The colonel and his descendants have held the office of town clerk twenty-six times, of selectman, forty-five times, of representative eighteen times since the organization of the town."

Col. Henry Rust drew his land by lot as seen by the following from the same history.

"The early settlers of Wolfboro were called 'Masonian Proprietors.

"When the survey of the township was made by Bryant in 1765, he estimated the neck at 1200 acres, and divided it in two lots numbered fifteen and twenty-four. The former was drawn by Henry Rust and the latter by John Parker. Subsequently, when an actual survey of it was made it was found to contain only 547 acres. In July, 1766, the whole tract was confirmed to John Parker and it was voted to grant to Henry Rust as much land (out of the 1050 acre tract once granted to Elisha Bryant and others and now declared forfeited) as would make his share equal to one of the other proprietors. 600 acres were laid out for him, which was really a very valuable lot, including, as it did, the falls on the outlet of Middle Pond (now Rust Pond.)

The following are excerpts from the same history.

"In November 1773 the proprietors voted to raise thirty pounds lawful money" towards building a meeting house not less than thirty by forty feet and appointed Col. Henry Rust and Dr. A. R. Carter a committee to attend to the matter.

"At the annual town meeting 2, 9th of March, 1784, the town elected five selectmen, the only time in its history when more than three persons were chosen. They were: John Martin, Richard Rust, Isaiah Horne, William Lucus and Andrew Lucas.

"In March, 1786, the town voted to constitute a committee consisting of the selectmen, Col. Henry Rust & Col. Wm. Cotton, to treat with the proprietors for an exchange of the ten acre lot granted for public purposes for a more desirable one. Also, to raise $100 for clearing a lot for a meeting-house.

"In Sept., 1786, the town proprietors offered to give in lieu of the thirty pounds promised heretofore, 25000 four penny nails, 15000 five penny nails, 10000 ten penny nails, 3000 two penny nails, 30 gals. of West India rum, 1 quintal of fish, 50 pounds of sugar, 50 pounds of coffee, 8 lbs of tea and 200 feet of glass toward erection of a meeting house. The gift was accepted by the town and in November Henry Rust, Matthew S. Parker and Eben Meader were appointed committee to receive the articles.

"It is not known that the town enjoyed the ministrations of any religious teacher except Mr. Collins, the teacher, during the Revolution, and he remained but a few months. In 1784, Rev. John Allen preached some sermons, and in 1791, Rev. Mr. Cushman and Rev. Isaac Townsend held meetings, and a large proportion of the citizens determined to settle a minister. The leader of this movement was Col. Henry Rust. It was voted to give Mr. Ebenezer Allen a call, and a committee of invitation was appointed consisting of Col. Henry Rust, Joshua Haines and many more. Mr. Allen's answer was acceptable to the meeting, which voted that Thursday, the 25th day of Oct., 1792 be apppointed for the ordination of Mr. Allen, and Henry Rust, Jr., Richard Rust, Reuben Libby, and Stephen Horne were appointed committee to extend invitions to ministers and churches." In the presence of the ordaining council the following signed the constitution: Henry Rust, Joshua Haines and others.

"The year following the organization of the church, 1793, Henry Rust and Andrew Wiggin were appointed deacons. Thus Col. Henry Rust was the first deacon in Wolfboro."

Col. Rust removed to the new town of Wolfboro from Portsmouth, N. H., where he had formerly resided, in about 1768. From him has spread the numerous Rusts of that part of the state. He was master of a vessel, colonel, judge of Strafford county and a farmer; twenty-five years of his life were spent as a sailor before he settled at Wolfboro. "He earned and, for several years before his death, bore the title of 'Honorable.'"

Col. Henry Rust never yielded up allegiance to royal

authority and never acknowledged our republican government and would never accept an office under it. He believed that as he had once taken oath of allegiance to the crown, he could never consistently recall it.

When Col. Rust settled on his land, he built a log house at the head of the pond bearing his name. He died 17 March, 1807, upon the spot where now grows a beautiful Lombardy popple and an elm tree, shown in the painting presented to the author by one of his descendants. (See 131, xi, ii.) This land he divided between his four children, and a large part of it still remains in possession of his descendants.

Their children were:

i Anna,[6] b. 4 Nov., 1751; m. Matthew Stanley Gibson, s. of William and Zerviah (Stanley) Parker;* d. 17 June, 1786; he d. 1787. They had: i JOHN TAPPAN,[7] (Parker) b. 16 Feb., 1774; d. 21 Oct., 1800. ii HENRY, b. 16 June, 1775. d. 12 Oct., 1777. iii WILLIAM SEWALL, b. 22 Nov., 1776; he had book store in Troy, N. Y.; d. 25 Feb., 1836. iv HENRY RUST, b. 6 Feb., 1778; d. 18 Sept., 1848; m. Hannah, dau. of Henry and Hannah (Horne) Rust. (See 65, i.) They had: 1 *John Tappan*,[8] b. 5 Sept., 1804; d. 25 Sept., 1848; m. Sally L. Seavey. They had: (1) Eliza Frances,[9] b. 30 July, 1826; m. Asa, son of Thomas Perkins, of Alton, N. H. and had several children. (2) Ruth Ann, b. 19 Aug., 1832. (3) Henry Rust, b. in Wolfboro, N. H. 24 Jan., 1836; m. 27 May, 1866; Ella, dau. of Moses and Hannah (Rust) Thompson. (See 135, i, iii.)

Dr. Parker's business life is a bright example of a self-made man. His stock of native pride and perseverance was ample to accomplish the good work it has. Left an orphan at the tender age of twelve years, with absolutely no means at his command, his mind at once seemed to grasp the situation and he

---

* William (son of William Parker) married Zerviah Stanley, daughter of the Earl of Derby, and removed to Portsmouth, N. H., where he settled permanently. A more extensive history of whom will be found in "Rambles About Portsmouth." They had: 1 Zerviah, who married Wm. Earle Treadwell. 2 William, (Judge Parker) of Exeter, N. H.; died 1813, aged 82 years. 3 John, (Sheriff Parker) died Oct., 1791, aged 59 years, 4 Elizabeth, married Capt. Nathaniel Adams; died 1815 aged 81 years. 5 Mary, married Hon. David Sewall, of Me , Judge of U. S. S. Ct.; died 1788, aged 50 years. 6 Lydia, married Samuel Hale; she was mother of John P. Hale, the father of Hon. John P. Hale, U. S. Senator from N. H. and Minister to Spain. She died 1787, aged 47 years. 7 Catherine, died, unmarried, 1787. 8 Samuel, (Bishop Parker) born Aug., 1744; elected Rector of Trinity Church, Boston, in Oct., 1779; consecrated Episcopal Bishop in New York, 15 Sept., 1804; died 1804, aged 60 years. 9 Sarah, married Hon. Christopher Tappan; she died 1837, aged 91 years. 10 Matthew Stanley Gibson, died 1787, aged 40 years. Matthew Stanley Gibson,[4] (Hon. William,[3] [of Portsmouth] William,[2] [of Portsmouth] William[1] Parker of England.)

A. M. Parker M. D.

immediately devoted himself to the work of procuring means with which to educate himself. Through his own efforts, backed by his undaunted energy, he soon acquired sufficient means to commence a course of study and at once entered the academy in his native town. He subsequently became tutor in the same well-known institution. He made such proficiency in his studies that his education soon became sufficient to enable him to teach and he took the high school at Farmington, N. H., which he taught with creditable success and satisfaction for six years. During these years, Mr. Parker pursued the studies of his chosen profession, that of medicine, and graduated from the medical department of Dartmouth College in 1866. It was soon observed that he was a bright and promising member and he at once took a prominent position in the medical profession. In his regular practice, Dr. Parker soon discovered that honesty and discretion were necessary elements to insure success; he possessed both in a high degree and from that time forward he sought to cultivate those leading traits of character required to make a wise and useful citizen; he soon became the acknowledged leader in the profession in Carroll county, nor was this reputation confined altogether to his county, but extended into adjacent counties. In 1881 he removed to Dover, N. H.. where his practice has constantly increased and to-day is, alone, quite sufficient to place him high in the scale of worth as a physician and a citizen. Dr. Parker was examining surgeon for pensions for Strafford county and president of the board of examining surgeons for the same county during President Cleveland's administration. He is a member of the Medical Society of Dover, the Medical Society of Strafford county, and the Medical Society of New Hampshire. He was recently appointed a trustee under the will of Hiram Barker of Farmington, N. H., who left an estate of about $1,000,000. Nov. 25, 1890, he was elected Mayor of the city of Dover, on the democratic ticket, the first democratic Mayor the city ever had, although the oldest settled town in the state, being now over 267 years old. Through his indomitable perseverence, his inherent honesty and ample fund of intelligence, Dr. Parker has placed his name high up on the temple of fame.

George Seavey, (4) child of John Tappan and Sally L. (Seavey) Parker, was born 2 Mar., 1842. 2 *Samuel Sewall*, b. 9 Nov., 1807; d. 20 Sept., 1848; m. Jane, dau. of Neal Cate, of Brookfield, N. H. They had: (1) Charles Franklin,[9] b. 2 Sept., 1828; Cashier Lake

Nat'l. Bk., Wolfboro, N. H. (2) Harvey Stanley Sewall, b. 18 Feb., 1832. (3) John William, b. 2 May, 1840. (4) Samuel Woodbury, b. 18 Nov., 1843; proprietor Grand Pacific Hotel, Chicago, Ill. 3 *Eliza Chamberlin*, b. 11 Nov., 1811; d. 17 May, 1826. 4 *Matthew Stanley*, b. 22 June, 1812; m. 1st, Clarissa, dau. of Jonathan Blake; m. 2d, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas Perkins, of Alton, N. H. They had: (1) Sewall Hale,[9] b. 14 July, 1831. (2) Andrew Erwin, b. 23 Nov., 1846. v MATTHEW STANLEY, b. 20 July, 1779; m. Miss Quincy; was cashier Suffolk Bank Boston. vi SAMUEL HALE, b. 18 May, 1781; m. Sarah Parker. He was the publisher of the Waverly Novels. vii NATHANIEL ADAMS, b. 20 Apr., 1783; d. 13 Dec., 1801. viii ANN RUST, b. 18 Nov., 1785; m. 13 Apr., 1811, Rev. Jaazaniah Crosby; d. 9 Dec., 1813.

ii Henry, b. 4 Mar., 1754; d. 23 Oct., 1754.

65 iii Henry 2d, b. 14 May, 1755; m. Hannah Horne.

66 iv Richard, b. 31 Jan., 1757; m. Susannah Connor.

v Elizabeth, b. 24 Sept., 1758; m. Deeren Stoddard; d. 12 Jan., 1809. They had: i LORING,[7] (Stoddard) b. 5 Apr., 1787; m. Fanny Goldsmith; d. 19 Aug., 1842. They had: 1 *Sarah Ann*,[8] b. 1 June, 1826; m. Nathaniel Parker Rust, b. — Sept., 1824. (Their record will be found in its appropriate place—263.) 2 *Henry Rust*, b. 4 Apr., 1828. 3 *Deeren Fox*, b. 1 Aug., 1830. 4 *Martha Maria*, b. 23 Feb., 1833. 5 *William*, b. 21 June, 1835; d. 11 July, 1836. 6 *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 20 Jan., 1841. ii NANCY, b. 5 Nov., 1789; m. Jonathan Hilton, of St. Albans, Me. They had: 1 *Stephen Lyford*,[8] (Hilton) b. 4 Jan., 1814; m. Eliza, dau. of Jedediah Osborn. They had: (1) Charles,[9] b. 10 Mar., 1839. (2) Alfred, b. 2 June, 1840. (3) Nancy, b. 1 Aug., 1848. 2 *Betsey A.*, b. 25 Dec., 1815; m. Othniel, s. of Michael Sawyer. They had: (1) Almira L.,[9] (Sawyer) b. 9 Sept., 1842. (2) Sarah J., b. 23 Jan., 1845. (3) Albert, b. 2 Dec., 1847. (4) Almon, b. 1 Oct., 1849. 3 *Mary*, (Hilton) b. 9 Feb., 1818; m. Nicholas F., s. of Nicholas Bragg. They had: (1) Herbert L.,[9] (Bragg) b. 2 Dec., 1844. (2) Volney H., b. 23 Sept., 1847. (3) Ella C., b. 21 Nov., 1849. 4 *Sarah*, (Hilton) b. 16 Aug., 1819; m. Robert, s. of Robert Ashford. They had: (1) Charles H.,[9] (Ashford) b. 9 July, 1844. (2) Elizabeth H., b. 17 July, 1846. 5 *Hannah S.*, (Hilton) b. 3 Apr., 1821. 6 *Orinda S.*, b. 11 Feb., 1823; d. 1 Oct., 1842. 7 *Martha*, b. 19 Feb., 1825. 8 *Jonathan*, b. 2 Sept., 1827. iii DEEREN, (Stoddard) b. 3 Feb., 1791; d. 12 Dec., 1802. iv ELIZABETH, b. 7 Apr., 1793; d. 2 Feb., 1812. v SALLY, b. 21 June, 1795; m.

(2d wife) James Chamberlin, Jr. d. 29 Oct., 1828; They had: 1 *Howard*,[8] (Chamberlin) b. 12 July, 1817. d. 7 Oct., 1828. 2 *Betsey Allen*, b. 21 July, 1819; d. 7 Oct., 1828. 3 *Julia*, b. 28 Jan., 1822; d. 8 Oct., 1828; 4 *Deeren Stoddard*, b. 12 Apr., 1824; d. 9 Oct., 1826. 5 *James Allen*, b. 19 May, 1826; d. 2 Oct., 1828. 6 *George Washington*, b. 19 Oct., 1828. (For record of James Chamberlin's 1st w., who was a Rust, see 65, iii. Record of family of 3d w. see 66, v.) vi HANNAH, (Stoddard) b. 22 Feb., 1797; m. (2d w.) Jonathan Copp, Esq. They had no children. She m. 2d, James Burrell. They had: 1 *Elizabeth Ann*,[8] (Burrell) b. 8 Jan., 1833. 2 *Mary Copp*, b. — Mar., 1834. 3 *Joseph Bonaparte*, b. 3 Apr., 1837. vii OBADIAH, (Stoddard) b. 9 Aug., 1799; m. Sally, dau. of Joseph Eaton. They had: 1 *Deeren Nelson*,[8] (Stoddard) b. 20 Apr., 1826; m. Sophronia T. Goodale, of Danvers. They had: (1) Mary,[9] b. — Jan., 1847. (2) George K., b. — Oct., 1848. 2 *Leonidas Chandler*. 3 *Joseph*, b. 15 July, 1830. 4 *Adelaide Augusta*, b. 27 Mar., 1832. 5 *George Loring*, b. — Oct., 1834. 6 *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 27 Mar., 1837. 7 *Isabel Maria*, b. 14 Aug., 1842. viii MARTHA, b. 2 Dec., 1801; d. 4 Dec., 1802.

vi Thomas, b. 19 May, 1760; d. 27 Mar., 1761.

vii Mary, b. 13 Aug., 1761; m. Isaiah Orne,* Esq., son of Eben Horne. She d. 30 Sept., 1843. They had: i ISAIAH GREEN,[7] (Orne) b. 31 July, 1783; m. Sarah, dau. of Daniel Reynard. They had: 1 *Augustus G.*,[8] b. 5 Dec., 1816; m. Adaline, dau. of Joseph Tuffs. They had: (1) Orilla,[9] b. —, 1844. (2) Erastus, b. —, 1847. 2 *Sylvester W.*, b. 18 Sept., 1818; d. 19 July, 1832. 3 *Alfred F.*, b. 9 Mar., 1821; d. 30 July, 1832. 4 *Erastus R.*, b. 28 Feb., 1823; d. 10 July, 1832. 5 *Alonzo Isaiah*, b. 16 Jan., 1826; m. Filcina, dau. of Solomon P. Horne. They had: (1) Madora Frances,[9] b. 8 May, 1848. (2) Harriet Louisa, b. 25 May, 1849. 6 *Sarah Maria L.*, b. 23 May, 1830. 7 *Daniel R.*, b. 23 Aug., 1832; d. 10 Sept., 1838. 8 *Elizabeth Emily*, b. 1 Nov., 1838. ii HENRY HARVEY, b. 21 Feb., 1786; m. Caroline Chapin, of Cambridge. No children. iii MARY ANN, b. 31 Jan., 1789; d. 16 Oct., 1808. iv HARRIET SILVER, b. 31 Aug., 1791; m. John, s. of John Horne. (See 31, viii, ii.) They had: 1 *Emily Harriet*,[8] (Horne) b. 10 Mar., 1817; d. 14 May, 1836. 2 *Hannibal*, b. 4 Sept., 1818. 3 *Frederick Woodbury*, b.

* His original name was Horne but it was changed by an act of the Legislature from Horne to Orne. Reason assigned for the change was to make the orthography and the English orthœpy agree.

26 Apr., 1824; m. Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Ebenezer (son of Rev. Ebenezer) Allen. They had: (1) Harriet Elizabeth,[9] b. 23 Aug., 1848. v CHARLES BALKER, (Orne) b. 16 May, 1794; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Jabez Lane of Stratham, N. H. They had: 1 *Caroline,*[8] b. 11 May, 1816; m. Edward Hiscox. They had: (1) Charles Edward,[9] (Hiscox) b. 4 Mar., 1846. (2) Edwin Thomas, b. 10 July, 1847. (3) A Child, b. 1 July, 1849. 2 *Martha,* b. 28 Mar. 1819 vi FREDERICK B. TRENCK, (Orne) b. 24 Feb., 1796; d. 17 Apr., 1822. vii WOODBURY LANGDON, b. 7 May, 1798; d. 31 July, 1823. viii MARY ANNE, b. 17 Nov., 1808; m. Stephen, son of James Horne. They had: 1 *Charles Henry,*[8] (Horne) b. 29 Sept., 1830. 2 *George Woodbury,* b. 20 July, 1844.

viii Jane, b. 19 Nov., 1763; m. John, s. of Eben Horne. She d. 15 July, 1843. They had: i NANCY,[7] (Horne) b. 13 Aug., 1787; m. (2d w.) Thomas, s. of James Chamberlin, of Brookfield, N. H. ii JOHN, b. 20 Feb., 1789; m. Harriet Silver, dau. of Isaiah Orne. (for record of children of Harriet Silver Orne, see 31, vii, iv.) iii THOMAS S., b. 24 Mar., 1790; d. 24 Mar., 1794. iv BETSEY, b. 11 Dec., 1791; d. 8 Jan., 1792. v BETSEY ADAMS, b. 4 Feb., 1793; m. William, s. of Jason Chamberlin. They had: 1 *John William,*[8] (Chamberlin) b. 24 May, 1812. 2 *Betsey Maria,* b. 12 Nov., 1813; m. Charles, s. of Thomas Ayers. They had: (1) Ellen Maria,[9] (Ayers) b. —, 1838; d. 1839. (2) Charles William, b. — June, 1841. (3) Betsey Jane, b. — Dec., 1843. (4) Ellen Maria, b. — June, 1847; d. 13 Nov., 1848. 3 *George S.,* (Chamberlin) b. 12 Sept., 1815. 4 *Nancy Jane,* b. 8 Feb., 1818; d. 7 Sept., 1835. 5 *Eleanor Harriet,* b. 2 Oct., 1819. 6 *Daniel Stevens,* b. 7 Mar., 1821; m. Lonora L. Parker, of Warren, Me. 7 *Mary Emily,* b. 30 Jan., 1823; m. Isaac, s. of Elisha S. Smith, of Tuftonboro, N. H. They had: (1) Sarah Anne,[9] (Smith) b. 9 Jan., 1845. (2) Mary Augusta, b. 3 Jan., 1848. 8 *Jason Augustine,* (Chamberlin) b. 20 July, 1824; d. 25 Aug., 1825. 9 *Augustine Jason,* b. 8 Jan., 1826. 10 *Lydia Ann,* b. 8 Feb., 1828; m. George W. H. Brewster. 11 *Hannah Caroline,* b. 10 Aug., 1830. 12 *Frances Jane,* b. 13 Dec., 1831. vi POLLY, (Horne) b. 18 July, 1794; m. Aaron, s. of Benjamin Wiggin, of Tuftonboro, N. H. They had: 1 *James Horne,*[8] (Wiggin) b. 11 Jan., 1823; d. 27 Oct., 1826. 2 *Martha Maria,* b. 29 Sept., 1824. 3 *Rev. Daniel Aaron,* b. 13 Oct., 1826; a minister of the Christian Baptist denomination, settled in Tuftonboro, N. H.; m. Shuah, dau. of Eben Morrison. They had: (1) Mary Shuah,[9] b. 20 Nov., 1847. (2) A Child, b. 8 Jan., 1850. 4

Mary Jane, b. 16 Jan., 1829; d. 4 Oct., 1829. 5 *Albert William*, b. 1 Aug., 1830. 6 *Mary Frances*, b. 25 May, 1833. 7 *Isaiah Eugene*, b. 19 Mar., 1836. vii RHODA, (Horne) b. 22 Sept., 1796; m. (2d w.) Stephen Piper. viii JANE RUST, b. 26 Apr., 1797; d. 10 Apr., 1830. ix HANNAH, b. 13 July, 1799; m. Enoch, s. of Enoch Thomas. They had: 1 *Harriet Augusta*,[8] (Thomas) b. 9 Apr., 1822; m. John L., s. of William Wiggin. They had: (1) John Hazelton,[9] (Wiggin) b. 19 Aug., 1849; d. 29 Sept., 1849. 2 *William Enoch*, (Thomas) b. 1 Apr., 1826; m. Nancy, dau. of Capt. Daniel Libbey. 3 *John Andrew*, b. 9 Apr., 1834. x RICHARD HENRY, (Horne) b. 16 Oct., 1800; m. Lydia, dau. of Joseph Eaton. They had: 1 *Henry S.*,[8] (Horne) b. 12 May, 1830; d. 10 July, 1832. 2 *Albert Henry*, b. 26 Feb., 1833. 3 *Isaiah William*, b. 10 July, 1835; d. 8 Aug., 1835. 4 *Lydia Caroline*, b. 10 Nov., 1839. 5 *Stephen Piper*, b. 11 May, 1843. xi LYDIA, b. 22 June, 1802; d. 17 May, 1826. xii FRANCES, b. 9 Sept., 1803. xiii SALLY, b. 20 Mar., 1805; m. George Wendell. They had: 1 *Isaiah William*,[8] (Wendell) b. 10 July, 1838. 2 *George Woodbury*, b. 2 Feb., 1841. 3 *John Rust*, b. 12 Mar., 1845. xiv WILLIAM RUST, (Horne) b. 22 June, 1807; m. Mary I. Bailey, of Meredith; d. 28 Mar., 1832. xv ISAIAH WALDRON, b. 15 Feb., 1809; m. Mrs. Mary Jane, wid. of William R. Horne; (See xiv above;) d. 10 Aug., 1835. They had: 1 *Harriet Eliza*,[8] b. 20 Oct., 1833.

67 ix William, b. 7 Aug., 1765; m. Hannah Marble.

x Nathaniel, b. 15 Aug., 1767; d. 28 Oct., 1767.

xi Margaret, b. 26 July, 1768; d. 18 Dec., 1768.

32 John[5] (*Robert*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Essex, 3 Oct., 1725; baptised 10 July, 1726; married, 17 Nov., 1750, Hannah, daughter of Dr. William and Hannah (Crumpton) Perkins; died but a few weeks before the birth of his last two children, (twins.) "She died intestate, 19 Jan., 1770, and Robert Perkins was appointed administrator of the estate, 23 April, 1770; son Pelatiah chose him as his guardian, 26 March, 1770.* John was a mariner.

Their children were:

i John, bap. 17 Nov., 1751.

* Essex County Probate Records, 346: 173 and 205.

ii Pelatiah, dap. 24 Nov., 1754; went to Me. and enlisted 9 Sept., 1779, in Maj. William Leghgow's Co., from Lincoln county; discharged 1 Nov., 1779. No further information of him.

iii Hannah, } bap. 29 Jan., 1758.
Twins, (posthumous.)
iv Ephraim. } bap. 24 Sept., 1758.

33 Daniel[5] (*Rob't*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Essex, 28 June, 1730; married, first, 28 Jan., 1750–1, Sarah Ross; married, second, 8 Oct., 1763, Ruth Betels, of Manchester. She died 15 March, 1777, æt. 40 years. He married, third, 14 Dec., 1783, Mary Emerton, born 14 March, 1741–2. He died, (one of the town poor,) 15 May, 1802.

Their children were:

i William,[6] bap. 11 Mar., 1753.
ii Sarah, bap. 5 Jan., 1755; m. 9 May, 1774, William Fly.
iii Marak, (Mariah) bap. 21 Nov., 1756.
iv Rachel, bap. 11 Nov., 1759.
v Rachel 2d, bap. 23 Nov., 1760.

34 Capt. Joseph[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 14 Oct., 1726; married, 9 March, 1748–9, Mrs. Mary Eveleth. She united with the church 3 Oct., 1764. He made his will* 15 July, 1771; died 10 Sept., 1771; will proved 23 Sept., 1771; wife Mary to have the improvement of all his real estate in Ipswich and Gloucester, until his son Francis arrives at the age of 21 years. The wife, Mary Rust and Thos. Burnham were the executors of the will. Joseph Rust was to have all the lands and buildings at Dammascotta river. Francis Rust and James Rust, under 21 years, to have all his land in Ipswich and pay £40 to each of the following: Henry Rust, Jonathan Rust, John Rust, Parker Rust and Mary Rust, all under 21 years of age. The sons to be bound out to learn a trade when fourteen years of age.

* Essex County Probate Records, 347:181.

The real estate consisted of land at Dammascotta,* 100 acres, with buildings thereon. Wise's meadow and upland, 16 acres; marsh and upland, formerly Marshal, with buildings thereon; marsh lying to the westward of Chebacco causeway; Gloucester wood land, two half lots, about 15 acres; pasture land purchased of Eveleth, 22 1–2 acres; great thatch bank two acres, thirty rods; woodland near Fresh Meadow. The homestead of about 15 acres with house and barn. Pew in the new meeting house and half pew in the old one. By the will it appears tbat Joseph Rust was an inn-holder and owned a large amount of land both in Essex county and the District of Maine. "In 1752 Joseph Rust was allowed £23 09s 11d old tenor." † It also appears that he was a slave-holder, as "Scipio and Flora, servants of Joseph Rust, were married 1761." Also "Rose, a negro woman of Mr. Rust's, was found dead in her bed, 1787." After Capt. Joseph died, his widow, Mary (Eveleth) Rust married, 26 Nov., 1772, Rev. Paul Park of Preston, Conn., and thither she went with her son three years old. After the son grew to manhood, he returned to his early home in Ipswich. The mother, Mary, died in Ct., æt. 115 years and five months.

Their children were:

68 i Joseph,[6] d. about 1749; m. Mary Reed.

69 ii Francis, b. 28 Dec., 1752; m. Hannah Treadwell, Sarah Williams, and Ruth Manning.

iii Mary, b. at Essex, — Dec., 1753; m. 1st, — Dec., 1775, Jonathan, s. of Dea. Jona. and Mary (Appleton) Cogswell, b. 4 Jan., 1754; d. of fever, at Cambridge, while in service in the Rev. army, 1 Jan., 1776, one month after his marriage. She m. 2d, 25 Mar., 1777, in Chebacco, Ebenezer,[5] ‡ s. of Rev. John and Mary (Dodge) Cleveland, b. in Ipswich, 19 Mar., 1754; d. 30 Mar., 1780. He sailed Oct., 1779, from Salem for the W. Indies to regain his health and d. on war ship "Eustis," She m. 3d, in Essex, 6 Jan., 1781, Dr. Robert,[5] § s. of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Brown) Choate. They re-

* Essex County Probate Records, 347: 291.

† Old tenor, middle tenor and new tenor are different discriptions of paper money issued at different periods, by the American colonial government in the last century.

‡ Ebenezer,[5] (John,[4] Josiah,[3] Josiah,[2] Moses[1] Cleveland, the emigrant.)

§ Robert[5] was son of Ebenezer.[4] (Robert,[3] John,[2] John[1] Choate the emigrant.)

sided in Chebacco (Ipswich) mostly but in 1797 res. in Lunenburg and subsequently removed to Fitchburg, where, 25 July, 1844, she d. æt. 90 y 7m. They had: i JOHN,[7] (Cleveland) b. 11 Jan., 1778; d. — Apr., 1778. ii JOHN C., b. 6 June, 1779; m. 24 Apr., 1808, Rebecca, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary (Woodbury) Woodbury, b. in Salem, N. H.; d. in S. 10 Jan., 1841. He d. 23 July, 1821. They had: 1 *Ebenezer*,[8] b. 30 Dec., 1817; m. — Nov., 1843, Julia Ann Cogswell. John and Rebecca Cleveland had five other children. iii ROBERT, (Choate) b. 25 Dec., 1781; m. Emma Cushman; d. 22 Dec., 1853. iv POLLY, b. 13 Jan., 1785; m. 13 Feb., 1807, Capt. Samuel Litch; d. 9 Mar., 1879. v BETSEY, bap. — Dec., 1786; m. Marshall Hastings. vi EBENEZER, bap. 7 Sept., 1788; m. 1813 Hannah Smith. vii LUCY, bap. 27 Feb., 1791; d. 31 Oct., 1794. viii JONATHAN, bap. 16 June, 1793. ix JOSEPH, bap. 2 July, 1795. x DANIEL. xi CHILD.

iv James, b. 1756; prisoner of war at Quebec, 31 Dec., 1775; d. a prisoner at Halifax, 1788, æt. 20 years.

v Henry, b. ab. 1759; mariner; died intestate. Francis Rust, of Boston, trader, app. adm. 4 May, 1785; inventory, 6 June, 1785. Real estate: House, barn and about 10 1–2 acres adjoining, pasture land ab. 1 1–2 acres, marsh 2 acres, woodland 6 acres; estate insolvent; creditors: Jonathan, Joseph, Francis, John and Parker Rust.*

70 vi Jonathan, b. 21 Dec., 1761; m. Mary Flint.

vii David, bap. 29 Sept., 1765. No further information.

viii John, bap. 8 Nov., 1766; went to Hartford or New Haven, Conn.

71 ix Parker, b. ——, 1768; m. Elizabeth Cogswell.

35 Capt. Francis[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chebacco, 23 May, 1731; married, 25 Dec., 1753, Sarah, daughter of Elder Daniel Giddings,† of Chebacco. He died intestate and his widow Sarah was appointed administrator 3 Nov., 1783; estate

* Essex County Probate Record, 357: 448.

† Elder Daniel,[4] (William,[3] Thomas,[2] George[1]) Giddings was in the war. 1755 and 1756; was Elder of the fourth church at Chebacco; died 1771; left children: Daniel, Eunice Choate, Mary Story, Hannah Lord, Susannah Sawyer, Lydia Foster and Ruth.—History of Ipswich, p. 181.

consisted of all personal property and all given to the widow.*

Their children were:

i Sarah,[6] b. ——, 1754; m. Simeon Folsom, b. 17 Apr., 1749; d. at Exeter, N. H., 1810. She d. in Dover, N. H., 18 Oct., 1840. She was a teacher in Glo. and Newburyport; possessed decided literary tastes; was a great reader and popular teacher. They had: i JACOB,[7] (Folsom) a sea-faring man; went to London, the W. Indies etc., as supercargo; d. at port in the W. I. when quite a young man. ii HON. SIMEON, b. in Newmarket, N. H., 19 June, 1776. Hon. Simeon Folsom went to Exeter at the age of eighteen years and "let himself to perform, in a year's time a stipulated amount of nail-making for a stipulated sum of money and board. Having done the work in half the time, he spent the other six months acquiring an education at the acadmy; afterwards set up nail-making for himself. In 1800 he married Mary, daughter of Capt. James Leavitt, of Exeter. He then set up a general merchandise store in Exeter; took an active part in politics; was elected senator to the state legislature in 1813; was made master of the Masonic lodge; was chosen delegate to the convention at Portsmouth for sustaining Madison's measures in the war crisis; d. suddenly while on business in Wolfboro, 23 Aug., 1816, in the bloom of manhood and, apparently, the fullness of health." † They had: 1 *Sarah Rust*,[8] m. Thomas Hardy, who grad. at Dartmouth Coll., 1807; first, a teacher in Boston, afterwards of Dublin, N. H. and a representative of that town in the state legislature. They had: (1) Charles Carroll,[9] (Hardy) res. Dover, N. H., care Cocheco M'f'g Co. (2) Capt. Washington Webster. (3) Laura Cordelia, m. Wm. Vinton. (4) Mary L., m. John Pinkham. 2 *Isaac Lord*, (Folsom) b. 1801; m. Lydia Titcombe; d. suddenly like his father. They had: (1) Charles Edward,[9] has a family. 3 *Jacob*, b. 1803; m. Eliza Newell. They had: (1) George William.[9] (2) Mary E. 4 *Abraham*, b. 1805; m. 5 Sept., 1832, Abigail Smith Pierce. They had: (1) Lydia Ellen.[9] (2) Mary Leavitt. (3) Grace Osborne. (4) Simeon Pierce; d. young. (5) Abraham Wilber; is known as one of the first business men of Boston. 5 *Maj. George P.*, m. Sarah Cross. They had: (1) Simeon B.[9] (2) George

* Essex County Probate Records, 356: 321 and 334; 357: 156.

† Folsom Genealogy, pp. 18, 19.

L. (3) Nathaniel C. (4) Abraham. 6 *James Madison*, who went to Savannah, Ga.; m. Mary Caroline Haupter; he d. They had: (1) Col. Robert,[9] died. (2) Col. James M. (3) Maria. 7 *Simeon*, d. 1824. 8 *Josiah Bartlett*, m. Olive B. Pierce. They had: (1) Mary Olive. (2) James L. (3) Alice O. (4) Andrew Pierce. (5) Rebecca White. (6) Anna.

36 Robert[5] (*Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1733; married, 21 Oct., 1762, Mrs. Mehitable (Wilkins) Fisk, of Wenham, daughter of —— Wilkins and widow of Theophilus Fisk, she was of Topsfield.* Robert resided on a small farm, a new piece of land near the lake, two miles from Essex, in the woods.

Their children were:

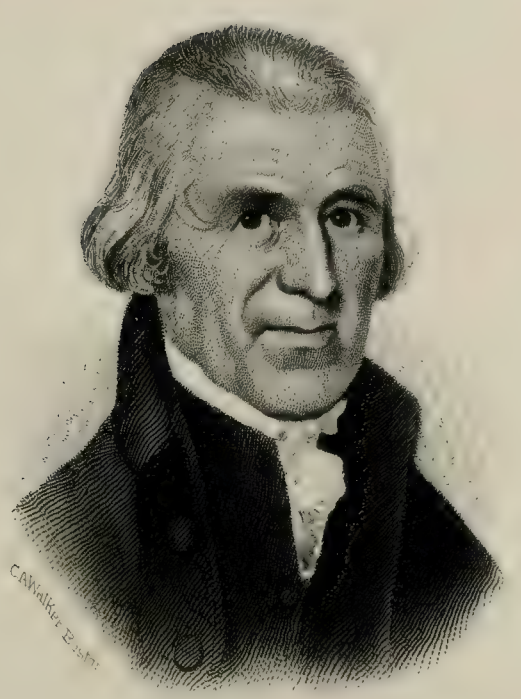
i Daughter,[6] b. ab. 1763; she cared for the family after the mother's death.

72 ii Robert, b. ab. 1764; m. 1st, ——; m. 2d, Miriam Lufkin.

73 iii Daniel, b. — Aug., 1766; m. Esther Knowlton.

37 Henry[5] (*John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 23 Aug., 1737; married, first, 25 Dec., 1759, Lydia, daughter of Joseph and Lydia Janes of Salem, born 12 May, 1740, died 24 Aug., 1808; married, second, 28 May, 1809, Abigail, widow of Capt. Thomas Benson, who had a brother, a "skipper," in Salem; she died, in Salem, — Jan., 1823. He died, in Salem, 28 Sept., 1812. He went to Salem in early manhood and served his time with Mr. Jonathan Gavet, "Joiner;" made his money in the Revolutionary war at considerable risk.† Commenced business as a cabinet-maker; afterwards was a merchant. He also engaged in shipping and manufacturing. He was a representative to General Court in Salem, 28 May, 1783.‡ In 1792 and 1793 he was a member of the legislature and filled other positions of

* Essex Institutes, vol. viii, p. 178.
† Essex Institutes; vol. vi, p. 103.
‡ History of Salem, p. 518.



Henry Rush

responsibility and trust. The records of Salem show the following property of Henry Rust, rendered for tax, 1796. "Henry Rust, Essex St., Salem, ward 1, one store, Henry Rust, Essex St., Salem, ward 3, one house." He was known as Capt. Henry Rust of Salem. "The first house in the street (Essex) as you come from the west end of the lane is a brick store built in 1786, by Henry Rust and Benj. Brown. On this spot formerly stood the court-house which was built in 1718 and pulled down in 1785. On the N. W. corner stood the old town pump immediately by Hawthorne. On County St. as formerly known, now Eastern or Federal street, is a house owned by Mr. Henry Rust, and occupied by his son, Capt. Henry Rust—The Rust house has been moved easterly some feet and standing, 1864, owned by the heirs of John Gardner."* Henry Rust was a merchant in Salem, 1796, on the Main St.; was on a committee in church matters.† In 1765, Aug. 1, Henry Rust and Benj. Deland bought of Thos. Needham, of Marblehead, a messuage in Salem, consisting of a building and about 3-4 of an acre of land in that piece, the whole being the "Governor's Field," so called because it had formerly belonged to Gov. Endicott. "This he sebsequently divided with Benj. Deland, and afterwards added to this lot from time to time, by various purchases, until he had become possessed of considerable land in the neighborhood; he sold off at different times, after the town had laid out the lane (recently called County and now Federal St.) from the 'Goal,' (now Washington St.) From this lane he opened a lane in 1785, or earlier, towards the North river, (now called Rust St.)

"May 6th, 1791, Henry Rust, of Salem, merchant, Benj. Witt, yeoman, of Lynn and wife Abigail, and William Parsons, mariner, of New Gloucester, Cumberland county, District of Maine, and wife Sarah, conveyed to John Rust, of Gloucester, Essex county, mariner, all their interest and title in and to two pieces of land in Ipswich, being about five acres, which was conveyed to their father Rust, by Abraham and Nathaniel Foster, by

* Essex Institutes, vol. vi, p. 101.
† Ibid., vol. vi, p. 70.

deed dated 24 Dec., 1742, and recorded in the Register of Deeds, Book 146, p. 232. July 9, 1782, "He bought of David Britton, for £480, an houselot, containing about 8 poles, near the town house, bounded N. on the Main St., thence measuring 75 ft. east on the street leading to Marblehead, about 30 ft. S. on land of widow Sarah Ropes, dau. of the late Joseph Hawthorne, dec'd, and west on land of Daniel Sheever, or his wife and dau. This estate, afterwards known as Rust corner, was once the property of the famous Hugh Peters, and by his attorneys sold to Benj. Felton; afterwards in possession of Edward Britton," etc. Oct. 11 1785, Henry Rust bought of the town of Salem, the old court-house land, close by the lot above described.

He was the progenitor of Rustfield (now Norway) Me. On page 12, Norway History, it is recorded that, "In 1786 Henry Rust, of Salem, Mass., purchased of the committee for the sale of eastern lands, a tract containing 6000 acres for £450 continental money. The date of the deed is 1787. Bounded by Paris on the East, Waterford on the west, by the south line of Lee's grant extended to Waterford line on the north, and by Nelson and Otisfield and a small gore on the south and southwest. The title deeds of the early settlers, several of whom were squatters, came from Henry Rust. Three of his sons, Henry, John and Joseph, subsequently settled on the purchase and became influential citizens of the town and county." On page 27, the Norway historian says: "Henry Rust, Esq., of Salem, Mass., the progenitor of Rustfield, belonged to one of the old and respectable families of Essex county, Mass. His first American ancestor was Nathaniel Rust,* who, on the ancient records is frequently styled 'Glover' and who was for many years a resident of Ipswich, Mass. He died intestate, 23 Dec., 1713.

"Capt. Henry Rust settled Essex county people on his land at Norway and often visited it in the early times, coming through from Salem with his own horse and

* A careful examination of the deed from Henry[1] Rust, of Boston, 1684, in which he gives to his son Nathaniel Rust, of Ipswich, N. E., the "Glover," will disprove the statement that Nathaniel was Henry[5] Rust's first American ancestor.

chaise; his first visit with his chaise, in 1804, was the first time a wheeled carriage had been seen in the place; he built a summer residence on Pike's Hill; the door step was cut in the solid rock and still marks the site of his house. He was very kind to the early settlers, selling them land and taking his pay in labor at the rate of a day's work for an acre of land till each had a homestead of his own. He commenced the erection of a saw-mill and grist-mill in 1789; also, later, built a tannery and store in order to facilitate settlements. He is remembered as a very generous man. He gave land for a church and cemetery. Among other things, he brought from Salem quite a lot of small four-squared windows of six-by-eight glass, which he distributed among the settlers, a window or two to each. This was a valuable present to them as it was the first glass known in the place.

"In 1797 he took his grandson, Henry Rust, then ten years old, to spend the summer with him in Rustfield. They rode as far as Gloucester in a carriage, then on horse-back, the last twenty miles guided only by spotted trees, the boy riding behind his grandfather."

Appointed Administrator of his brother John's estate, 6 Nov., 1809.

On the 10 of July, 1812, he wrote his will which was proved 5 Oct., 1812. He gave his wife, "Nabby," a life estate in his house on Rust St., called the "Skew house," and an income of $125 every six months; to his son Henry, "my part of the tan-yard" etc., owned by him in Norway, Me. To his son, John, the saw-mill, grist-mill etc. in Norway. He also mentions his son Joseph, daughter Lydia Austin, son Daniel's children, son Jacob P. Rust, daughter Sally's son Henry Rust Deland, daughter Polly J. Page, grandsons John and Henry. His sons Henry and John were appointed executors of his will. The inventory was presented 19 Oct., 1812. amount of real estate, $23,023; of personal property, $7,878.53; inventory of real estate in Norway, $12,809.53.

Their children, all born in Salem, were:

74 i Henry,[6] b. 18, bap. 21 Sept., 1760; m. Sally Archer.

75 ii John, b. 4 Apr., 1762; m. Nancy Mansfield.

76 iii Joseph, b. 26 Dec., 1763; bap. 1 Jan., 1764; m. Ruth Lash.

iv Lydia, b. 2 July, 1765; m. Joseph Austin, of Boston; d. 1816.

v Sally, b. 5 Mar., 1767; d. 29 Sept., 1768.

vi Polly (Mary) Hooper, b. 5 Aug., 1768; d. 18 Aug., 1770.

vii Daniel, b. 23 June, 1770; d. 8 Nov., 1771.

77 viii Daniel 2d, b. 22 July, 1772; m. Elizabeth Loch.

78 ix Jacob Parsons, b. 15 Aug.. 1774; m. Mary Adams.

x Sally 2d, b. 18 May, 1776; m. 28 Dec., 1801, John Deland, of Salem; d. 9 Feb., 1803. They had: i HENRY RUST,[7] (Deland.)

xi Nathan, b. 28 Feb., 1778; d. 28 Sept., 1778.

xii Nathan 2d, b. — June, 1779; d. in 3 days.

xiii Nathan 3d, b. — Aug., 1780; d. in 5 days.

xiv Nathan 4th, b. — June, 1781; d. in 5 hours.

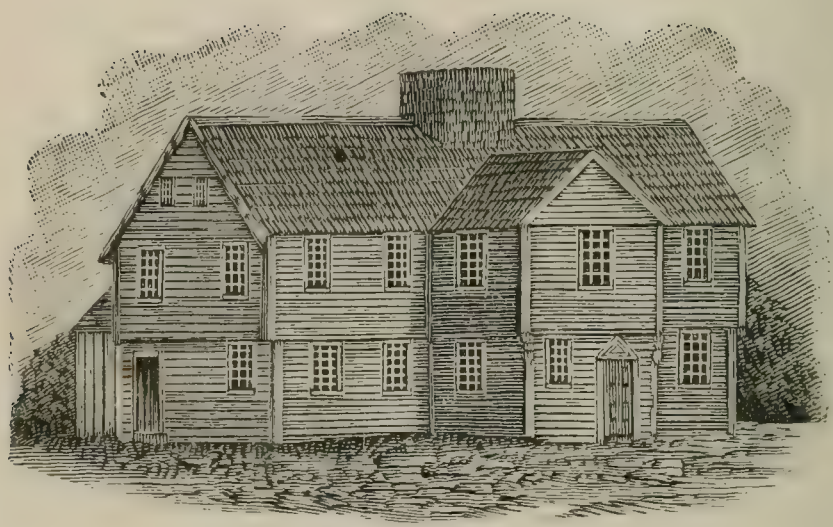
xv Israel, b. 18 July, 1782; d. 18 Aug., 1795.

xvi Polly (Mary) Jane, b. 6 Nov., 1783; m. 2 Dec., 1810, Samuel Lee Paige; he d. at Salem, 22 Dec., 1824; she d. 25 Dec., 1843; he was a sea captain.

38 Dr. Wallis[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich 8 Jan., 1741; married 17 Nov., 1764, Abigail, daughter of William and Joanna (Lord) Jones; died in Ipswich, 1 Dec., 1792. She died in Ipswich, 28 July, 1792. Dr. Wallis Rust was a skilled surgeon and an eminent physician; served at his profession in the Revolutionary war. He occupied the "ancient Rust house" and kept an apothecary shop after the death of his grandfather, Dr. Samuel Wallis, for whom he was named. He resided in Salem in 1772 and 1773 and perhaps longer.* The Probate Records show that Dr. Wallis Rust died intestate, and by the request of all his children over twenty-one years of age, then in the country, 7 Jan., 1793, William and Abigail Rust, Asa Andrews, Esq. was appointed administrator of his estate.† The estate wasi nsolvent and paid but fifty

* Biography of Rev. Manassah Cutler, vol. i, pp. 40, 41.

† Essex County Probate Records, 362:265 and 363:351.



"Rust Mansion." (See page 95.)

cents on the dollar. Dr. Wallis Rust had a seal, the head of Galen, which is still in possession of his descendants.

The accompanying illustration is a very faithful delineation of the ancient "Rust Mansion," in Ipswich. The following history of this ancient building is from the "Antiquarian Papers." *

"Mr. Dowe, this month presents us the ancient house, which stood about half way between the Town Hall and the residence of the late Miss Sally Choate, now the office of Mr. George Haskall, Esq. For many years its easterly end was but a heap of ruins. It was called the 'Rust house' and the 'Foster house.' It was entirely taken down about twenty years ago. In its prime it was a handsome and substantial mansion. Some years ago a writer in the 'New England Historical and Genealogical Register' (probably Mr. Hammatt) thought it might have been the first house built by Reginald Foster, which he gave to his son Deacon Jacob Foster. If this is correct, thehouse was built about 1638.

"It was occupied by Dr. Samuel Wallis, a conspicuous citizen of Ipswich, who died in 1728.

"Dr. Wallis Rust occupied it and died there, Dec. 1, 1792. His wife, Abigail (Jones) Rust, died July 28, of the same year.

"It was owned many of its last years by Fosters and Rusts of Boston; was finally sold to Mr. Augustine Heard, who removed it."

Their children were:

79 i Wallis,[7] bap. 30 Aug., 1767; m. wid. Rebecca (Cutler) Cutter.

ii Abigail, bap. 8 Jan., 1769; m. Jonathan Hildreth; removed to Amherst, N. H. No further record.

iii William, bap. 16 Dec., 1770; m. 29 Nov., 1792, Mary Berry; removed to Amherst, N. H. He was a baker by occupation; deeded land (interest in his grandmother, Sarah [Wallace] Rust's estate) in 1797, in Ipswich. "William Rust, 'baker' and Mary, his wife, and Jonathan Hildreth, yeoman, and Abigail, his wife,

* Vol. ii, No. 14, 1880.

all of Amherst, Hillsboro Co.. N. H., for $18, sells to Nathaniel Rust, of Ipswich, cordwainer, the two 25th parts of all the real estate which our grandmother, Mrs. Sarah Rust, late of Ipswich, died seized, widow, and deriving to us as her natural grandchildren.
Apr. 4, 1797 William Rust
Mary Rust
Jonathan Hildreth
Nabby Hildreth

Acknowledged
at Hillsbboro N. H.
Aug., 26, 1797"*

We have no other information of William Rust.

iv Joanna, bap. 18 Apr., 1777; m. (int. pub.) by Rev. Dr. Dana, 6 Nov., 1798, Jonathan Howard, of Boston; d. 5 May, 1866. They had; i JOANNA,[7] (Howard) b. 7 Oct., 1800. ii MARY ANN, b. 12 Apr., 1803. iii CAROLINE, b. 8 Feb., 1804. iv ROBERT READ, b. 18 July, 1810. v SARAH JANE, b. 6 Jan., 1812. vi ABIGAIL, b. 18 July, 1814.

v John, bap. 18 Oct., 1778; m. perhaps, Abigail Adams. "John Rust, of Salem, Cabinet-maker, sells one 25th part of his G'dmother's estate in Ips., to Nathaniel Rust, cordwainer, 7 Jan'y, 1800."† Evidently John was not married at this time.

39 Samuel[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 25 Nov., 1749; married Ruth,‡ daughter of Jeremiah and Mehitable (Haynes) Calef, born in Exeter, N. H., — Aug., 1752; died in Exeter, 13 Feb., 1825. He died at Marblehead, 7 Feb., 1827, and was buried in Exeter.

Samuel Rust was a ship-carpenter and worked on the old "Constitution" at Portsmouth. His name is quite frequently met with in the town records, tax lists and on petitions of Exeter. The following allusion is made to him in Gov. Bell's new history of Exeter: "The Goal in Exeter, during the rebellion was made a receptacle for

* Essex County Land Records, vol. ccii, p. 4.

† Essex County Land Records, vol. ccii, p. 5.

‡ Ruth Calph who married Samuel Rust, was daughter of Jeremiah Calph, a direct descendant of Robert Calph, a merchant in Boston, who died in 1720. He was author of "More Wonders of the Invisible World," a satire on Cotton Mather's "Wonders of the Invisible World." It was published in London, in 1700. When Dr. Increase Mather was president of Harvard College, he ordered the "wicked book of Calph" to be burnt in the college yard. Hutchinson, who was nearly related to the Mathers, speaks of Robert Calph as "a man of fair mind and substantiates his facts."

Samuel Rust

(For record see page 96.)

Lucius H. Rust

(For record see page 468.)

Julia A. Rust

(For record see pages 369, 374.)

Don Rust

(For record see page 260.)

foreign prisoners and for tories from this and other provinces, especially New York. It was not a safe place of confinement as was proved by the notorious Henry Tufts and others having made their escape from it. A guard had to be furnished in 1777, for two months, when it was filled with prisoners, to keep them secure, and the following Exeter men were employed in that capacity: Samuel Rust" and others, "for which, for 2 mo. service he was paid £12 10s." He was also in active service in the Revolutionary war and described as follows: twenty-nine years old, five feet, nine inches high and dark complexion. He was Sergeant in Col. Brown's regiment, in the twenty-eight days service; traveled 112 miles.* Nov. 6, 1795, Samuel Rust and Ruth, his wife, of Exeter, N. H., deed one-fifth of all the real estate "my honored Grandmother, Sarah Rust, widow, late of Ipswich, died seized, to Nathaniel Rust, Cordwainer." † It is a remarkable fact that although Samuel had nine children, five of them being sons, there are only three of his descendants living who bear the name Rust, two grandsons and one granddaughter.

Their children were:

i Samuel,[6] b. 20 Oct., 1772; d. 11 Jan., 1793; supposed to be son of his father's first wife, of whose record we know nothing.

ii Sarah, b. 15 Sept., 1775; m. James Rundlett, of Exeter; d. 25 Mar., 1866. She lived a widow over 70 years; had a remarkable memory for names and incidents; just previous to her death she related an incident of her early life. She rode from Exeter to Sanbournton, N. H., alone on horse-back, carrying her sister's infant son. She was very active throughout her long life and was a great reader, which she said she could not help as it was a Rust habit. Towards the latter part of her life her sight became dimmed but her mind was unimpaired, while her hearing was remarkably acute. A very amusing incident is related by her niece, Mrs. Ruth Berrian, who has favored the author with valuable data. The week before the death of the old lady, (she died of pneumonia, after an illness of only three days,) while she was sitting by the window in the dining-room, she heard the conversation

* Mass. Pay Rolls, June 29, 1777. † Essex Co. Land Records, vol. ccii, p. 4.

of two people who were at work there. They were talking of some affair that had recently occurred in the town, and attracted the old lady's attention and she remarked in an undertone, not audible to the talkers, "Well, I think this must be the sixteenth time I have heard you tell that story. Now, if you will tell it four more times, so as to make it the twentieth, you will probably both know it by heart." This was amusing, coming from an old lady of over ninty. It was also characteristic of the vein of humor always indulged in by her. She remembered well when the first umbrella was carried in Exeter. It was of scarlet silk and the man who carried it over him, as it was raining hard, was followed by a crowd of boys calling to him, "Say, mister, are you made of sugar or salt?" She said it was not long before they came into use, but being expensive, it was considered a luxury to be the owner of one and she would never forget the pride she felt when she first became the possessor of an umbrella. That umbrella she preserved with great care and it is now in the possession of her neice Mrs. Ruth Elizabeth (Weed) Berrian, of North Andover. Married at twenty-two, widowed three years later, she from that time served God, not as Anna, the prophetess did, with fastings and prayers, but in faithful, loving service to her parents and friends, making herself such a mother, though childless, that many children "rise up even now to call her blessed."

iii James, b. 13 July, 1778; d. at sea, unm. 23 May, 1807.

iv Polly, b. in Exeter, N. H., 15 Oct., 1780; m. 3 Apr., 1800, Moses Silver, of Sanbournton, N. H., b. in Amesbury, 15 Mar., 1777; d. 16 May, 1842. She d. 7 Sept., 1859. He was the son of John Silver, of Amesbury, and when about 20 years old, came, with his father, and settled in Sanbournton, where he died. He was a shoemaker and farmer. They had: i HARRIS,[7] (Silver) b. 22 Sept., 1801; m. Martha Hathaway; he was in the tinware and stove business at Marblehead; d. 29 Oct., 1880. She res. with her daughter, Mary E. Langley, in Marblehead. They had: 1 *Mary Elizabeth*,[8] m. Joseph Langley and res. in Marblehead. They had: (1) Lizzie Russell,[9] (Langley) who m. Benj. F. Martin. They had: (*a*) Irving Frank,[10] (Martin) b. 1875. (2) Harris, (Langley) who m. Myra Jordan. They had: (*a*) Bertha,[10] (*b*) Cora and (*c*) Ethel, unm. and res. in Marblehead. Harris Silver and his wife, Martha had seven children, only Mary Elizabeth living. ii JOHN, (Silver) b. 22 Jan., 1803, res. in Sanbournton; d. 15 Feb., 1836, with consumption; no fam. iii JAMES, b. 24 Aug., 1804; (twin to Jere-

miah); m. 11 Feb., 1829, Sally H. Wallace. He was a farmer near Sanbournton; d. in S. 13 July, 1839. She d. 23 July, 1855. They had: 1 *Lydia Ann Clay*,[8] b. 29 June, 1830; m. in Danbury, 24 Nov., 1853, by the Rev. D. Powell, Oliver French, b. in Orange, 5 Nov., 1823. She d. — Dec., 1865. He is a painter by trade and an excellent workman; res. Sanbournton, N. H. They had: (1) Eva,[9] (French) b. 24 and d. 28 Nov., 1856. (2) Nellie Maria, b. 16 Nov., 1862. (3) Anna Belle, b. 10 Sept., d. 2 Nov., 1865. iv JEREMIAH, (Silver) b. 24 Aug., 1804, (twin to James); m. 1st, 4 Feb., 1839, Deborah Smith. She d. 21 July, 1855; m. 2d, 9 May, 1861, wid. Hannah (Durgin) Gilman; he d. in S. 9 July, 1870. He had by his wife Hannah: 1 *Mary*,[8] b. 30 July, 1862; d. 18 Sept., 1880, of typhoid fever, at Lake Village, N. H. v SALLIE RUNDLETT, b. 27 Apr., 1807; m. Wm. Dyer; d. 22 Nov., 1881. They had: 1 *Laura Ann*,[8] (Dyer) b. 8 May, 1841; m. John Burpee; d. 6 Apr., 1864. They had: (1) Sadie,[9] (Burpee) b. 24 Mar., 1863; m. a Mr. Green. 2 *Samuel*, (Dyer) b. 30 Jan., 1843; m. 12 Dec., 1868, Ann Elizabeth Lane. They had: (1) Ida Belle,[9] b. 12 Nov., 1872. 3 *Mary Jane*, b. 5 Apr., 1845; m. 22 Sept., 1862, Frederick Osgood. They had: (1) Charles William,[9] (Osgood) b. 11 June, 1865. (2) Chase Herman, b. 16 Nov., 1867. 4 *Orville Tilton*, (Dyer) b. 9 July, 1847; m. 27 Jan., 1879, Mary Norton. They had: (1) Sallie,[9] d. 22 Nov., 1881. vi JONATHAN THOMPSON, (Silver) b. 21 Sept., 1810; lived in Marblehead and worked with his bro. Harris, but finally left and the last heard of him was in Va. vii MOSES WALLACE, b. 3 May, 1812; m. 1st, 23 Aug., 1839, Sarah Jane Silver. She d. 25 Nov., 1869; m. 2d, 1 Dec., 1870, Lydia Ann Silver. (His wives were sisters and his own cousins, daughters of Timothy, s. of first John.) He settled in Greensboro, Vt., E. Craftsbury P. O.; all his children born there; he is a farmer. They had: 1 *Charles Dustin*,[8] b. 1 Jan., 1842. 2 *Mary Adelaide*, b. 6 Mar., 1845. 3 *Agnes P.*, b. 1 July, 1846; m. 3 Apr., 1871, Richard Henry Morss, b. in Charleston; enlisted in the 9th Vermont Reg. 23 June, 1862; promoted to Drum-Maj. 26 Dec., 1864; dis. 18 June, 1865. They had: (1) Sadie Jane,[9] (Morss) b. in Wolcott, Vt., 3 Jan., 1872; d. there 27 Dec., 1874. (2) Charles Augustus, b. in Greensboro, Vt., 24 Dec., 1875. 4 *Orville Augustus*, (Silver) b. in G., 20 July, 1847. 5 *Richard*. viii RUTH CALEF, b. 20 Dec., 1815; m. 1840, Joseph T. Prescott; she d. 11 Jan., 1850. They had: 1 *Joseph Taylor*,[8] (Prescott) b. 15 Oct., 1841; m. ——; res. in Charleston in 1881; had

five children. 2 *Mary*, b. and d. 10 Dec., 1843. ix NATHANIEL RUST, (Silver) b. 20 Apr., 1818; d. 28 June, 1877, unm. x LUCY WEED. (twin to Charles Weed) b. in Sanbournton, 23 Apr., 1821; m. in S. 12 Aug., 1841, John Fletcher, s. of Edward and Susan Eastman, Rev. Samuel Davis officiating; b. 27 Jan., 1820; is a carpenter and contractor in Northfield, Vt. They had: 1 *Charles James*,[8] (Eastman) b. 21 Sept., 1842: m. 14 Dec., 1864, Lucy Artelia Wood, b. 1 May, 1842; d. 28 May, 1871; he was a printer in Lowell, many years. They had: (1) Ellen Louisa,[9] b. 24 Sept., 1869. He m. 2d, 16 Dec., 1877, May Roena Woodworth, of Essex, Vt., b. 13 Sept., 1842. He res. at 301, Columbus Ave., Boston, in 1888; belongs to the Homœopathic Sch. of Med. and Surg.; is now practicing his profession in Boston. 2 *Moses Edward*, b. 9 Mar., 1844; d. 27 July, 1863; was a soldier in the 15th N. H. Reg. at Natches, Miss. He died of consumption, the result of poison while in the army. 3 *Samuel Rust*, b. 9 June, 1845; went to California in 1868 and m.; was engaged as manager of an express office in San Francisco, Cal.; d. 29 Oct., 1879; no children. 4 *Lucy Ann*, b. 4 Dec., 1847; unm.; res. with her mother in Tilton, N. H. 5 *John Dyer*, b. 27 Jan., 1850; m. 17 June, 1879, Flora E. Paige; is an engineer on the Concord R. R.; res. at Nashua, N. H., no children. 6 *Frank Pierce*, b. 29 Oct., 1852; d. 3 July, 1854. 7 *Olive Jane*, b. 4 Mar., 1858; unm.; res. with her mother. xi CHARLES WEED, (Silver) (twin to Lucy Weed) b. 23 Apr., 1821; m. at Quincy, 22 Oct., 1850, Olive, dau. of James Stevens, b. 12 Jan., 1830; he d. 25 Feb., 1886; he was a stone-cutter by occupation; no children.

v Nathaniel b. 29 June, 1784; d. at sea, unm., 15 Oct., 1800.

vi Hannah, b. 15 May, 1787; m. Joseph Noyes, of Newburyport; d. 17 Nov., 1832. They had: i RUTH ANN,[7] (Noyes) b. ab. 1819. ii JOSEPH, b. 27 July, 1821; res. Salem. iii HANNAH, b. 31 Aug., 1828; d. unm., 2 May, 1846. iv SAMUEL, b. ab. 1830; res. California, where he m. a German girl.

vii Lucy, b. 8 Nov., 1789; m. in Exeter, N. H., 7 Dec., 1807, Daniel Weed, of Marblehead, b. in Winstead, Ct., 10 Sept., 1784; d. at N. Andover, 30 Oct., 1870; she d. 17 July, 1842. He was a tin plate worker. They had: i ALBERT,[7] (Weed) b. 26 Mar., 1809; d. 11 Oct., 1810. ii DANIEL, b. 29 Mar., 1811; m. 25 Sept., 1840, Lucretia S. Wade, of Ips. She d. 28 Sept., 1850; he d. in Wash., D. C., 5 Sept., 1884. Daniel Weed was a

graduate of Union Coll., N. Y.; afterwards studied law; served as Ass't District Att'y of Essex Co., for several years and as Co. Treas'r one year. He was one of the original members of the Free Soil party, running as State Senator on the same ticket with the poet, John G. Whittier. During the latter part of his life he was employed in the Treasury Dept. at Wash. They had: 1 *Joseph Dana*,[8] b. 12 Jan., 1843; m. Harriet Ireson, of Marblehead; he served as Master's Mate in the Navy of the U. S. in the Rebellion and d. 7 Apr., 1874, from injuries received at that time. They had: (1) Wallace Dana,[9] b. 16 Nov., 1872. iii WILLIAM WALLACE, b. 10 July, 1813; d. unm, 19 Oct., 1835. iv LUCY, b. 27 Jan., 1815; m, 1 Jan., 1835, John Sullivan Foster, of Beaufort, S. C. He d. at Salem, 7 May, 1881. They had: 1 *Sarah Micklefield*,[8] (Foster) b. 31 Jan., 1837; d. 1 Mar., 1875. 2 *Lucy Weed*, b. 12 Feb., 1840; d. 10 Oct., 1850. 3 *Margaretta Hilliard*. b. 3 Apr., 1842; m. Geo. Osgood Stevens, of Salem; one of the first vols. from his city in the 6th Mass. Reg. which was the first to enter the national capitol after Pres. Lincoln's call for troops. He was at the seige of Port Hudson, La. No children. 4 *Samuel Worcester*, b. 20 Feb., 1846; d. 15 Aug., 1876. 5 *Ellen Rust*, b. 28 Aug., 1849; d. Apr., 1862. v ALBERT G., (Weed) b. 6 May, 1817; m. 10 May, 1838, Mary Homan, of Marblehead. She d. 22 Apr., 1886. He res. in Marblehead; is a gardner. They had: 1 *William Wallace*,[8] b. 29 Sept., 1839; d. 29 July, 1879. He served in the U. S. Navy throughout the civil war, not visiting his home and family during the time. 2 *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 11 Jan., 1845; m. John Horner, of Marblehead; d. 25 Dec., 1876. They had: (1) William,[9] (Horner.) (2) Clarence. 3 *Lewis*, (Weed) b. 21 Apr., 1847; d. 2 Aug., 1851. 4 *Charles H.*, b, 24 June, 1849; d. 16 Apr., 1883. 5 *Mary Ellen*, b. 5 Oct., 1857; m. John Brown, of Marblehead; no children. 6 *Celesta Harriet*, b. 2 Aug., 1860; unm. 1888. vi SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 6 Mar., 1819; d. 20 Aug., 1820. vii CELESTA, b. 8 Sept., 1821; unm.; res. N. Andover. viii RUTH ELIZABETH, b. 3 Sept., 1823; m. 17 Oct., 1855, in N. A., George Washington, s. of George W. and Hannah Brower Berrian, of N. Y. City, b. in N. Y. City, 22 Oct., 1825, and after his m. returned to N. Y. and engaged in the drug business; in 1860, removed to N. A. and retired from business; has held the offices of Justice of the Peace and school committeeman in N. A. and was Sec'y of the N. Y. College of Pharmacy; res. N. A.; no children. ix MARY

CALEF, b. 24 Dec., 1826; m. 22 Dec., 1852, John Foster Kirk, of Dorchester; d. 7 Oct., 1867. He res. in Germantown, Pa.; is an editor. They had: 1 *Sophia*,[8] (Kirk) b. 7 Mar., 1855; unm. 2 *William Hamilton*, b. 21 May, 1857; unm. 3 *Annie*, b. 4 July, 1859; d. 3 Mar., 1863. 4 *John Foster*, b. 19 June, 1861; unm. 5 *Mary Hamilton*, b. 1 Feb., 1863; d. 25 Sept., 1863. 6 *Abbie*, b. 6 July, 1865; unm. x SARAH WALLACE, (Weed) b. 12 Feb., 1829; m. 26 Mar., 1851, Reuel Alfred, s. of Dr. Ebenezer Smith Phelps, of Middleton, b. 15 May, 1824; d. 12 Aug., 1875. They had: 1 *Henry Lewis*,[8] (Phelps) b. 4 Oct., 1852; is a civil engineer; unm. 2 *William Wallace*, b. 31 Aug., 1854; farmer; unm. 3 *George Berrian*, b. 10 May, 1857; m. 8 June, 1880, Mary Margaret J. Finney, b. in Steubenville, O., 1 Oct., 1859; he was a boot and shoe manufacturer in Washington, D. C.; d. of typhoid fever, 1 Aug., 1890, at his res. 810 R, I. Ave., Wash., D. C. They had: (1) Reuel George,[9] b. 6 June, 1889. 4 *Sarah Lizzie*, b. 6 Jan., 1859; unm. 5 *Lucy Rust*, b. 8 July, 1860; d. 5 July, 1879. 6 *Mary Weed*, b. 17 Apr., 1870; d. 28 July, 1870. xi SAMUEL RUST, (Weed) b. 21 Feb., 1831. He was one of the first settlers in Kansas, and went thither from Ill. to help make it a free state. He settled in Wabaunsee, Kas.; has been a member of the legislature of that state and has held every elective office in his county; is a surveyor; unm. xii OLIVE LEWIS, b. 12 Nov., 1834; d. 9 May, 1835.

80 viii Wallace, b. in Exeter, N. H., 1 May, 1794; m. Eliza Hyde.

ix Samuel, b. 26 July, 1797; m. 1st, 17 Apr., 1820, Betsey, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Twisden) Stevens, of Marblehead, b. 1 Mar., 1796; d. 19 Jan., 1864. He m. 2d, ab. 1868, wid. Frances (Crane) Webster, of Lynn. He d. 20 Dec., 1876. She d. in May, 1878; no children.

40 John[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was baptised in Ipswich, 18 Aug., 1751; married about 1772, Elizabeth,[6]* daughter of William and Elizabeth

---

* Elizabeth was the the daughter of William,[5] Sen., (Isaac,[4] Samuel,[3] Samuel,[2] Richard[1]) Walker who was born in Concord, N. H., 31 May, 1715; married Elizabeth ———. They had: 1 Samuel,[6] born 25 Nov., 1738; 2 Isaac, born 3 Oct., 1740. 3 William, born 15 Oct., 1742. 4 Margery, born 1 Jan., 1744. 5 William 2d, born 20 Feb., 1746. 6 William 3d, born 16 Apr., 1749; was an officer in the Revolutionary War. 7 Margery 2d, born 4 Jan., 1752. 8 Elizabeth,[6] born 2 Apr., 1754; married John Rust. 9 Jonathan, born 16 Aug., 1756. Isaac,[4] Sen., was born in Woburn, 1 Nov., 1677; married 20 Feb., 1704, Margery, daughter of Geo.

Walker, born 2 April, 1754. He was said to be a hatter in Exeter, N. H., and made up a quantity of hats and in the spring of 1774, when his first and only child, a son, was about one year old, shipped with them to the West Indies. He never returned. His widow, Elizabeth (Walker) Rust, married second, in Concord, N. H., 1 Jan., 1777, Joseph Clough, and soon removed to Canada where they raised a large family.

Their children were:

81 i John,[6] b. 6 Feb., 1773; m. Mary Towle.

41 Nathaniel[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 5 May, 1755, married first, 22 June, 1776, Sarah Robbins, of Gloucester; she died 31 Dec., 1808; married second, 31 Oct., 1814, Mary (Sutton) Kimball, widow of Abram Kimball,* born 27 Nov., 1770; died 10 April, 1825.

A nice white marble head-stone, on the right hand, at

Bruce. They had: 1 Abigail,[5] born 23 July, 1705. 2 Isaac, Jr., born 12 July, 1707. 3 Ezekiel, born 29 May, 1709. 4 Timothy, born 17 Mar., 1711. 5 Anne, born 16 Mar., 1713. 6 William,[5] born 31 May, 1715; married Elizabeth ——. 7 Elizabeth, born 1 Jan., 1717. 8 Mary, born 29 May, 1720. 9 Samuel, born 10 Aug., 1723. Deacon Samuel[3] was born at Reading, 28 Sept., 1643; married 10 Sept., 1662, Sarah, daughter of Wm. and Mabel (Kendall) Read of Woburn; died 18 Jan., 1703-4, æt. 61. He lived in Woburn and was Representative. They had: 1 Edward,[4] born 1663; died 1690. 2 John, born 1665. 3 Samuel, born 1667. 4 Sarah, born 1670. 5 Timothy, born 1672. 6 Isaac,[4] born 1 Nov., 1677; married Margery Bruce. 7 Ezekiel, born 1679. Samuel[2] was born in England; maltster, tavern-keeper and selectman; died in Woburn, 1684.—Woburn Town Records. He had: 1 Samuel,[3] born 28 Sept., 1643; married Sarah Read. 2 Joseph, born 1645; married Sarah Wymans. 3 Hannah, born 1647. 4 Hannah 2d, born 28 June, 1648. 5 Israel, (twin to Hannah 2d) born 28 June, 1648. 6 John, born 14 Feb., 1649; married Mary Pierce. 7 Benjamin, born 1651; died 1653. Richard[1] was born 1593; came from England in 1630; settled in Lynn; spent several years in Reading; was Representative in 1650; went back to Lynn where he died and was buried 16 May, 1687, æt. 95 years. He was a Captain and and a prominent man. He had: 1 Richard,[2] born 1611; came to this country in 1635, in ship "Elizabeth," from London. He was "a man endowed with faith and of a courageous spirit" and leader of the band of Reading men against the Indians. 2 Samuel,[2] came from England with his father; died 1684. 3 Tabitha, born 1647. 4 Elizabeth, born 2 Mar., 1663. J. B. R. Walker, A. M., in his genealogy of the Walker family, says: "May not the last two have been children of Richard, Jr. instead of Richard, Sen.?"

* Abram Kimball was a ship-carpenter and while repairing the hulk of a ship in the W. India trade, took the yellow fever and suddenly died, leaving a widow and five children as follows: 1 Mary, born 1792; married James Caldwell; they had a son, Hon. Luther Caldwell, a very able and prominent politician; res. Elmyra, N. Y. 2 Sally, who married Moses Graves. 3 Elizabeth, who married Levi Lord. 4 Abram, who married Eliza Ringe. 5 Amy, who married John Gould.

the upper end of the main avenue, in the High Street cemetery in Ipswich, bears the following inscription:

TO THE MEMORY OF

MARY RUST,

BORN NOV. 27, 1770,
DIED APR. 10, 1825.

TO MY MOTHER.

RICHARD SUTTON RUST.

He died 6 Mar., 1822. He was a "cordwainer" (shoemaker); was also a dealer in boots and shoes. After the death of his mother, the "heires-at-law" deeded their several interests in the real estate left by her, to Nathaniel Rust. He served in the Revolutionary war and was one of the minute-men of Ipswich, 24 Jan., 1775;* was on the Ipswich rolls, May 10, 1775;† was engaged in the service, July 15, 1779, Capt. Jeremiah Putnam, Nathaniel Taylor's regiment for four months and sixteen days; he received pay for one month.* He served as private in September, October, November and December, 1779, Capt. Thaddeus Read, Col. Nathaniel Taylor. He was also in R. I. service three months and fourteen days, ending July, 1780.

Their children were:

82 i Nathaniel,[6] bap. 21 July, 1777; m. Katherine Henderson and Judith Perley.

83 ii William, bap. 11 July, 1779; m. Polly Lord.

iii Sarah, b. 8 July, 1781; d. 7 Feb., 1807.

iv Eunice, b. 30 Mar., 1783; d. unm., 24 Jan., 1804.

v Josiah, b. 24 July, 1785; d. unm., at sea.

vi Charles, b. ——; d. 13 Jan., 1804.

vii A Child, b. ——; d. 7 Apr., 1809.

(The above were children by first wife, Sarah.)

84 viii Richard Sutton, b. 12 Sept., 1815; m. Sarah A. Hubbard and Elizabeth A. Lowns.

---

* Essex Institutes, vol. xiv, p. 238. † Ibid., xv, p. 68.
‡ Massachusetts Pay Rolls, vol. iii, p. 75.

42 Simeon[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 24 Sept., 1717; married 22 Oct., 1741, Sarah Long; "was very smart up to the day he died; in the morning he hopped onto his horse, rode off on a canter and before night he was dead;" he bought land in Kent, Ct., as from Sharon, 1757;* bought land in Sharon, Ct., as from Coventry, 1752; in 1762 conveyed same land away.†

Their children were:

i Christiana,[6] b. 31 July, 1743.
ii Jerusha, b. 22 June, 1746; m. —— Bartlett.
85 iii Levi, b. 28 Sept., 1750; m. Rebecca Boothe.
86 iv Simeon, b. ——; m. Jane Huston.
87 v Abel, b. ——; m. Leson Sprague.

43 Matthias[5] (*Nathaniel*[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 2 April, 1726; married in Coventry, 6 Feb., 1749–50, Lucy,‡ the first child of Jeremiah and Mercy (Porter) Fitch, born 12 Sept., 1730. Matthias Rust married in Coventry, Ct., where his first two children, Mary and Rebecca were born, from there he removed to ancient Windsor. The Land Records of Windsor show that on the 25 of May, 1752, John Searles deeded to Matthias Rust, forty acres of land, and the same land was deeded by Matthias Rust to Joshua Moore, 18 June, 1754. The Town Records of ancient Windsor show that Matthias' third child, Phineas, was born in that town. From thence he evidently removed to Norwich, Ct., where his next three children were born, after which he removed to Mansfield, Ct., where his last daughter, Mercy, was born; he then returned to his native town, Coventry where he appears to

---

* Sharon Land Records, vol. iii, p. 139. † Ibid., vol. v, pp. 177–8.

‡ It has been alleged by several descendants of Matthias Rust, that his wife was a half-breed Indian. The following, from Coventry, Ct. records will, in the opinion of the author, disprove the statement: "Jeremiah[2] Fitch (son of Capt. Jeremiah[1]) married Jan. ye 6, 1729-30, Mercy, daughter of Capt. Thomas Porter. They had: 1 Lucy, born 12 Sept., 1730; married Matthias Rust. 2 Mary, born 18 Jan., 1732–3; died 7 May, 1749 3 Hannah, born 13 Sept., 1742; died 25 Mar., 1745. 'The mother, Mercy, dyed ye Jan. 27, A. D. 1743–4, at 12 of ye clock at noon in ye 36th year of her age.' She was born Oct. 10, 1708. The father, Jeremiah, married widow Martha Gifford, June 4, 1744; five children by the last marriage. Capt. Jeremiah Fitch was not only prominent, but held many offices of trust." The Porter family was also prominent and highly respected.

have remained but a short time before he went to Vt. and settled permanently at North Hartland, which his descendents think was about 1765. Their last two children were born in Hartland. He settled near the mouth of the Quechee river, near the Hartford line, where for several years he had charge of a grist-mill, built and owned by Capt. Oliver Willard. This was the first mill in town.

From this Matthias and Lucy (Fitch) Rust has sprung a very large and prosperous family that has scattered over many of the states.

Their head-stones are of very dark, old-style, iron slate-stone and bear the following inscriptions:

IN MEMORY OF MATTHIAS RUST, DIED MAY 31, 1805, AGED 77 YEARS.	IN MEMORY OF LUCY RUST, DIED JAN. 1, 1804, AGED 73 YEARS.

NOTE.—Rust-Russ.—Most of the descendants of Matthias Rust have changed their name to Russ, which members of many other branches have also done. The following will interest some who do not know the fact of the change:

QUECHEE, VT., April 19, 1889.

A. D. RUST, DEAR KINSMAN:—Concerning the change in our family name, from Rust to Russ, I will say, the change was in my generation, as my father always spelt it Rust; Phineas, Sen. spelt it Rust: his sons were Phineas, Jr., and Levi; Levi, the father of Judge Darius Russ, spelt it Russ, but I do not know when he commenced spelling it so. The children of Oliver, Sen. spelt it Russ as long ago as I can remember. Four of Matthias, Sen.,'s children, settled in this vicinity. My grandfather, Lemuel, Nial, (father of Matthias, Jr.,) Phineas, Sen., (father of Phineas, Jr.,) and Levi, (father of Judge Darius,) all spelt their name Rust. I have seen the head-stones of Matthias, of Coventry, and it is spelt Rust on them. Respectfully, ASA RUSS.

The following, under date of March 28, 1879, from the late Hon. William M. Rust, editor of the "*Progressive Age*" Belfast, Me., bears upon the same subject:

"There is a branch of the Rusts, one of whom is Jonathan Russ, lives at Farmington in this state. He may have sprung from the same Ipswich family. He spells his name Russ, I believe, for which neither he nor numerous others of the original family have any authority."

In Crowell's History of Essex, page 260, appears the following:

"1805, Dec. 19th, the physician of this parish, Dr. Parker Russ, died in the thirty-seventh year of his age. Dr. Russ was born in this place; a descendant of 'Master' Rust, the first school-teacher. He was the son of Joseph and Mary Rust."

Mr. Harry Russ, a man about 72 years old, wrote the author under date of June 29, 1887, as follows:

"My father, Matthias Russ, wrote his name Russ, but I see by an old deed of land he received from his father, (Niold) that he wrote it Rust."

Many other similar letters have been received, all tending to show that Russ is an innovation on the proper name; but the above is deemed sufficient. The author has found but very few named Russ whose ancestors came to this continent before 1700, under that name.

Their children were:

i Mary,[6] b. in Coventry, Ct., 1 May, 1750; m. Wm. Johnson. They had: i ULYSSUS,[7] (Johnson.)

ii Rebecca, b. 15 Dec., 1751; d. 6 Feb., 1752.

88 iii Phineas, b. 7 Jan., 1754; m. Mary Powers.

89 iv Oliver, b. 6 May, 1756; m. Lucy Buttrick.

90 v Niel, b. 28 Sept., 1758; m. Polly Moxley and Rebecca Tracy.

91 vi Jeremiah, b. 14 Jan., 1760; m. Eunice Moxley.

vii Mercy, b. in Mansfield, Ct., 3 Apr., 1763; m. Seth Moxley, b. 1763. She d. 1848. They had: i JOSEPH,[7] (Moxley) b. — Jan., 1799; m. Sophia ——, b, in Tunbridge, Vt., 1805. They had: 1 *Seth*,[8] res. in East Bethel, Vt.; is a farmer. They raised other children. He d. — Jan., 1856. ii MERCY. iii POLLY. iv PERSIS. v MARY. All raised families.

92 viii Lemuel, b. 15 Mar., 1766; m. Rhoda Moxley and Submit Tracy.

93 ix Matthias, b. in Hartland, Vt., 8 Mar., 1770; m. Lydia Perrin.

44 Joseph[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 26 Mar., 1737; married in Coventry, 1 Sept., 1763, Tabitha Kingsbury. He removed to Williamston, Vt., about 1768. In August, 1795, he "helped to organize the First Congregational church" of that place. He died 1817.

Their children were:

i Nathaniel,[6] b. in Coventry, 13 May, 1765; d. 2 Apr., 1776.

ii Joseph, b. in C., 10 Nov., 1766; d. 30 Mar., 1776.

iii Elijah, b. in Tolland, Ct., 15 Dec., 1769; m. in Williamston, Vt., 25 Oct., 1798, Margaret ——; she d. 9 Mar., 1832. He joined the Cong. church by letter, at W. in 1822; d. there 1846; no children.

iv Martha, b. in T., 23 Dec., 1770; d. 3 Jan., 1777.

v Ephraim, b. in T., 6 Feb., 1773; d. there, 21 Mar., 1773.

vi Tabitha, b. 4 Feb., 1774; m. —— Williams, joined the Cong. church by letter, at W., in 1824; d. 1856.

45 Nathaniel[5] (*Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 21 Aug., 1739;

married Hannah Burroughs, born 9 Oct., 1743; but this marriage is not recorded in either Coventry, where he was born, or Alstead, to which place he removed and where he lived and died. His first daughter, Hannah, was born in ancient Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct.* "It is quite reasonable to suppose that he was married there and immediately after the birth of his first child removed to Tolland, where his next two children were born;"† removed thence to Alstead, N. H., where he bought a "hill farm" in the south part of town, where he and his son, Daniel, lived, died and were buried. His wife, Hannah, also died at Alstead. The following is an extract from a sermon delivered by Rev. Seth Arnold, pastor of the First Congregational church in Alstead, on the first sabbath in Jan., 1826: "Nathaniel Rust came from Tolland Co., Ct., in Apr., 1767. He married Hannah Burroughs, by whom he had two sons and six daughters. The sons' names were Nathaniel and Daniel. Daniel Rust still lives in town on the same farm which his father first bought. His mother, an aged widow, living with him, has resided in town sixty-three years, longer than any other woman now here." Nathaniel was in the Revolutionary war as there is an account of his enlistment and pay for service.‡ He was in Capt. Wetherby's Co.

Their children were:

i Hannah,[6] b. in Windsor, Ct., 26 Nov., 1762.

ii Sarah, b. in Alstead, N. H., 3 Feb., 1764.

iii Margaret, b. in A. 26 Oct., 1766; m. Ami, s. of David Currier, probably b. in Mass.; while a child, his father and family removed to Rochester, Vt.; Ami m. and remained there until all but the last of their children were born, then he removed and settled in Potsdam, N. Y. They had: i LUCINDA,[7] (Currier) m. Israel Herrick. They had three children. ii DANIEL, m. Ann Page, of Vt. iii AMELIA, m. Flavin Vollar; no children. iv REBECCA, m. Joel Morgan. They had seven sons and two daughters, all living. v SALMON, m. Eliza Burroughs; res. Potsdam. vi ASA, m. Betsey Curtis. They had four sons; all went to the war.

---

* History of Ancient Windsor.

† Rev. Arnold's Sermon in Alstead, 1826.

‡ Town Paper, N. H., vol. xiv, pp. 325 and 464.

She d. and he m. 2d, ——; had one son. vii IRENE, b. in Potsdam; m. Nathan Fisk.

iv Rebecca, b. in A. 25 Dec.. 1769.

94 v Nathaniel, b. 8 July, 1773; m. Rachel Southwick.

95 vi Daniel, b. 14 Oct., 1775; m. Lucy Davis.

vii Irenah, b. 14 Jan., 1779; m. 6 Jan., 1810, Jeremiah Stockwell, of Rochester, Vt.

viii Prudence, b. 30 Sept., 1782; d. 10 Dec., 1789.

46 Noah[5] (*Noah*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 28 June, 1761; married (intention pubished) 14 Feb., 1761, Elizabeth ——. He married second, Hannah ——. He owned land in Kent, Ct., as of Hartford Colony, Ct.* Was appointed one of the listers and inspectors in Coventry, 8 May, 1758.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth,[6] b. 1759; d. 22 Feb., 1761, "in ye 2[d] year of her age." (The above was child of first wife.)

ii Huldah, bap. 1772.

47 Amaziah[5] (*Noah*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 4 June, 1733; married 26 Aug., 1753, Mary Marsh. He was Captain in the Revolutionary Army, and clerk of Capt. Buel's Co. at Lexington Alarm; of "Lexington Alarm List from Coventry, Connecticut." †

Their children were:

i Amaziah, Jr.,[6] b. 7 Apr., 1754; m. in Hebron, Ct., 2 Nov., 1792, Rebecca Holbrook. He was 2d Lieut. in 6th Co., 6th Batt. Wadsworth's Brig., 1776, from Canterbury, Connecticut.†

ii Persis, b. 25 Dec., 1755.

iii Mary, b. 3 Jan., 1758; d. 1 Apr., 1758.

iv Mary 2d, b. 30 Dec., 1761.

v Mary 3d, b. — Jan., 1768; d. 1 Apr., 1768, "in ye 3[d] month of her age."

vi Chauncy, b. 23 May, 1773; d. 5 Nov., 1776.

---

* MS. History of Coventry, p. 281.

† Record of Connecticut Men in the Revolutionary War.

48 Daniel[5]* (*Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 16 Apr., 1734; married in Coventry, 16 Feb., 1752, Mary,† daughter of James Parker. It appears that Daniel Rust removed to Orwell, Vt., but it is quite evident that all his children were born in Coventry, as all their births are recorded there. He died in Orwell, 3 Jan., 1814; she died 31 Jan., 1827, æt. eighty-six years.

Their children were:

i Mary,[6] b. 5 Nov., 1762; m. Jeremiah Boynton‡ and joined the Shakers, of Lebanon. They raised a large family of children, some of whom left that singular people and returned. They had: i JEREMIAH,[7] (Boynton) m. Martha Wilson; d. 1864. He left the Shakers and returned to Orwell when he was 21 years of age, taking one of his two sisters with him. The sister went to Canada. They had: 1 *Joshua Wilson*,[8] b. 1808; m. M. A. Deming; he d. in O., 1886. They had: (1) Mary,[9] b. 1840; m. Curon Abell. (2) Martha, b. 1842, unm. (3) Julia, b. 1844; m. Levi Cofren; she d. 31 July, 1880. 2 *Emeline*, b. 1809; m. Erasmus Chapin, res. Williston, Vt. They had: (1) Marcie,[9] (Chapin) d. 1849. (2) Lorenzo, b. 1839; m. 1863. 3 *Melinda*, (Boynton) b. 1812; m. E. H. Cankey res. Orwell. They had: (1) Martha,[9] (Cankey) b. 1840; m. 1858. (2) James, b. 1842; m. 1864. (3) Irving. (4) Sheldon, b. 1847; m. 1870. 4 *Martha*, (Boynton) b. 1814; d. 1880. 5 *Charles H.*, b. 1820; m. 1849, E. Tewksbury; res. Medford. They had: (1) Blanche,[9] m. 1888. (2) Grace, unm. ii MARIA, remained with the Shakers. iii DAUGHTER, ran away from the Shakers with her brother Jeremiah, and went to Canada.

ii Cynthia, b. 17 Dec., 1764; m. John Wright and joined the Shakers with her sister, Mary.

96 iii Clement,[6] b. 22 July, 1767; m. Anna Porter.

97 iv Daniel, b. 6 Aug., 1769; m. Mary Pease.

---

* It has come to the author from several different sources that Lorenzo Dow's mother was a Rust. This is not true. This conclusion has obtained from the fact that Lorenzo Dow, on pages 28 and 109 of his book, speaks of Daniel Rust, of Orwell, Vt., as his uncle, while in fact he was such by marrige only. Dow's mother and Daniel Rust's wife were sisters, the daughters of James Parker, whom Dow calls his grandfather, page 160.

† Mary Parker was the daughter of James Parker, who was a descendant of Lord Parker, of Macclesfield, England, who was the son of Charles II., born out of wedlock.

‡ Jeremiah[5] was the son of Joshua,[4] Zacharias,[3] (and Sarah Wicom) Joshua,[2] William,[1] the emigrant. Zacharias removed from Newbury to Coventry, about 1734.

v Annie, b. 31 July, 1775; m. Quartus Rust. (First cousins.—See 99.)

vi Elizabeth, b. 6 Mar., 1777.

49 Gersham[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct. or Southampton, Mass., about March, 1738; married (int. ent., 6 Aug., 1761; notification posted 7 Aug., 1761) in Springfield, 28 Oct., 1761, Mary Cooley, of that place; he soon removed to Chester, where he raised his family and died 8 Oct., 1823, in his eighty-fifth year. Nice marble head-stones mark the spot in Littlefield cemetery, where his dust reposes. She died about 1829, in the family of her son, Gersham, in Mayfield, N. Y. and was buried by the side of her husband. He resided about two miles east and a half-mile south of Chester meeting-house, which was in the center of the township of Chester, and a half-mile east of Little River, on a stony hill farm, which was bounded on the east by the east line of Chester township, which is also the east line of Hampden county. He was a carpenter as well as a farmer, and had a good shop on his farm. His house, barn and out-buildings were all good and substantial, the workmanship of his own hands. All his children were born in that house. Sergeant Gersham Rust from "Marrayfield" marched from home, 21 Oct., 1776, under Capt., Shepard, Col. John Mosely Reg. "Who marched up to Mount Independence under the command of Lieut.-Col. Timothy Roberson, in the alarm in October Last on the 21 1776." "Sergeant Gersham Rust marched on the Alarm at Bennington, 17 Aug., in the same company." *

His tombstone bears the following inscription:

GERSHAM RUST,

DIED

OCT. 8, 1823,

IN HIS 85TH YEAR.

GOD IS JUST, SUPREME HIS POWER
MORTALS BE SILENT AND ADORE.

*Massachusetts Pay Rolls, Revolutionary War; vol. xxii, p. 204 and vol. xxiii, pp. 18 and 55.

Their children were:

i Anna,[6] b. 1 Nov., 1762; m. at the res. of the bride's parents in Chester, 1781, Elisha,* s. of Daniel and Dinah (Stark) Stanton, b. in Preston, Ct., 1754. She d. in Norwich township, 6 June, 1808, of peritonital inflamation. Her funeral sermon was preached by Eld. Todd, Baptist minister. He d. in N. Township, 13 Feb., 1813, of spotted fever; was sick but three days; d. in great pain. His funeral sermon was also preached by Eld. Todd, whose text was, "See that ye refuse not him that speaketh." Both are buried one half m. N. of Goff's Hill, in Norwich township. A double marble head-stone marks their last resting place. He bought, settled on, and cleared up a farm of 50 acres, one half mile east of his wife's father's, put out good orchards and built good buildings. They had: i JOHN WARREN,[7] (Staunton) b. 13 Sept., 1782; m. Sally, daughter of Jonathan Brewster, of Worthington, 13 Dec., 1813. He d. at Ellicottville, N. Y., 13 Nov., 1858. She d. there — Aug., 1840. They had: 1 *Jonathan Brewster*,[8] (Staunton) b. 12 Nov., 1814, in Worthington; m. 1st, Sarah Wilber, of Avaca, N. Y., 1835. She d. at Ellicottville, 6 Nov., 1837. He m. 2d, Susan Wilber. (She was a sister of his first wife.) He d. at E., 11 Feb., 1875, without issue. 2 *Elisha Warren*, b. 11 Oct., 1816, in Chesterfield; m. Elizabeth Gleason. — Sept., 1838. She d. — Nov., 1844. He d. 12 Nov., 1845. Both d. at Ellicottville. 3 *Marshall*, b. in Nunda, N. Y. 29 Sept., 1819; m. Mary Elizabeth Wilber, 10 Oct., 1847. (She was sister to Jonathan's wives.) They res. 1888, in Charleston, W. Va., have ten children. 4 *Jacob Galusha*, b. in E., 29 Apr., 1822; m. 1st, 9 Aug., 1845, Julia Angelia Prescott, of Portage Falls, N. Y. She d. 17 Sept., 1853. He m. 2d, 3 Feb., 1858, Cornelia Scott Prescott, (sister of first wife.) She d. 29 Mar., 1861. He d. 18 July, 1887, at Union City, Pa.; left three children. 5 *Sidney Smith*, b. in E., 11 Apr., 1824, where he d. unm., 28 Sept.. 1855. 6 *Archibald Campbell*, b. in E., 28 Sept., 1826, where he d. unm., 14 Apr., 1869. 7 *Mary Lucinda*, b. in E., 13 Nov., 1830, where she d. unm., 6 Nov., 1853. 8 *Charles Brewster*, b. in E., 15 Aug., 1836; m. in E. Townsend, Ohio, 26 Mar., 1863, Orient Adaline, dau. of Dr. Gersham Rust Staunton. They res. in Lyndon, Osage Co., Kansas; have three children; they were cousins; (See

* Elisha,[5] (Daniel,[4] [and Dinah Stark,] John,[3] [and Mary ——] Capt., John[2] [and —— Thompson,] Thomas[1] [and Anna Lord] Stanton, of Stonington, Ct., emigrant from London, England, 2 Jan., 1634.) Thomas, the emigrant was Interpreter-General of the N. E. Colonies from 1650 to 1677, the year he died.

i, xii, 4, below.) ii POLLY, b. 1 Nov., 1783; m. 1801, Mark Williams. They res. in Chesterfield and Ellicottville, N. Y., where he d. She d. at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Munsee, of Kent, Ohio, 5 Aug., 1873. They had: 1 *Elmina*,[8] (Williams) b. 1803; m. Simeon Litchfield; d. in E., — July, 1859. 2 *Dexter Galusha*, b. 18 Apr., 1806; m. 4 Jan., 1838, Ruth Wade Allen, of Westfield. He d. at Auburn, Wis., 29 Nov., 1869. She d. at New Cassel, Wis., 12 Apr., 1890. They had 6 children. 3 *Theresa*, b. 1807; m. David Norris Wood; she d. at E.; he d. at Waterloo, Iowa, 16 Mar., 1874; left 5 children. 4 *Elisha Staunton*, b. 1809; m. in Westhampton, — Feb., 1837, Eliza Ann Kingsley; she d. at E., — Dec., 1852; had 3 children. 5 *Aurelia*, b. 1813; m. in E., — May, 1839, Ashley Vining; she d. — Nov., 1846, in Rochester, N. Y.; left two children. 6 *Martha Amelia*, b. 1 Nov., 1815; m. in Moscow, N. Y., 14 Dec., 1836, Edward Austin Munsee; he d. in Kent, Ohio, 26 Oct., 1876; she m. 2d, in Kent, 13 Jan., 1879, Joseph B. Stratton; she d. in Kent, 18 Jan., 1887; had three children by the first, none by the 2d husband. 7 *Samuel Cooley*, b. 1818; m. 1843, Louisa Maria Bryant; she d. 27 Nov., 1844; had one child which d. in infancy; res. in E. 8 *Mary Lee*, b. 19 Aug., 1821; m. in Franklinville, N. Y., 1 Mar., 1842, John Woodworth; he d. in Rochester, N. Y., 9 May, 1875; she d. in same place 13 Aug., 1887; no issue. 9 *Royal Seneca*, b. 1 Oct., 1824; m. in Gainesville, N. Y., 9 Oct., 1844, Lucy F. Baker; she d. in Maquoketa, Iowa, 12 Aug., 1855; he m. 2d, 16 Aug., 1857, Mary J. Cleveland, of M.; they had 6 children; res. Wyoming, Ia. 10 *Franklin Ashley*, b. 24 June, 1827; m. 17 July, 1858, Mrs. Harriet Williams Scarborough, of M.; had 7 ch.; res. Dewitt, Ia. iii ANNA, b. 10 Mar., 1785; m. 7 July, 1808, Samuel Bryant; res. in Norwich, until 1821, where their first 7 ch. were b., when they removed to Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., where the other 4 were b; he d. near Ellicottville, 17 Apr., 1863; she d. there, 29 June, 1869. They had: 1 *Anna Maria*,[8] (Bryant) b. 9 Apr., 1809; m. 21 Oct., 1832, Alonzo Woodford, of Randolph, N. Y.; he d. 26 Jan., 1871; she d. in Limestone, N. Y., 13 May, 1879; had 4 ch. 2 *Ursula Maula*, b. 22 Apr., 1810; m. at Bryant Hill, N. Y., 11 Nov., 1827, Jared Wilber Vining; she d. in Oshtemo, Mich., 10 Aug., 1860; res. in Ellicottville, E. Townsend, O., Kalamazoo and Arlington, Mich.; had 12 ch. 3 *Mary Ann*, b. 20 Feb., 1812; m. in E., 22 May, 1831, Nathan Kingsley, Jr.; she d. there, 30 Dec., 1854; he d. in same place, 24 June, 1885; had 6 ch. 4 *Samuel Alex-*

ander, b. 8 Mar., 1814; m. Rachel Beebe, of Machias, N. Y.; he d. in E., 15 May, 1843; she d. there, — Aug., 1842; left one son. 5 *Frances Aurelia*, b. 28 Feb., 1816; d. 1821. 6 *Royal Tyler*, b. 13 Oct., 1818; d. 1821. 7 *Morris Niles*, b. 24 Aug., 1820; d. 13 Aug., 1825. 8 *Royal Tyler* 2d, b. 24 May, 1823; d. 19 Sept., 1844. 9 *Louisa Frances*, b. 2 Mar., 1825; m. Samuel C. Williams; d. 1844; no issue. 10 *Amanda Melvina*, b. 18 Apr., 1827; m. in E., 31 Dec., 1848, Albert S. French, (see 98, vii, ii); res. in Ellicottville, N. Y., Greenville, Stanton and Lakeview, Mich. 11 *Hiram Galusha*, b. 27 Nov., 1830; m. 1st, at Bryant Hill, 2 Jan., 1854, Janette Helen Drown; she d. 31 July, 1868; he m. 2d, in Franklinville, N. Y., 20 Sept., 1870, Electa Maria Searle; res. 1888, Ellicottville; had 6 ch. iv ELISHA, JR., (Staunton) b. — Feb., 1787; d. unm. v AURELIA, (called Orrill,) b. in Chester Tp., 11 Mar., 1789; m. 25 Sept., 1813, Hervey, s. of Joseph and Isabel (Strong) Kingsley, of Westhampton, b. 21 Oct., 1785; was a farmer by occupation; d. of bilious colic, 24 Oct., 1825, in the meridian of life and usefulness. He was a man of God and zealous in His service. She removed to Ellicottville, N. Y., in 1838 where she d. 24 Jan., 1867. They had: 1 *Hervey Staunton*,[8] (Kingsley) b. 6 Nov., 1814; m. in Chesterfield, 13 Aug., 1834, Abi Brown, dau. of Abner and Lydia (Staunton) Kinney, (see vii, 2, below.) 2 *Elisha Stebbins*, b. in Westhampton, 28 June, 1816; was a farmer in Ellicottville, N. Y., where he d. 15 Apr., 1839. 3 *Eliza Ann*, b. 25 May, 1818; m. 21 Feb., 1837, Elisha Williams, of E., where she d. 2 Nov., 1852. They had: (1) Lucien,[9] (Williams) b. — Feb., 1842. (2) Amelia, b. 12 Apr., 1847. (3) Frances Eliza, b. 1848. 4 *Theron*, (Kingsley) b. 12 July, 1820; d. in Chesterfield, 31 July, 1845. 5 *Aurelia*, b. 25 Apr., 1822; d. 29 Apr,, 1833. 6 *Nelson Strong*, b. 24 Nov., 1824; m. in Ellicottville, N. Y., 9 Dec., 1846, Lucy M. Hurlbert; now a farmer in Steel Co., Minn. They had: (1) Frank Theron,[9] b. 12 Mar., 1863. vi MARTHA, (Staunton) b. near Norwich, 6 Apr., 1791; m. Quartus Rust, (2d w.) (see 195.) vii LYDIA, b. in Chester, 1 Apr., 1793; m. 1 Nov., 1816, Abner Kinney, of West Chesterfield; he d. 17 Sept., 1878. She d. 16 Feb., 1879. Both d. in W. C. They had: 1 *Cynthia Cushing*,[8] (Kinney) b. 9 Aug., 1817; m. 1st, in W. C., 5 Oct., 1836, William Cudworth. They lived in Hawley, Chesterfield and Savoy, Mass., and in Readsborough and Winhall, Vt. He d. in Winhall, 21 Aug., 1881. She m. 2d, 3 May, 1884, Wm. Castle, of Jamaca, Vt.; no ch. by last m. 2 *Abi Brown*, b. 30 Jan., 1819; m.

1st, 13 Aug., 1834, Hervey Staunton, s. of "Orrill" (Staunton) Kingsley, (see v, 1, above,) b. 6 Nov., 1814; a teacher in Ellicottville, N. Y., from 1839 until his death, 4 Jan., 1846; m. 2d, John Warren Rust. Children of Abi Brown and Hervey Staunton Kingsley were: (1) Sarah Hermina,[9] (Kingsley) b. in Ellicottville, N. Y., 25 Aug., 1838. (2) Nelson Strong, b. in E., 2 Apr., 1840; res. 1888, Geneva, Minn. (3) Hervey Staunton, b. in E., 28 Mar., 1843. Children by John Warren Rust: (4) Rosalia Anastatia. (Rust) (5) Theron Staunton. (6) Flora Eliza. (For full record of John Warren Rust and children, see 357.) 3 *Eunice*, (Kinney) b. 11 Mar., 1821; d. 5 Sept., 1841. 4 *Edwin Ruthven*, b. 18 Jan., 1823; m. 26 Nov., 1846, Achsah C. Maynard; lived in Savoy and Hawley; had 5 ch. 5 *Sarah*, b. 10 Mar., 1825; m. 4 July, 1844, Alvin F. Dunham; lived in Savoy; had one son. 6 *James*, (twin to John) b. 6 Aug., 1827; m. 7 Nov., 1849, Sarah A. Kingman; lived in W. Chesterfield and Cummington; had 2 ch. 7 *John*, (twin to James) b. 6 Aug., 1827; m. Permelia C. Beals; lived in W. C.; had 3 ch. 8 *Elizabeth Ann*, b. 22 Dec., 1829; d. 6 Mar., 1331. 9 *Eliza Ann*, b. 14 Feb., 1832; m. 28 Nov., 1848, Dwight Wareham Hitchcock; lived in Heath; had 7 ch. 10 *Elisha Staunton*, b. 17 July, 1834; m. 2 Nov., 1857, Elizabeth A. Beals; lived in W. C.; had 2 ch. 11 *Fordyce Nelson*, b. 3 Oct., 1838; m. 18 Sept., 1862, Mary F. Chaffin; he d. at Heath, 17 May, 1867; had one son. viii ACHSAH, (Staunton) b. 11 June, 1795; d. unm., in California, 22 Apr., 1879. ix FRANCES, b. 16 June, 1797; m. in New Lebanon, N. Y., 15 May, 1818, Freeman Bryant, he d. in Great Valley, N. Y., 29 Jan., 1860. She d. in Stonebreaker, Cal., 28 July, 1878. They had: 1 *Huldah Staunton*,[8] (Bryant) b. 3 Apr., 1820; m. 6 Mar., 1846, Archibald Crary; d. in Humphrey, N. Y., 12 Feb., 1866. 2 *Joseph Hector*, b. 5 Nov., 1822; m. 3 Sept., 1850, Jane W. McKallor; res. Diamond Springs, Cal.; have 2 ch. 3 *Antoinette Elizabeth*, b. 23 Feb., 1824; m. 15 Aug., 1850, Calvin McIlvin, d. — Aug., 1865, probably in Great Valley, N. Y. 4 *Alexander*, b. 22 Aug., 1826; m. 9 Apr., 1873, Ellen P. Roberts, of San Francisco, Cal.; he d. in S. F., 6 Nov., 1884, leaving a daughter, Antoinette Elizabeth. 5 *Warren Elisha*, b. 3 Nov., 1829; m. — Sept., 1872, Mary Parker, of San F.; res. Byron, Cal. 6 *Herman Leroy*, b. 21 Jan., 1838; m. 2 May, 1870, Charlotte L. Spencer, of Freedom, N. Y.; res. Latrobe, Cal.; have 7 ch., the first 5 b. in Ellicottville, the 6th in Great V., N. Y. x HULDAH, (her nameless twin sister d. an infant) b. 17 Sept., 1799; m. her

cousin, David Clapp Rust. (See 196.) xi A CHILD, (twin sister to Huldah,) b. 17 Sept., 1799; d. unnamed. xii GERSHAM RUST, b. 1 June, 1802; m. in Franklinville, N. Y., 30 Sept., 1827, Julia Antoinette McClure, who died in Ottawa, Kansas, at 6:15 P. M., Wednesday, Aug. 1, 1888. The immediate cause of her death was colliquative diarrhœa. She retained her faculties until the moment of dissolution. Several of her children and grandchildren as well as her husband were with her at the time. The funeral services were conducted by Rev., E. C. Boaz, Methodist clergyman. Her remains are interred in lot No. 2, in block 30, Highland cemetery, near Ottawa, Kansas. "Her death was a peaceful, triumphant Christian death and her last moments painless to all appearance." He died 20 May, 1889. He removed from Mass.. to Nunda, N. Y., in 1817; lived in Ellicottville, Cadiz, Great Valley and Franklinville, N. Y., also in Milan and East Townsend, Ohio.

The following is an extract from a letter to the author from Dr. Staunton, bearing date, March 17, 1889:

"I have voted for seventeen presidents, all of one political stamp, but do not expect to vote for another. My wife, faithful and true, just fell asleep without one sign of pain, on August 1, 1888, at 6 P. M. I did not think the loss would be so great."

His was a tragic death. While walking along Ninth street, on his way from the residence of his daughter Helen to that of his daughter Viola, in Ottawa, Kansas, at 3 o'clock P. M., Monday, May 20, 1889, he was struck by an engine attatched to passenger train No. 202, running at a high rate of speed on the Southern Kansas Railroad, and was instantly killed. His remains were interred beside those of his wife, in Highland cemetery.

They had: 1 *Alina Antoinette*,[8] (Staunton) b. 14 Dec., 1828; m. in E. Townsend, Ohio, 23 Mar., 1851, Joseph D. Roberts; d. in Kalida, Ohio, 10 Aug., 1854; had 2 ch., both d. 2 *Helen Mar*, b. 15 Mar., 1831; m. in E. T., 23 Mar., 1851, Enos Stow; res. E. T.; had 6 ch. 3 *Anna Viola*, b. 19 Mar., 1833; m. 19 May, 1856, Marsena St. John, of E. T.; lived in E. T.; res., 1888, Appanoose Tp., Franklin Co., Kas.; had 5 ch. 4 *Orient Adaline*, b. 13 Feb., 1837; m. Charles B. Staunton, (for record see i, i, 8.) 5 *Solen Elvina*, b. 27 Aug., 1839; m. ab. 1863; res. unknown. 6 *Cullen McClure*, b. in Cadiz, N. Y., 15 July, 1841; m. in Cincinnati, O., 8 Nov., 1866, Anna Maria Ireland; have 5 ch.; res. Springfield, Ill. 7 *Byron Penuel*, b. 21 Feb., 1845.

He was killed at Stone River, Tenn., in 1861. 8 *Emma Zora*, b. 29 Mar., 1847; m. 2 July, 1873, James P. McClure; res. in St. Louis, Mo.

98 ii Justin, b. 23 Apr., 1764; m. Margaret Clapp.

99 iii Quartus, b. 30 Jan., 1766; m. Lois Terre and Anna Rust.

100 iv Gersham, b. ab. Mar., 1770; m. Sarah Matthews.

101 v Joseph Ashley, b. 27 Apr., 1778; m. Louisa Bonner.

50 Lemuel[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 11 Feb., 1740, Old Style; 22 Feb., 1741, New Style; married (intention published) in Southampton, 23 Dec., 1762, Azuba, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary Kingsley, of Southampton, born 29 Nov., 1741; died in Otisco, N. Y., 22 Jan., 1827. He died 31 July, 1813.

Lieut. Lemuel Rust was among those who were engaged in the eight months service at Cambridge, in 1775.

Lieut. Lemuel Rust, of Southampton, Capt. Lemuel Pomeroy, under Col. Ezra May, was engaged 20 Sept., and discharged 14 Oct., 1777; was 112 miles from home; engagement in expedition to Saratoga.*

He was an early settler in Southampton, and lived the latter part of his life on what was originally known as the Kingsley farm, opposite the Central cemetery.

The following is the substance of a deed upon record in Book 15, Land Records, Springfield, Mass.:

Stephen Williams, of Springfield, Mass., gave "Lemuel Rust, in consideration of the sum of Five Pounds six shillings & Sixpence lawful money paid to me (Stephen Williams) by Lemuel Rust of Southampton Mass. a deed to him the said Lemuel Rust his heires & assigns forever one third of a tract of land containing sixty-three acres one rood and three rods, lying & being in the said Southampton, being the fiftieth lot in what is

---

NOTE.—Elisha Staunton was the only one of a family of ten children that made use of the "u" in the name. In correspondence with other members of the family, not descendants of Elisha Staunton and Anna Rust, the author has been advised to discard the use of the "u" in the name. as it was originally spelled "Stanton," but he feels compelled to follow the exact spelling of a name used by the family whose names enter into this work.

*Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

called the Broken Division, said land belonged to the heirs of Mr. Warham Mather late of New Haven, deceased.

In witness whereof I have to this instrument set my hand and seal this fourteenth day of March and the year of Christ one thousand seven hundred and eighty, and the fourth year of the Independence of the United States of America.

Stephen Williams & Seal

Signed, sealed & delivered in presence of
Sam[l] williams }
John Askley }

Hampshire ss, March 21 1780.

The Rev. Stephen Williams personally appearing acknowleged the within instrument to be his act & deed before William Pynchon Jun. J. P.

Rec'd March 21 1780 & Registered from the original
pr. W[m] Pynchon Jun. Reg[r]."

In Book 23, Land Records, Springfield, Mass., we find the following:

"I Lemuel Rust of Southampton, Gentleman, in consideration of the sum of seventeen shillings & six pence lawful money paid to me by Sylvester Woodbridge of Southampton, Physician, convey &c. to him & his heirs & assigns forever, a certain parcel of land containing one quarter of an acre, situated in Southampton, bounded as follows viz:—beginning by the highway at the northerly corner of the land I formerly sold to the said Sylvester, from thence running south thirty-six degrees east, twenty-two rods and an half to a stake at another corner of the said land sold as aforesaid, thence northerly to-wit: from the same point in the easterly line of the aforesaid land, seven rods & an half, from thence westerly twenty-one rods to the first mentioned bounds.

Deed given on the 27 July 1785 & the tenth year of the Independence of the United States of America.

Lemuel Rust & Seal.

Signed, sealed & delivered in presence of
Asahel Birge }
Cynthia Birge }

July 28 1785 Lt. Lemuel Rust personally appeared & acknowledged the within to be his deed

Coran Jon^a Judd Jun.
Justice of the Peace.

Rec'd July 29, 1785, and recorded from the original.
pr. Wm Pynchon Reg^r."

Their children were:

102 i Ebenezer Kingsley,[6] b. 8 Nov., 1763; m. Lydia Lyman.

103 ii Zebulon, b. 18 Feb., 1766; m. Aurelia Norton.

iii Elizabeth, b. 26 Nov., 1768; d. in infancy.

104 iv Chauncey, b. 5 Mar., 1772; m. Silence Hanam.

v Anna, b. 17 Oct., 1774; d. 17 Oct., 1788.

vi Elizabeth 2d, b. 19 Jan., 1777; m. in Southampton, (int. pub.) 1 Nov., 1795, Noah Dada; d. 1810. They had: i LEMUEL,[7] (Dada) b. 1796; m. Merinda Budlong; d. 1862. A sketch of his life may be found in "Southampton's Sons in the Ministry." They had: 1 *Samuel Newell*,[8] b. 1826; m. Olivia P. Wells. They had: (1) George Salmon.[9] (2) Gertrude Merinda; m. Wm. B. Fuller. (3) Harriet Elizabeth; m. Lemuel Eldon Storms. They had: (*a*) Newell Eldon,[10] (Storms). (*b*) Robert Lemuel. (4) William Newell (Dada). (5) Edward Wells. (6) Charles Graham. 2 *Harriet Atwood*, b. 1829; d. 1830. 3 *Merinda Elizabeth*, b. 1831; m. Charles N. Woodward; no ch. 4 *Harriet Atwood* 2d, b. 1835; m. Rev. P. W. Emens; res. Syracuse, N. Y.; no ch. Harriet Atwood Dada was a missionary teacher four years among the Choctaw Indians in the Indian Territory. During the civil war she was in the United States hospital service four years and two months at Alexandria, Winchester, Strasburg, Harper's Ferry and Aquia Creek, Va.; Washington, D. C.; Gettysburg, Pa., and Murfreesborough and Chatanooga, Tenn. After the war she graduated from a medical college in New York City. ii JERUSHA, b. 1798; m. Horace Cowles. They had: 1 *Elisha*,[8] (Cowles) m. Polly Cobb. They had 3 ch. 2 *Elizabeth*. 3 *Amos*, m. Clarissa Stevenson. They had 2 ch. 4 *Aaron Johnson*, m. Marian Titus. 5 *Lydia*. 6 *Sylvester*, killed by a sharp-shooter while Adjutant of a Mich. regiment in the civil war. iii LYDIA, (Dada) b. 1801; m. Amos Cowles and Arvin Rice; d. 1864. They had: 1 *George Washington*,[8] (Cowles) m. Martha Merriman. They had 3 ch. 2 *Betsey Ann*, m. Charles Palmer. They had 4 ch. 3 *Virena*. 4 *Philomalo*; last two d. young. 5 *Arvin, Jr.*, (Rice) m. Fanny Howe, had 3 ch. iv CYNTHIA, (Dada) b. 1802; m. Elisha Cowles;

d. 1872. They had: 1 *Ann Eliza*,[8] (Coyles) m. Rev. Edwin H. Crane, who was a missionary in Persia; have one ch. 2 *Emma*, m. Frank Pratt; have 3 ch. 3 *Fanny*. 4 *Loretta*, m. Rev. Isaac N. Hurd; had 3 ch. 5 *Virena*. 6 *Samuel*, m. Celestia Roberts. 7 *Mary*, m. Orren Rice; had 3 ch. v WALKER, (Dada) b. 1805; m. Maria Bardwell; d. 1885. They had: 1 *Henry*.[8] 2 *Willis*; had 3 ch. 3 *Verona*; had one ch. 4 *Emorette*. vi ELIZABETH, b. 1807; m. John P. Storms; d. 1880. They had: 1 *Ann*,[8] (Storms) m. Joel Henderson; had one ch. 2 *Lemuel*, m. Deliette Matteson; had 4 ch. 3 *John*. 4 *Hezekiah*. 5 *Elisha*. 6 *Emmett*, m. Mary Rose. 7 *Susan*. 8 *Charles*.

105 vii John, b. 5 Mar., 1779; m. Esther Burt.

viii Sarah, b. 10 July, 1782; m. (pub. by outcry) 9 Aug., 1801, Hosea Pomeroy; d. 23 Sept., 1808.

ix Cynthia, b. 27 Apr., 1784; d. 5 June, 1788.

51 Nathaniel Wilson[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 25 April, 1751; married in Coventry, 22 April, 1781, Rachel Babcock, born in Coventry, 23 Feb., 1754; died and was buried in Rensselaerville, N. Y., 2 Nov., 1820. He died in Coventry, 25 Mar., 1828.

He was in the Revolutionary army, in Capt. Bacon's Company, Sixth Battalion, Wadsworth's Brigade, under Col. Chester, 1776; also private in Capt. Wales' Company, Col. Latimer's regiment militia, 1777, from Coventry, Connecticut.*

Their children were:

i Ruby,[6] b. 10 Jan., 1782; m. in Chicopee Falls, 24 Mar., 1803, Joseph Thompson, (3d w.); d. 1 Feb., 1856. "Aunt Ruby," as she was always familiarly called, was highly esteemed and loved, for "she was so handy in making fall 'apple-sass,' and helping new comers to catch their first breath." He d. in Tolland, Ct., 1829, and is buried there. They had: i JEMIMA,[7] (Thompson) b. 19 Feb., 1805; m. Samuel Davis, of N. Y.; d. 18 Jan., 1883. They resided most of their married life in Toland and Rockville, Ct. She survived her husband many years. They had: 1 *Caroline*,[8] (Davis) who m. Rollin Lathrop, of Tolland, Ct. 2 *A Daughter*, who m. John N. Bissell, of South Manchester, Ct.;

* Record of Connecticut Men in the Revolutionary War.

Solomon, Russ

(For record see page 325.)

Asa Russ

(For record see page 409.)

Elijah Rust

(For record see page 121.)

Quartus Rust

(For record see page 188.)

Levi Rust

(For record see page 166.)

Justin Rust

(For record see page 187.)

she d. many years ago, leaving (1) A Daughter,[9] who m. Mr. Strong, of S. M. Jemima Davis left two other children. ii JOSEPHUS, (Thompson) b. 6 Jan., 1806; d. — Oct., 1806. iii CHAUNCEY GOODRICH, b. 3 Sept., 1807; m. Cynthia Hardin, of Mansfield, Ct.; d. 15 Sept., 1832. They left one ch., a son. iv EPHRAIM DWIGHT, b. 11 Nov., 1810; m. and for many years resided in Royal Oak, Mich., where he d. 1 Mar., 1858. They had: 1 *Marshall Dwight*,[8] d. in the civil war, 1864. 2 *Ruby*, who m. a Mr. Crombie; res. Birmingham, Mich. v AMANDA PAMELIA, b. 6 July, 1813; m. Asahel Easton, of Springfield; d. 8 Sept., 1851. They had: 1 *Helen F.*,[8] (Easton) who res. in Mittineague. vi JOSEPHUS W., (Thompson) b. 2 Aug., 1815; m. 12 Aug., 1840, Harriet N. Reed; res. Peoria, Ill. They had: 1 *Emily Reed*,[8] b. 27 June, 1841. 2 *Harriet Louisa*, b. 5 Nov., 1843; m. 30 Jan., 1871, Thomas D. Hodges. They had: (1) Jesse T.,[9] (Hodges) b. 8 Nov., 1872. (2) Louis R., b., 29 Jan., 1874. (3) Arthur T., b. 2 Feb., 1876. (4) Thomas W., b. 20 Aug., 1877. (5) Robert B., b. 10 Sept., 1879. (6) Nina V., b. 30 Oct., 1882. (7) Josephine Nataska, b. 19 June, 1889. 3 *Eliphaz Dwight*, (Thompson) b. 8 Jan., 1846; d. in Beatrice Neb., 1885. 4 *Arthur Benjamin*, b. 10 Dec., 1854. 5 *Leonard Morgan*, b. 29 Nov., 1857. 6 *Merwin Henry*, b. 4 Sept., 1862. vii LOUISA RACHEL, b. 29 Sept., 1817; m. 1st, 14 Oct., 1849, Mr. H. Lines, of Utica, N. Y. He d. 11 Dec., 1857. She m. 2d, a Mr. Woodruff, who d. in 1880. Res. Binghamton, N. Y. They had: 1 *Fred R.*,[8] (Lines) res. in Utica, N. Y. 2 *Adelia F.*, m. Taylor L. Ames, of Rockdale. He is an att'y; now res. in Binghamton. viii EUNICE STORRS, (Thompson) b. 3 June, 1820; m. Joel Newcomb, of Tolland; d. in So. Wilbraham, 10 Aug., 1847, only two years after her marriage; no children.

106 ii Samuel, b. 9 Nov., 1783; m. Julia Vorst.

107 iii Ephraim Babcock, b. 1 Oct., 1785; m. Anna Osborn.

iv Mary, b. 20 Dec., 1788; m. in Cohoes, N. Y., Maltby Howell; d. 4 Oct., 1872; no children.

v Lura, b. 18 May, 1790; d. in South Coventry, Ct., 5 Oct., 1802.

108 vi John Ames, b. 7 Nov., 1792; m. Anna Maria Sholtus.

52 Elijah[5] (*Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 8 March, 1736; married 29 July, 1762, Miriam Strong. She died 11 Sept., 1781. He

married second, Deliverance, widow of Asaph Wales and only daughter of Nehemiah[4]* Cleveland, born in Mansfield, Ct., 22 Aug., 1749; died 19 Feb., 1800. The "will or arrangements" by Deliverance, was made 12 Dec., 1789; "set off" 17 April, 1792.† He made his will 21 March, 1789; died 15 Nov., 1789. Elijah was quite an extensive land owner and dealer.

Their children were:

i Elijah, Jr.,[6] b. Jan., 1764; bap. 3 Feb., 1764; d. 20 Apr., 1767.

ii Salome, m. in Westhampton, 11 Dec., 1788, Joseph Rhodes, Jr., a farmer of Chesterfield. They removed to Pompey, N. Y., afterward to Sennett, N. Y. They had: i HON. ELIJAH,[7] (Rhodes) a merchant at Manlius, N. Y. He m. Louisa Gardiner, a sister of Judge Addison Gardiner, of Rochester, N. Y. Hon. Elijah was state Senator in 1841; no ch. ii HARVEY, m. Mary Ann Fleming. He was a merchant in Syracuse, N. Y. They had: 1 *Frances*,[8] who m. a Mr. Keep, of Lockport, N. Y. 2 *Harvey, Jr.*, a grad. of Union Coll., N. Y. 3 *A Daughter*, who d. young. 4 *Joseph.* iii SOPHIA, d. unm., in the prime of life, at Sennett, N. Y. iv OSMAN, m. Mary Briggs. He was a farmer in Skaneateles, N. Y. They had: 1 *Augustus.*[8] 2 *Mortimer.* 3 *Sophia.* 4 *Elizabeth.* 5 *Sarah.* 6 *Lyman.* 7 *William Briggs.* 8 *Eugene.* 9 *Laura.* v LYMAN, m. Cordelia Harrison, of New York; a merchant in N. Y. vi SARAH, m. Rev. Mr. Gregory, a Presbyterian clergyman in Westfield; no ch. vii JOSEPH, a merchant in Manlius, N. Y.

109 iii Elijah, Jr. 2d, b. 4 July, 1768. m. Anna Miller.

110 iv Joel, b. 5 Aug., 1770; m. Desire Cogswell.

111 v Asahel, b. 16 Aug., 1772; m. Dorcas Squire.

vi Lydia, b. 10 July, 1774; probably d. before 1789, as she is not named in the will.

vii Miriam, b. 20 Mar., 1775; m. 10 Dec., 1794, Ezra, s. of Joseph and Isabel (Strong) Kingsley, b. 16 Aug., 1771.

viii Rhoda, b. 5 Apr., 1778; m. 27 Nov., 1799, Azariah[7]‡ Lyman; d. in Chester, O., 17 Nov., 1809. They had: i FIDELIA,[7] (Lyman) b. 9 Aug., 1800; d. 8 Mar., 1817.

---

* Nehemiah,[4] Henry,[3] Josiah,[2] Moses,[1] Cleveland.

† Hampshire County Probate Records.

‡ Azariah,[7] son of Azariah,[6] Zadoc,[5] John,[4] John,[3] John,[2] Richard[1] the emigrant.

ii SOPHRONIA, b. 14 June, 1802; m. 23 May, 1826, John Fellows, b. 20 Feb., 1801. They had: 1 *John Parker*,[8] (Fellows) b. 16 Feb., 1827. 2 *Dwight*, b. 23 Nov., 1828. 3 *Dorris*, b. 20 Sept., 1830. 4 *Julia*, b 28 Nov., 1833. 5 *John Lyman*, b 31 May, 1842. 6 *Orrin*, b. 20 July. 1843. iii ROWENA, b. 9 Sept., 1804; m. 27 Nov., 1825, Alonzo Melvin, b. in Chester, Ohio, 2 Oct., 1794. They had: 1 *Fidelia Lyman*,[8] (Melvin) b. 3 Aug., 1826. 2 *Martha Maria*, b. 24 May, 1827. 3 *Addison Smith*, b. 22 Sept., 1829; m. Cordelia McKinney. 4 *Shepard Knapp*, b. 13 Aug., 1830. 5 *Fordyce Rust*, b. 23 July, 1832. 6 *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. 24 Aug., 1834. 7 *Reuben Lyman*, b. 12 Oct., 1836. 8 *Elihu Oliver*, b. 29 July, 1838. 9 *Dunton Taylor*, b. 23 Oct., 1840. 10 *Alonzo Austin*, b. 10 Aug., 1842. 11 *Rowena Caesilda*, b. 3 Sept., 1844. 12 *Edward Payson*, b. 21 Oct., 1846. 13 *Henry Martyn*, b. 17 Sept., 1850. iv RHODA, (Lyman) b. 2 Sept., 1806; m. 2 Jan., 1833, Seth Frissel, b. 12 Dec., 1799. They had: 1 *Electa Foot*,[8] (Frissel) b. 15 Jan., 1834. 2 *Thomas Bolter*, b. 5 Oct., 1836. 3 *Elizabeth*, b. 5 Dec., 1839. 4 *Frank Kittridge*, b. 10 Apr., 1847; d. 23 May, 1864. 5 *Augustus Watkins*, b. 14 Aug., 1849. v MARY, (Lyman) b. 22 Oct., 1809; m. 3 Jan., 1830, Solomon C. Ferry, b. 9 Sept., 1806. They had: 1 *Marcus Chalmers*,[8] (Ferry) b. 17 Sept., 1830. 2 *Solomon Alanson* b. 2 Nov., 1833. 3 *Lucina Parnell*, b. 11 Mar., 1835.' 4 *Solomon C.*, b. 7 Nov., 1836. 5 *Emily Rocina*, b. 20 Aug., I839. 6 *Sophia Melissa*, b. 23 Jan.. 1842. 7 *Lyman Solomon*, b. 3 Aug., 1845. 8 *Nelson C.*, b. 1 Feb., 1847. 9 *Dora Maria*, b. 10 Aug., 1850.

112 ix Titus, b. 17 Oct., 1779; m. Charlotte Pomeroy.

x A Child, b. 1781; d. Sept., 1781, with its mother.

53 Israel, Jr.[5] (*Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 4 Dec., 1741; married in Northampton, 22 Aug., 1768, Esther Bartlett, sister of Phebe Bartlett, whose conversion at the age of four years and interest in Sunday school books, have given her great notoriety. He died 21 Oct., 1816. She died probably about 1 Dec., 1829. He was a farmer in Northampton.

The following is the essential parts of an instrument on record in Book 23, Land Records, at Springfield, Mass.:

"Israel Rust of Northampton, Mass. yeoman, for & in consideration of the sum of seven pounds lawful money

to me in hand paid by Seth Burk of Westhampton, yeoman, give s'd Seth deed of a piece of land now lying in Westhampton being one half of that part of the original lot in the long division in Northampton, laid out by James North which lies between the farm of Martin Clark & the farm of Ebenezer French excepting a highway at the west end of said piece of which highway the said Seth is to have all the benefit and advantage of which I myself could have, had this conveyance not been made.

In witness whereof I have hereto set my hand & seal this seventh day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred nd eightay-three.

Israel Rust & Seal

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of us
Samuel Hinckley }
Caleb. Strong }

April 8, 1783 personally appeared Israel Rust & acknowledged this instrument to be his deed.

Cor C. Strong
Justice of the Peace.

Rec'd May 5, 1785 & recorded from the original.
pr. Wm Pynchon Reg'r."

Their children were:

i Chester,[6] b. 12 Feb., 1769; m. 1798, Esther Wright.

ii Electa, b. 7 Oct., 1770; m. 8 Jan., 1800, Jared Clark; d. 27 June, 1853; had one son in Northampton.

113 iii Seth, b. 15 Mar., 1772; m. Jerusha Starr.

114 iv Phineas, b. 29 Aug., 1773; m. Miltiah Everett.

v Israel, b. 9 July, 1775; d. 6 Mar., 1800.

115 vi Jonathan, b. 1777; m. Fanny Dickinson.

vii Esther, b. 11 July, 1779; m. 4 June, 1806, Col. Josiah Dickinson, b. 1784; d. 26 May, 1862, æt. 78 y. She d. 23 Nov., 1869, æt. 88 y. 5 mos. 2 d. They lived on Maple St., Northampton. They had but one child: i ISRAEL RUST,[7] (Dickinson) b. — Aug., 1806; m. Angeline Frances Smith; d. 12 May, 1879, æt. 72 y. 9 mos. She d. 25 Sept., 1871, æt., 63 y. 5 mos. They had four sons: 1 *Severy William.*[8] 2 *Seth.* 3 *Edward.* 4 *Luther,* who d. young, and one dau., 5 *Nettie,* res. 36 Maple St., Northampton.

54 Elisha[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born — June, 1740; baptised in Southington, Ct., 18 Apr., 1742; married (intention published) in Stonington, Ct., 5 Jan., 1758, Hannah Parsons; she died 1776.

Their children were:

i Rosanna,[6] b. ab. 1760; m. Moses Bacon, of Burlington, Ct.; d. 15 Jan., 1812. They had: i ALMA,[7] (Bacon) who m. Asaph Tyler. ii ROSANNA, m. Jason Brundridge. iii BERTHIA, m. Joseph Gillett. iv LUCINA, b. 19 Feb., 1785; m. Enon Spencer. They had: 1 *Lois Steele*,[8] (Spencer) b. 18 Oct., 1812; m. Mr. Buell. They had: (1) Mrs. William Wilcox,[9] now res. in Twinsburg, O. 2 *Lucinda*, b. 3 Nov., 1814; d. 5 Nov., 1855. 3 *Mary Lucina*, b. 11 Sept., 1818; d. 7 Feb., 1877. 4 *Sarah Pamelia*, b. 17 May, 1821; d. 5 June, 1868. 5 *Sherman Enon*, b. 20 Aug., 1824, res. in South Thompson, O. v MOSES, (Bacon) m. Sally Downer. vi NANCY, never m. vii POLLY, m. Jason Brundridge, (Rosanna, wife of Jason Brundridge, prob. d. and he m. 2d, Polly.) viii ELIAS, m. Sally Baker, ix HOSEA, m. Matilda ——.

116 ii Amos, b. ab. 1762; m. —— Spencer and Sophia Bailey.

117 iii Aloney, b. 19 Feb., 1766; m. Esther Doud.

iv John, bap. in Stonington, Ct., 25 Oct., 1767; d. quite young.

v Abigail, bap. 22 May, 1768; m. 1st, —— Main, of Goshen, Ct.; he d. and she m. 2d, —— Hinman. She then removed to Barkhamstead, Ct. and m. Wate Munson, who d. in B., where she remained until her death.

118 vi Stephen, b, ab. 1770; m. Elizabeth McNeil.

119 vii Elisha, b. ab. 1772; m. Densie Elwell.

120 viii Obed, b. in Bristol, Ct., 1775; m. Susanna Doud.

55 Stephen[5] (*Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1747; married at Groton, Ct., Prudence Bill.* During the Revolutionary war he was in the United States service, in an artillery company under Capt. Jonathan Stoddard, Col. Thos. Craft; served from

---

*Prudence was the daughter of Benj.[4] Bill, (Phillip,[3] Phillip,[2] John[1]) born 6 Aug., 1708; married Sarah Davis. Their children, as named in the will, were: Benj., born 1740; Christopher, who lived in Stonington; Abigail; Catherine, Prudence; Tabitha and Deborah.—Bill Genealogy, pp. 120-22.

8 May to 8 July, 1777.* He was a master mariner and died at sea, about 1786.

Their children were:

i Stephen,[6] m. Hannah Tanner, of Binghamton, N. Y., and raised several children, (see note.)

ii Sarah, m. Rufus Tracy; d. — Aug., 1843.

iii Prudence, m. Geo. Augustus Sydlman; she d. 1 Sept., 1833.

iv Benjamin, d. at sea, unm.

v Elisha, d. at sea, unm.

121 vi Christopher Bill, (in manhood called his name William) b. in Preston, Ct., 26 Apr., 1776; m. Elizabeth Fardon.

vii Nancy, b. 1786; m. 1st, Capt. John R. Whitaker; m. 2d, Zachariah Keyes; d. 4 July, 1838. They had several children.

SIXTH GENERATION.

56 Moses[6] (*Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 6 Oct., 1765; married 27 Feb., 1794, Patience Lufkin, of Gloucester, Rev. Daniel Fuller officiating. He was a master mariner and was, together with his brothers, Samuel and John, lost at Grand Banks, off the coast of Newfoundland, about 1797.† He died intestate and Wm. Lufkin was ap-

* Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

NOTE.—Stephen lived near Norwich, Ct., in Poquetanuck, and when a lad, suddenly disappeared. This was probably not far from 1775. After about twenty years' absence he returned but only for a short visit. He had been captured by the Indians, and forced, with three others, to run the gauntlet. He was the only one that survived this ordeal. An old Indian, having taken a fancy to him, gave him the Indian's prescription, a billet to bite upon when tempted to cry out with pain. This enabled him to pass between the two files of tomahawks and receive their blows without flinching. His courage saved him and gave him the favor of the Indians. He afterwards became a leading spirit among them. It is said that he stood in such great favor with them that they desired him to marry the chief's daughter which he refused to do. After his return to his own people, when asked if he would remain with them, he replied, "The Indians are good and I have become acquainted with their customs and will return to them." He was afterwards heard of at Binghamton, where he married and raised several children. These facts were told to William H Rust, druggist, New Brunswick, New Jersey, by his second cousin, Mrs. Prudence Whitaker, and Mr. Rust gave them to the author.

† Moses was captain of his own vessel and his brother, Samuel, was his mate. He was hailed by a friend in a passing vessel, just before the storm struck, who asked him if he was homeward bound. He replied that he had "one more hogshead of salt to wet," then he would start for home. He was never after heard of. All went down. Eleven other familes in Gloucester were caused to mourn by the work of this storm.

pointed administrator, 6 Feb., 1798.* Dower set off to his widow, Patience, 3 Nov., 1801,† after she had married Daniel Pulsifer. Son Moses was about seven years old when his mother was appointed his guardian, 3 Nov., 1801.‡

Their children were:

122 i Moses,[7] b. 27 Oct., 1795; m. Lucy Proctor.

57 Benjamin[6] (*Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 21 Sept., 1774; married 13 Aug., 1803, Lydia, daughter of Wm. and Abigail (Grover) Pew or Pugh. He died in Gloucester, 13 April, 1846. Records read: "Benj. Rust, (husband) committed suicide in Gloucester, Apr. 13, 1846, age 71 years, 6 mo. & 23d, he was son of Moses and Sarah Rust a mariner of West Gloucester."

Their children were:

123 i Benjamin Franklin,[7] b. 7 Apr., 1804; m. Livonia Perkins.

ii John, b. 15 July, 1805; lost at sea, 15 Nov., 1834.

iii Lydia Ann, b. 14 Feb., 1809; m. 1st, ab. 1826, Azariah Edwards, who was lost at sea; m. 2d, 1830, Collins Parrott; m. 3d Albert Bowman. She had, by 1st m.: i HANNAH MARIA,[8] (Edwards) b. 31 Nov., 1828; m. Henry Bishop, 1850; he d. in Cal. They had: 1 *Henry S.*,[9] (Bishop) b. 28 Sept., 1851; m. 10 Aug., 1872, Annie Louisa Bennett; res. Lynn; is in the U. S. Int. Rev. service. They had: (1) Eugene Andrew,[10] b. — Sept., 1873; d. — Jan., 1874. (2) Herbert E., b. 15 Dec., 1874. Lydia Ann, by 2d m., had: ii BENJAMIN F., (Parrott) b. 9 Jan., 1831; m. Elizabeth Hunt, of Augusta, Me.; has a fam. of 2 ch., *Arthur* and *Florence Edwards*; he is considered wealthy. iii JOSEPH W., b. 17 Mar., 1833; went to Cal. and was killed there; never m. iv EDWIN E., b. 1838; m. 6 Mar., 1862, Caroline, dau. of Chas. and Sarah Lane; has no ch.; res. West Ave., Glo. He was in the civil war, 1862. Albert Bowman (3d husband of Lydia Ann) d. in the insane asylum. "She d. 21 Dec., 1860, of nervous prostration, epilepsy for one year, age 51 y. 8 mo, 20 d." No ch. by 3d husband.

---

*Probate Records, 365:552. †Ibid., 369:105. ‡Ibid., 369:106.

iv George Washington, b. 27 Jan., 1811; m. (int. pub.) 20 Apr., 1837, by Rev. Thos. Jones, Nancy Hibbard. He is dead; no children.

v Sarah C., b. 26 June, 1812; m. 1831, Oliver Parrott, (bro. of her sister Lydia's 2d husband, Collins Parrott,) of Lynn. They had: i WILLIAM,[8] (Parrott) b. 15 June, 1832; m. Lucinda Lane. They had: 1 *William,*[9] b. 1860. 2 *Charles,* b. ab., 1862. ii SARAH, b. 26 Oct., 1837; d. in one year.

vi Abigail D., b. 9 Jan., 1815; m. 10 Oct., 1833, by Rev. Samuel Adlaur, Andrew Tarr; he d. with cramp in the stomach, taken sick at sea. They had: i A SON,[8] d. 4 May, 1837, aged 6 months.

vii Elizabeth, b. 13 Sept., 1817; m. John Ireson, a merchant of Lynn; d. in L. 12 Apr., 1850, æt. 32; he d. at L. They had: i A SON,[8] d. at one year.

viii Lucinda, b. 23 Nov., 1819; d. in Glo., 21 Dec., 1835, of consumption.

ix Mary, b. in Glo., 18 Aug., 1823; m. 1st, — Sept., 1841, Alanson B. Chapman, of Lynn. He was a shoe-maker. m. 2d, George, son of James and Lydia (Morgan) Sawyer, b. 12 July, 1815; no ch. by last m. Mr. S. has been a pilot at Glo. port for more than 30 years and knows every rock in the bay, is a pleasant, social and intelligent gentleman; res. Glo. By 1st m. Mary had: i ALANSON,[8] (Chapman) b. — Sept., 1842; d. æt. 3 y 6 mo. ii HORACE B., b. 4 Jan., 1848; res. Lynn; unm. iii ALANSON 2d, b. 22 Sept., 1850; m. 27 July, 1882, Nellie, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sylvester) Adams. They had: 1 *Thomas Alanson,*[9] b. 5 Jan., 1883. 2 *Dellie,* b. 5 Aug., 1884. 3 *Bruce,* b. 6 Sept., 1886. 4 *A Son,* d. soon. 5 *Bertha,* b. 3 Nov., 1888.

58 William Choate[6] (*Moses,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 16 Nov., 1783; married by Rev. Perez Lincoln, in Gloucester, 23 Nov., 1805, Charlotte, daughter of Capt. Solomon and Dolly (Brown) Babson, of England; born in Gloucester, 1786; died 12 July, 1833. He married second, 28 Nov., 1833, Widow Lydia Laroque, Rev. Thos. Jones officiating. He died in Gloucester, 23 May, 1870, and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery. She died 5 March, 1872, æt. eighty-one years. He was a cooper by vocation.

Their children were:

124 i William Choate,[7] b. 16 Sept., 1806; m. Eliza Lee.

ii Solomon, b. 10 Apr., 1808; d. young.

iii Moses, b. 14 May, 1809; d. unm., in Lynn, 14 Apr., 1879.

iv Joshua, b. 29 Nov., 1810; d. 15 Aug., 1812.

125 v Addison Clarendon, b. 14 Feb., 1812; m. Eliza Burleigh. Changed his name from Rust to Clarendon.

vi Ipps Bray, b. 12 Aug., 1816; removed to Lynn and m.; d. — May, 1842; no children.

vii Susan, b. in Glo., 5 Feb., 1818; m. in Lynn, 8 Oct., 1837, Edward, s. of Lemuel and Elizabeth (Richardson) Poor, b. in Woburn, 29 Aug., 1815; d. in L. 25 Mar., 1887. He was a member of the Common Council of Lynn, and held every office in the Methodist church, except that of minister. They had: i JULIA ANN,[8] b. 19 Feb., 1839. ii ELIZABETH S., b. in Lynn, 21 Oct., 1846. iii CHARLES EDWARD, b. 11 Sept., 1862. iv FRANK E. DRAKE, b. 4 Mar., 1866. Widow and children reside in Lynn.

126 viii Lafayette, b. 14 May, 1824; m. Betsey Cashman.

ix Eleanor, b. 16 Jan., 1826; m. Wm. Homan; had one son; all d. in Lynn, 1849.

x Alfred, b. 3 Mar., 1829; d. at sea, unm.

59 Israel[6] (*Israel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was baptised 5 Sept., 1790; married 1 Aug., 1819, Miss Betsey, daughter of Abner and Elizabeth (Bray) Walker, of Maine, born 1805; died 4 June, 1866, a widow. He was a farmer in West Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Sophia,[7] bap. 19 Oct., 1821; m. in Annisquam, 30 Mar., 1844, by Rev. Henry Jewett, William, s. of Wm. and Nancy (Burnham) Lufkin, (see 26, v.) b. 22 June, 1822. Res. W. Glo. They had: i MARY SOPHIA,[8] (Lufkin) b. 14 July, 1846; m. 3 Dec., 1863, Levi Gilbert, s. of Gilbert and "Aunt Net" Perkins, b. 1823. They were divorced and she m. 2d, 3 Jan., 1871, Joseph, s. of Joseph and Evaline (Collins) Lurvey, b. 1825; d. 28 July, 1888. She had, by Levi G. Perkins: 1 *Horace W.*,[9] (Perkins) b. 21 Mar., 1865; m. 1884, Emma T. Herrick. They had: (1) Ida May,[10] b. 3 Oct., 1884; res. W. Glo. (2) Grace Lillian, b. 16 Feb., 1887. ii WILLIAM LORENZO, (Lufkin) b. 13 Sept., 1847; res. at home, W. Glo.; unm. iii EDWIN B., b.

30 Oct., 1852; d. same year. iv AMANDA WOODBURY, b. 3 Dec., 1854; d. 14 Aug., 1868. v ELVA BROOKINGS, b. 3 Sept., 1856; d. 5 Feb., 1857. vi ALICE MAUD, b. 3 Jan., 1858; m. 14 Oct., 1874, Frederick Bowes; d. 7 Apr., 1888. They had: 1 *Eva May*,[9] (Bowes) b. 29 Apr., 1875. 2 *Anna Maud*, b. 18 Mar., 1877. 3 *Eliza Eldora*, b. 14 Sept., 1879. 4 *Emma Florence*, b. 15 Oct., 1881. 5 *Alice P.*, b. 29 Feb., 1884; d. 13 Feb., 1885. 6 *Frederick W.*, b. 27 Nov., 1885. vii FRANK WALKER, (Lufkin) b. in West Glo., 18 Oct., 1859; unm.

ii Eliza Ann, bap. in W. Glo., 9 Nov., 1822; m. 1st, 7 July, 1844, by Rev. Henry C. Jewett, Francis W., s. of Francis and Abigail Mess (2d wife); he d. 4 Nov., 1847, aged 36 y; was a cooper. She m. 2d, "in Gloucester, 13 Jan., 1851, Henry, son of John and Alice Pew. He was a sea-captain, b. in Glo., 1806; d. in Glo., 23 Nov., 1870." They had: i ELIZA A.,[8] (Mess) b. 20 May, 1846; d. 1847. ii EDWIN BEECHER, (Pew) b. in Glo., 29 Oct., 1854; m. in Glo., 2 Oct., 1878. They had: 1 *Charles Edwin*,[9] b. in Glo., 18 Sept., 1879. 2 *Sally Alice*, b. 20 May, 1881. iii MARY ELIZA, b. in Glo., 23 June, 1861; res. at home; unm.

iii Clementina Davis, bap. 12 Apr., 1825; m. Lorenzo K. Peacock, carriage-maker; res. State st., Concord, N. H. They had: i CHARLES HENRY,[8] (Peacock) b. — Jan., 1846; m. Nellie Mills. They had: 1 *Harry*.[9] 2 *Walter*. ii ELLA MARIA, b. 9 Sept., 1847; unm. iii EDWIN, b. 1 Nov., 1856; m. Ida McPhee. iv FRED, (twin to Edwin) b. 1 Nov., 1856; all res, in Concord, New Hampshire.

iv Asa (or Asahel) Abner, bap. 12 Aug., 1827; m. 2 Dec., 1851, Lucy Mary, dau. of James Brown, of Ipswich. He d. in Concord, N. H., 24 Sept., 1863; no children; widow res. in Concord, N. H., 14 Grove street.

127 v William J., bap. 15 Oct., 1829; m. 28 Nov., 1858, Miss Mary R. Robinson.

vi Susan Adams, bap., 15 Oct., 1832; m. Geo. Frost; both dead. They had: i CHARLES H.,[8] (Frost) b. 1867; res. Lowell,

60 Benjamin[6] (*Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 15 Feb., 1789, (private records say 12 July, 1788); married 1817, Elizabeth, daughter of Adam and Elizabeth (Ramsdell)

Ross,* born in Ipswich, 30 Aug., 1797; died in South Boston. He died in Ipswich, 4 July, 1853. He was a farmer; served in the war of 1812, in the United States service.

Their children were:

128 i Joseph Warren,[7] b. 11 Sept., 1817; m. Elizabeth Wildes.

ii Lucy Bray, b. in Ipswich, 27 Dec., 1819; m. in Topsfield, 21 Apr., 1842, Daniel Prescott Clough, b. in Brentwood, N. H., 7 Sept., 1819; d. in Danvers, 25 Oct., 1863. She res. in S. Boston, 11 Ward st. They had: i A Son, b. 4 May, 1843; d. 22 May, 1843. ii Daniel Prescott,[8] (Clough) b. in Danvers, 31 May, 1844; m. 21 Dec., 1865, Margaret, dau. of Nathaniel and Margaret McCreary, of England, b. on Easter Sunday, 1844; no children. He was in the employ of the Boston and Worcester R. R. Co., as booking clerk, in 1860 and 1861. Enlisted in the Wash. Light Guards, 22 Reg., Mass. Vols., Col. Henry Wilson, 25 July, 1861; dis. 14 Feb., 1863, on acc't of disability. Re-enlisted in July, 1863, in Co. K., 2 Reg., H. Art., Mass. Vols.; was 1st serg't; mustered out, 3 Sept., 1865. iii Orion Waterman, b. 31 Oct., 1846. He enlisted in the 8th Reg., Mass. Vols., from Danvers in 1862, 9 month's men, Capt. Albert G. Allen. After serving out his time he returned home and re-enlisted in July, 1863, in Co. K., 2d Reg., H. Art., Mass. Vols., and served with his brother, Daniel P. Clough, until the war closed; m. 6 Feb., 1886, at Somerville, Alice Eugenia, dau. of Geo. and Keziah Dunn of Cornwallis, N. S. Occupation, photographer; res. 22 Church st., Somerville. They had: 1 *Lucy Elizabeth*,[9] b. 26 Aug., 1887. 2 *Charles Waterman*, b. 22 July, 1889; d. same day. iv Albion Berry, b. 5 Feb., 1848; d. 9 Feb., 1850. v Lucy Ella, b. 14 Oct., 1849; d. 28 Sept., 1850. vi Willie Herbert, b. 10 Sept., 1851; m. 12 Feb., 1873, Mary Anna, dau. of John P. and Jane H. Perkins, b. 6 Sept., 1851; is a wholesale

---

* Elizabeth was the granddaughter of Jabez Ross, who was the father of seventeen children; five of his sons were soldiers in the Revolutionary army, and four of the five were in the battle of Bunker Hill. Adam, the father of Elizabeth, served three or four years in the war. Elizabeth was born 30 Aug., 1797. She had a sister, Eunice, who married Hon. Elias Putnam, a lineal descendant of John Putnam who came from England in 1634 and settled in Salem. Elias' mother was Anna Endicott, a descendant of John Endicott, the old Puritan governor of Massachusetts.

Hon. Elias Putnam and his wife, Eunice (Ross) Putnam, were the parents of Rev. A. P. Putnam, formerly pastor of the Mount Pleasant Congregational church of Roxbury; was called to that position and entered upon his labors Dec. 19, 1855. May 2, 1864, he received a call from the first Unitarian church of Brooklyn, New York. He was the prime mover in inaugurating the building of a chapel in Brooklyn, the whole cost of which was about $28,000. Dr. A. P. Putnam now resides at Concord, Massachusetts.

dealer in confectionery, cigars and tobacco; res. Peabody. They had: 1 *Lillian Bray*,[9] b. 23 June, 1878. 2 *Jennie Harrison*, b. 7 July. 1882. 3 *Estella May*, b. 5 June, 1885; d. 13 Sept., 1885. 4 *Florence Evaline*, b. 29 Nov., 1887. 5 *Nellie Giles*, b. 15 July, 1888; d. 23 Oct., 1888. vii LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 20 Sept., 1852; m. James Albert, son James H. and Sarah Jane Bliss, of Boston; they were divorced; he d. in Detroit, Mich., 1 Oct., 1890. She m. 2d, 14 Jan., 1876, Charles Wesley, s. of Geo. W. and Betsey S. Kemp, of Wellfleet, Cape Cod. They had: 1 *Annie Marie*,[9] (Bliss) b. 31 Aug., 1869. 2 *Edwin Packard*, b. 26 Nov., 1871. 3 *James Albert*, b. 16 Feb., 1874. 4 *Winnefred Lucia*, (Kemp) b. 4 Sept., 1887. viii MAY LESLIE, (Clough) b. 17 Nov., 1854; d. 1 June, 1866. ix ALBION OSCAR, b. 23 Apr., 1858; d. 7 Jan., 1861. All births and deaths in Danvers.

129 iii Frederick Augustus, b. 5 Sept., 1822; m. Mary N. Haines.

iv A Son, b. in Ips., — Dec., 1829; d. — Jan., 1830.

v Abby Foster, b. in Ips., 30 Mar., 1835; m. in Danvers, 8 Feb., 1856, Elbridge Hoyt, s. of Ira and Lucinda Webster of Sandwich, N. H., b. 4 Aug., 1830; d. in S. Boston, 12 Dec., 1884. She m. 2d, 30 Mar., 1886, Elias Jefferson, s. of Geo. P. and Submit Woodworth, of Cornwallis, N. S.; res. 253, Broadway, South Boston. They had: i ELLA JANE,[8] (Webster) b. in Danvers, 25 Oct., 1856; d. in S. B. 22 Aug., 1858. ii MARIAN ESTELLA, b. 12 Nov., 1859; m. Dr. James P., s. of James G. and Mary A. Stedman, of Boston, b. — July, 1857. They had: 1 *Esther Viola*,[9] (Stedman) b. in Boston, — June, 1881; d. — July, 1881. 2 *Helen Augusta*, b. in Westboro, — Jan., 1883. 3 *Ernest*, b. in W., — Apr.. 1885. The Dr. settled in W. but subsequently settled in Milford. iii EMMA LEULLA, (Webster) b. 7 Feb., 1862; d. in So. B., 1 Aug., 1865. iv IRA FREEMAN, b. "17 Apr., 1865; d. in So. B. 16 July, 1864." (?) v ETHEL ASHTON, b. 31 Aug., 1870. vi ANNIE EVELINE, b. 3 Apr., 1875. All children of E. H. Webster and all but the first born in Boston.

61 Samuel[6] (*Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 5 July, 1795, (private records say 12 July, 1788); married in West Gloucester, 4 June, 1814, (private records say — April, 1816,) Jerusha, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Wood-

bury) Wallace, he from England. She born in West Gloucester, 5 May, 1787; died in West Gloucester, 20 June, 1867. He died in same place 2 Sept., 1862. He was in the Revolutionary war and was a drummer. Was a cabinet-maker.

Their children were:

i Lucy Ann,[7] d. aged 4 years.

ii Lucy Ann 2d, b. 11 Mar., 1818; m. Zebulon Pool. of Rockport; he d. and she m. 2d, William Simpson, of San Juan, Cal. They had: i HENRY,[8] (Pool) d. at 2 y. ii ALBERT, d at 4 y. Mr. Pool went to Cal. and they had: iii WILLIAM POOL, called Rust; m. Ellen Bray. iv MARY JANE, (Simpson) m. 1st, —— Dunning; m. 2d, —— Burroughs, res. Stockton, Cal. She had one son by first marriage who now resides with his grandmother Lucy Ann Simpson, San Juan, Cal.

iii Mary Jane, b. 10 Oct., 1820; m. in Salem, 8 Apr. 1840, Henry Hersey, s. of Henry and Sally Tibbits; a painter by occupation; he was b. in Salem, 2 June, 1818. They had: i CHARLES HENRY,[8] (Tibbits) b. 10 July, 1841; m. — Feb., 1864, Mary Eliza, dau. of Perley and Mary Putnam, of Salem; he is a sea-captain, res. Salem. They had: 1 *Lillie Rober*,[9] b. — Nov., 1864; d. — Apr., 1865.

iv Isaac, b. 3 Jan., 1822; res. W. Glo. with William Pool Rust, unm.

v Sarah D., b. in W. Glo., 12 Mar., 1824; m. 16 Jan., 1845, Eben, s. of Ebenezer D. and Hannah (Hodgkins) Day, of River Dale; they had: i EBEN,[8] (Day) b. 26 Sept., 1845; m. ab. 1871, Miss Addie, dau. of Ariel and Judith (Russel) Osborne, of Beverly Farms. He is an architect and builder. They had: 1 *Addie L.*,[9] b. 14 Feb., 1872; res. Beverly Farms, P. O. 2 *Eben Frederick*, b. 19 July, 1877: res. with parents. ii WILLIAM P., (Day) b. 22 July, 1848; m. in July, 1877, Carrie, dau. of Winthrop and Sarah Parsons; he is a painter; res. Beverly Farms. They had: 1 *Willie*,[9] b. 2 Jan., 1880. 2 *Gracie Blaisdell*, b. — Aug., 1882. 3 *Harvey Franklin*, and 4 *Arthur Milton*, 3 and 4 are twins, b. — Feb., 1887. iii ISAAC FRANKLIN, m. 7 Mar., 1888, Henrietta, dau. of Henry and Jemima (Brooks) Montgomery; he is a carpenter; res. River Dale. They had: 1 *Isaac*,[9] b. 24 Apr., 1889; d. in a few hours.

130 vi Samuel, Jr., b. 3 Nov., 1828; m. Mary O. Davis and Margaret McLelan.

vii William, b. 9 May, 1833; d. 24 Dec., 1874. He was a farmer, unm.

62 Moses[6] (*Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 17 Apr., 1796 (private records say 1798,) married 25 Jan., 1826, Sophronia, daughter of —— and Lydia (Southwick) Berry, of Peabody. She born in Middleton, 1810; died in Boxford 29 Oct., 1868. He died in Boxford, 8 May, 1870. He was a farmer; fell from a scaffold and died from the effects of the fall.

Their children were:

i Moses,[7] b. in Boxford, 4 July, 1837; m. in Wenham, 27 July, 1858, Elizabeth Jane, dau. of Geo. W. and Abigail (Spillers) Badger, b. 1 July, 1833; res. Wenham; engaged in the shoe trade; no children.

63 Isaac[6] (*Zebulon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 Aug., 1764; married 15 Aug., 1785, Mary Ring, of Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Zebulon,[7] b. 10 May, 1787; m. (int. pub. 23 May, 1827) wid. Harriet* (Sargent) Emerton, b. 1799; d. 5 May, 1881, æt. 81 y. He d. 4 Feb., 1867, æt. 81 y 19 d. They had: i Harriet Kittridge Rust, b. 12 May, 1828.

64 Nathaniel[6] (*Zebulon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 10 May, 1768; married Esther Woodbury.

Their children were:

i Lucy,[7] bap. 15 Dec., 1793.

ii Betsey Woodbury, bap. 17 July, 1796.

iii Polly, bap. 3 Oct., 1801.

65 Henry[6] (*Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Stratham, N. H., 14 May, 1755; married Hannah, daughter of Eben Horne; she died 4 Oct., 1843, aged eighty-one years. He died 2

*Harriet Sargent married first, Oliver Emerton, a sea-faring man, who never returned from a voyage to Wilmington, N. C. They had one son, Oliver Emerton.

Nov., 1844. He was one of the selectmen of Stratham, 9 July, 1776. Served as town clerk of Wolfboro five years and was representative to the State Legislature four years.

Their children were:

i Hannah,[7] b. 21 Dec., 1784; m. Henry Rust Parker, who was of Rust descent, (see 31, i, iv.) Had one child.

ii Ann b. 20 Jan., 1788; d. 23 Jan., 1793.

iii Betsey Allen, b. 13 Dec., 1790; m. 1st, James,* s. of James Chamberlin, of Brookfield, N. H.; d. 29 Feb., 1816. They had: i FANNY PARKER,[8] (Chamberlin) b. 16 Feb., 1809; m. Nathaniel, s. of Richard Cook, of Wakefield, N. H. They had: 1 *Richard L.*,[9] (Cook) b. 28 Nov., 1832. 2 *Mary F.*, b. 23 Jan., 1835. 3 *James W.*, b. 1 May, 1837. 4 *Elizabeth Allen*, b. 24 June, 1839. 5 *Lucy Ann*, b. 1 Apr., 1841. 6 *Albert Henry*, b. 1 Mar., 1846. ii HENRY RUST, (Chamberlin) b. 13 Sept., 1810; m. 20 Nov., 1839, Lucy, dau. of Josiah Parsons, of Gilmanton, N. H., b. 9 Aug., 1815. They had: 1 *Albert Henry*,[9] b. 1 Nov., 1843; d. 20 Aug., 1844. 2 *George Henry*, b. 11 Dec., 1845. iii ALBERT BARLOW, b. 3 Aug., 1812; m. 1st, Ann, dau. of Josiah Parsons, of Gilmanton; m. 2d, Sarah, dau. of Joseph Hill, of Dover, N. H. They had: 1 *Susan Ann*,[9] b. 8 July, 1837. 2 *Ellen Marie*, b. 16 Mar., 1839; d. — July, 1840. 3 *Ellen Augusta*, b. 20 Mar., 1848. 4 *James Albert*, b. 27 Sept., 1849. The last 2 by last wife. iv JULIA EMELINE, b. 17 June, 1814; d. 2 Apr., 1815.

131 iv Henry Bloomfield, b. 11 May, 1794; m. Pamelia Horne.

v Nancy, b. 20 Feb., 1798; d. 23 June, 1799.

vi Fanny Parker, b. 13 Feb., 1800; d. — Oct., 1803.

66 Richard[6] (*Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 31 Jan., 1757; married at Wolfboro, N. H., 21 May, 1781, Susannah, daughter of James Connor, born at Wolfboro, 12 April, 1762; died there 21 March, 1809. He married second, Mrs. Joanna (Hobbs) Jewett, widow of Andrew Jewett and daughter

---

*James Chamberlin married three wives, all cousins to each other. His first wife was Betsey Allen Rust, daughter of Henry and granddaughter of Hon. Henry Rust. She had four children. His second wife was Sally, daughter of Deeren Stoddard, whose wife, Elizabeth, was daughter of Hon. Henry. She had six children. (Record, 31, v, v.) His third wife was Eleanor Rust, daughter of Richard and granddaughter of Hon. Henry. No children. (Record, 66, v.)

of Morris Hobbs, born 9 Sept., 1771; died 15 Nov., 1822. He married third, 4 Jan., 1824, Mrs. Eleanor (Clark) Piper, widow of John Light Piper, Esq., and daughter of Moses Clark, of Stratham, born 16 Aug., 1771; died 23 July, 1856. He died 27 Dec., 1827. He was hotel-keeper and merchant. All the children were by the first wife.

Their children were:

132 i Richard, Jr.,[7] b. 2 Apr., 1782; m. Sally Thurston.

133 ii Henry, b. 19 Mar., 1785; m. Nancy Norris.

iii Susannah, b. 21 Jan., 1787; m. Nathaniel, s. of Josiah Chase; d. 12 Nov., 1856. They had: i ABIGAIL,[8] (Chase) b. 11 Mar., 1807; m. Josiah, son of Thomas Chase. They had: 1 *Thomas Jefferson*,[9] b. 13 Oct., 1829. 2 *George Washington*, b. 5 June, 1834. 3 *Mary Ann Tabitha*, b. 9 Feb., 1827, (probably should be 1837.) 4 *Nancy Maria*, b. 8 Mar., 1839; d. 12 Apr., 1840. 5 *Nancy Jane*, b. 25 June, 1844. 6 *Henry Harrison*, b. 29 Aug., 1847. ii SUSAN, b. 11 Oct., 1808; m. Isaac, s. of Isaac Jones. They had: 1 *Sirena Caroline*,[9] (Jones) b. 2 Jan., 1826; d. — June, 1845. 2 *Isaac Franklin*, b. 28 Nov., 1827. 3 *Nathaniel Parker*, b. 25 Apr., 1837. 4 *Mary Susan*, b. 20 Oct., 1838. 5 *W. Thompson*, b. 16 Jan., 1840. 6 *Henry Harrison*, b. 5 Feb., 1842. 7 *Ellen Maria*, b. 9 Feb., 1843. 8 *Betsey Sophia*, b. — Dec., 1844. iii SALLY, (Chase) b. 11 Jan., 1810; d. 1 Mar., 1814. iv RICHARD, b. 30 Oct., 1812; m. Lucy Shortridge. v CAROLINE, b. — Sept., 1814; d. 7 Apr., 1815. vi MARK, b. 17 Nov., 1816; m. Nancy Prentice. They had: i *A Child*,[9] b. — Nov., 1849. vii MARTHA, b. 29 Aug., 1818. viii MARY, b, 3 Jan., 1820; m. W., s. of Otis Pinkham, of Milton, N. H. They had: 1 *Ruth Ellen*,[9] (Pinkham) b. 8 Mar., 1845. ix NANCY, (Chase) b. 3 Jan., 1821; m. Amos, s. of James Johnson, of New Durham, N. H. They had: 1 *Amos F.*,[9] (Johnson) b; 7 Sept., 1846. 2 *George Edwin*, b. 6 Nov., 1848. x NATHANIEL, (Chase) b. 24 Aug., 1822; m. Deborah, dau. of James McDuffie, of Alton, N. H. They had: 1 *Lois Ann*,[9] b. 30 June, 1845. xi ELEANOR, b. 26 Oct., 1824; m. Augustus Lemuel Lumbert, of Belgrade, Me.; d. 3 Sept., 1849. They had: 1 *Alonzo Augustus*,[9] (Lumbert) b. 26 June, 1845. 2 *Ruel Franklin*, b. 29 Aug., 1847. 3 *A Child*. xii GEORGIA, (Chase) b. 11 Nov., 1825; d. — May, 1826. xiii HENRY RUST, b. 8 Mar., 1827; m. Jane Rollins, of Walpole, N. H. They had: 1 *Georgianna*, b. — Nov., 1847.

iv Mary Connor, b. 7 July, 1789; m. ab. 1827, Gilman, son of Jacob Folsom; d. 27 Mar., 1854. They had: i MARY ELIZABETH,[8] (Folsom) b. 27 Jan., 1828; d. 4 Jan., 1832.

v Eleanor, b. 18 Mar., 1792; m. (3d w.) James, s. of James Chamberlin, of Brookfield; d. 10 Sept., 1876. No ch. (For record of his 1st w. see 65, iii and note. For 2d w. see 31, v, v.)

vi Joshua Weeks, b. 28 May, 1794; d. 21 Apr., 1802.

vii Martha, b. 20 July, 1796; m. 16 Feb., 1815, Hon. Nathaniel, s. of William Rogers, b. 12 Dec., 1786; d. 19 Nov., 1848. She d. 8 May, 1832. They had: i ELEANOR JANE,[8] (Rogers) b. 8 Sept., 1817; m. 10 Mar., 1844, Charles, s. of Samuel Nowell. She d. 1 Oct., 1849. They had: 1 *William Richard*,[9] (Nowell) b. 9 Jan. 1845. 2 *Lydia Ellen*, b. 21 Jan., 1847. 3 *Caroline Jane*, b. 1 Oct., 1848. ii WILLIAM HENRY, (Rogers) b. 12 June, 1819; d. 20 Mar., 1843. iii MARY CHAMBERLIN, b. 18 July, 1821; m. 12 May, 1841, James, s. of Miles Rendall. They had: 1 *Martha Ann*,[9] (Rendall) b. 3 Apr., 1842; d. 10 Mar., 1847. 2 *Caroline Abby*, b. 31 Aug., 1845. iv MARTHA RUST, (Rogers) b. 18 July, 1823; m. Silas, s. of Silas Durgin, of Parsonsfield, Me.; d. 18 Mar., 1850. They had: 1 *Ellen J.*,[9] (Durgin) b. 29 Apr., 1844. 2 *Nathaniel R.*, b. 27 Dec., 1848; d. 19 Sept., 1849. v SUSAN, (Rogers) b. 13 Oct., 1825; d. 28 May, 1826. vi DAVID CHARLES, b. 22 June, 1827; m. Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Enoch Moody Clark, b. 30 Apr., 1827. They had: 1 *Charles Henry*,[9] b. 17 May, 1851; d. 13 Feb., 1879. 2 *Ellen Florence*, b. 26 May, 1853; d. 10 Sept., 1854. 3 *Nathaniel*, b. 13 May, 1856; d. 12 Jan., 1865. 4 *Herbert Eugene*, b. 25 Aug., 1861. 5 *Sarah E.* vii SUSAN CAROLINE, b. 18 July, 1829; d. 7 Sept., 1848.

134 viii Thomas, b. 27 Nov., 1798; m. Phebe Piper.

ix Joseph Peirce, b. 6 Apr., 1801; m. Mary, dau. of John Chamberlin; d. 31 Jan., 1848; no children.

67 William[6] (*Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Portsmouth, N. H., 7 Aug., 1765; married 3 Dec., 1787, Hannah, daughter of Samuel Marble, of Stratham, N. H., born 15 Jan., 1760; died at Wolfboro, N. H., 4 Aug., 1802. He died 5 Sept., 1851. He was a farmer.

While his name may not shine with as much lustre as

that of his father, Hon. Henry, or his grandfather, Rev. Henry, he has descendants whose names will emblazon the horizon of history for years to come. He married second, Susannah, daughter of Mr. Rollins and widow of Mr. Melvin, born 25 Dec., 1768; died 8 Oct., 1815. On the 4 of March, 1819, he maried third, Nancy, daughter of Joshua Haley and widow of Lot Wedgewood, of Parsonsfield, Me., born 2 Sept., 1780; died 4 Aug., 1845.

Their children were:

135 i William,[7] b. 1 June, 1788; m. Olive Deland.

136 ii Nathaniel, b. 9 Sept., 1790; m. Lydia Folsom.

iii Sarah, b. in Wolfboro, N. H., 15 Dec., 1793; m. in Wolfboro, 19 Nov., 1819, James, s. of Jacob Folsom, b. 9 Nov., 1794; d. in Roxbury, 26 July. 1869. She d. 21 Oct., 1858. He was a carpenter and builder. They res. in Great Falls, N. H. They had: i WILLIAM ALONZO,[8] (Folsom) b. 11 Nov., 1820; m. 30 Nov., 1843, Harriet Loden. ii HENRY AUGUSTUS, b. 30 Nov., 1821; m. 1st, in Roxbury, 14 Dec., 1847, Elizabeth R. C. Clarke, who d. 13 Nov., 1858. He m. 2d, 25 Apr., 1865, Louisa L. Rawson; she d. 29 Aug., 1875. He m. 3d, 28 Sept., 1881 (2d husband) widow Hannah M. (Rust) Williams, (cousins, see 138, iv.) He is a carpenter and builder, res. 687, Parker st., Boston Highlands. Children all by 1st w. They had: 1 *Harriet Josephine*,[9] (Folsom) b. in Roxbury, 19 Aug., 1851; d. in Wash. D. C., 17 Dec., 1886. 2 *Frank Henry*, b. in Roxbury, 18 Sept., 1858. iii GREENLEAF FRANKLIN, b. 22 Oct., 1823; d. 12 Jan., 1826. iv MARY ANN, b. 21 Mar., 1829; d. 28 Sept., 1829. v GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. 16 Apr., 1830; m. 16 Feb., 1851, Lucy Cleasby. vi JAMES ALFRED, b. 12 Sept., 1836; m. 11 Sept., 1856, Elizabeth Waterhouse.

137 iv Meshach, } m. Martha Frost.
v Shadrick, } b. 20 Aug., 1796; d. 2 Feb., 1797.
138 vi Abednego, } m. Hannah Mayhew and Sally Moulton.

vii Hannah, b. 28 Feb., 1801; d. 1 Dec., 1815.

68 Capt. Joseph[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*[4], *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, about, 1749; immigrated to Maine; died in Wiscasset, Me, 24 Oct., 1844, æt. 95 years, and lies buried by the side of his daughter, Mrs. Mary, wife of Abner Plummer. Joseph

Rust was a soldier in the Revolutionary army. He married Mary Reed and settled in Booth Bay, Maine, where he remained until his death at Wiscasset, while visiting his daughter, Mrs. Plummer. Capt. Rust sailed for the West India Islands, 23 Jan., 1768, being the first who ever sailed from this place to that part of the world.*

Their children were:

139 i John,[7] b. 1768; m. Sally Ulmer.

140 ii Joseph, b. ab. 1772; m. Jane Weeks.

iii Mary, m. Abner Plummer; d. in Wiscasset, Me., 11 Mar., 1857, aged 84 y.; is buried by the side of her father in the ancient cemetery in Wiscasset. He d. 17 Aug., 1830, aged 58.

iv Sarah, m. 1st, —— Wiley; m. 2d, —— Stetson. The children of Sarah (Rust) Wiley were: i JOHN,[8] (Wiley) res., Hallowell, Me. ii JOSEPH. iii WILLIAM. Children of Sarah (Rust) Stetson were: iv JAMES, (Stetson) m. Elmira Chapman, of Damariscotta, Me. They had: 1 *Abbie*,[9] d. young. 2 *James*, res. in Boston. 3 *Ellis*, d. 1888, æt 20 years. 4 *Isaac C.*, b. ab. 1865; in the grocery business at Damariscotta. All born in Damariscotta.

v Sally, m. 1st, —— Wright; m. 2d, Capt. Decker. Both dead.

vi James, lost at sea.

vii Martha, m. 6 Oct., 1811, William Maxwell,[3]† s. of Capt. Paul Reed, b. in Booth Bay, Me., 1766; d. 1850. She d. 11 Mar., 1857. He was powder-monkey on board the privateer commanded by his father. He m. 1st, Rosanna Auld, who bore him six children; m. 2d, Martha Rust. He was a man of considerable distinction, commanded the forces at Booth Bay Harbor, in the war of 1812, and was a revenue officer for many years.‡ They had: i MAXWELL,[8] (Reed) b. 19 Sept., 1812. ii ROSANNA M., b. 21 Jan., 1813. iii MARY E., b. 28 Jan., 1815; m. —— Haskall; res. with her son Capt., Harry Haskall, Davids Island, N. Y. Harbor. iv MARGERY J., b. 8 Apr., 1819; d. 14 Nov., 1826. v ISAAC W., b. 18 Oct., 1822. vi SUSAN CAROLINE, b. 29 Jan., 1827.

141 viii William, b. 4 June. 1796; m. Nancy Cunningham and Mary W. Farrar.

---

* Reed Genealogy, p. 78.

† William, Maxwell[3] Reed was son of Capt. Paul,[2] Joseph[1] born in the county of Derry, Ireland, 1735.

‡ Reed Genealogy, p. 479.

69 Francis, Jr.[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 28 Dec., 1752, married first, 3 Mar., 1773, Hannah Treadwell, granddaughter of Priscilla Treadwell; she died with fever, 18 Jan., 1776, age twenty-five years. He married second, by Rev. Samuel Stillman, 25 Jan., 1779, Sarah Williams, of Boston; she died and he married third, 23 April, 1793, Ruth,[4] daughter of John[3] and Ruth (Potter) Manning,* born 13 April, 1740. He died intestate, suddenly, while at the table, 28 Feb., 1799, age forty-eight years and two months. Dr. Parker Russ was appointed administrator 11 May, 1799. Creditors: his mother, Mary Park and Dr. Parker Russ. The widow died 17 May, 1818 at her residence, Herbert street, Salem, with cramps in the stomach, as she sat in her chair, age seventy-eight. Five years married; lived a retired life. Ruth was a sister of Richard Manning, who died 19 April, 1812. She married at fifty-three; lived in Ipswich, and about the time of her brother's death, removed into his family in Salem.† Dec., 1776, he was a sergeant on the muster rolls of Capt. Gideon Parker's company, in 11th Regiment, foot, U. S. A., commanded by Col. Moses Little.

Their children were:

i Joseph,[7] b. ab. Feb., 1774; d. 17 Feb., 1776, with throat ailment, age 2 years.

ii Hannah Treadwell, bap. 26 Nov., 1780; m. 19 May, 1806, Abel Low.

70 Jonathan[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, Monday, 21 Dec., 1761, married in Maine, Tuesday, 21 March, 1786, Molly,‡ (Mary) daughter of Thomas and Lydia (Pope) Flint, born 3 Sept., 1765; died 3 Oct., 1844. He died at Damariscotta, Maine, Wednesday, 30 Aug., 1820. He was a general trader; was in the Revolutionary war;

---

* John,[3] Thomas,[2] Richard[1] Manning.

† Essex Institutes, vol. xix, p. 100.

‡ Mary[6] was daughter of Dr. Thomas[5] (and Lydia Pope) Capt. Thomas,[4] (and Priscilla Porter) Thomas,[3] (and Lydia Putnam) Capt. Thos.,[2] (and Hannah Moulton) Thos.[1] (and Ann) Flint, emigrant ancestor from Wales, about 1650.—Flint Genealogy, p. 32.

enlisted in a company from Lincoln county, Maine; acted as scout, John James, Lieut.; muster rolls sworn to 24 Dec., 1780, at Waldoborough, Lincoln county, Maine, then under jurisdiction of Massachusetts.* It is known that he changed his name from Rust to Russ and his descendants are now called Russ. It is also known that Jonathan's oldest brother, Joseph, settled in Maine and probably they went from Ipswich together. Both died in Maine. He was merchant, farmer and mill owner.

Their children were:

i Lydia,[7] b. Wednesday, 27 Dec., 1786; m. in Me., 29 Dec., 1808, Daniel, s. of Thos. and Deborah Gordon, b. in Raymond, N. H., 16 Dec., 1786; d. 31 Mar., 1876. They had: i JONATHAN R.[8] (Gordon) b. 12 Nov., 1809; m. Joannah C. Shaw; d. 5 Oct., 1852. ii CLYMETIA, b. 13 Mar., 1811; m. Asa Teague; d. 13 Dec., 1838. iii JULIA ANN, b. 5 Sept., 1818; m. John S. French. iv DANIEL, b. 28 May, 1829; d. 3 Mar., 1853.

142 ii John, b. Thursday, 7 Aug., 1788; m. Martha Hamblin.

143 iii Henry, b. Friday, 21 May, 1790; m. Alice Clark.

iv A Daughter, b. and d. Sunday, 21 June, 1792.

v Jonathan, b. Wednesday, 3 Sept., 1794; d. 15 Sept., 1800.

vi Mary, b. Wednesday, 17 Aug., 1796; m. Samuel Dakin. They had one son and a dau. The son d. in infancy. The dau. m. and d., leaving 2 ch., only one surviving. The mother d. at Carmel, Me., age 74 years.

vii Ebenezer, b. Wednesday, 27 June, 1798; d. 11 Sept., 1800.

viii Sally, b. Saturday, 12 Apr., 1800; res. at Farmington Falls, Me.; m. 1st, Solomon Hamblin, 28 Nov., 1816. He d. 22d May, 1825; she m. 2d, John N. Dyar. He d. 2 May, 1853. The children of Sally and Solomon Hamblin were: i PAMELIA GRASS,[8] (Hamblin) m. 7 Oct., 1838, Hiram Jordan, of Portland, Me. They had 4 ch. ii SARAH RICH, m. 19 Sept., 1850, Charles Winslow, of Portland, Me. They had 5 ch. iii DANIEL GOULD, d. 2 Feb., 1825. iv MARY AUGUSTA, m. Walter Jordan. v HIRAM RUSS, (Dyar) was 2d Lieut. 17 Me. Reg. and was killed at the battle of Gettysburg, 2 July, 1862.

---

* Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

ix Hiram, b. Sunday, 31 May, 1802; d. 12 Feb., 1803.

144 x Jonathan, b. Wednesday, 7 Dec., 1803; m. Sarah E. and Ellen N. Bragdon, sisters.

145 xi Hiram 2d, (twin to Sophronia) b. Sunday, 3 Aug., 1806; m. Charlotte Teague, of New Sharon, Maine.

xii Sophronia, (twin to Hiram 2d) b. Sunday, 3 Aug., 1806; d. 19 Sept., 1806.

71 Dr. Parker[6] (*Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 1768; baptised 30 April, 1769; married 4 Dec., 1800, Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Cogswell, born 6 Aug., 1773; died 5 June, 1803, in the twenty-ninth year of her age. He died 19 Dec., 1805.

Dr. Parker Russ* lost his father when he was but about two years old and the widowed mother married Rev. Paul Park, 26 Nov., 1772.

The History of Essex, page 260, published in 1868, has the following regarding Dr. Parker Russ: "Dec. 19, 1805, the physician of this parish, Dr. Parker Russ, died in the thirty-seventh year of his age. Dr. Russ was born in this place, a descendant of 'Master' Rust, the first school teacher. He was the son of Joseph and Mary Rust. His father died when he was quite young. His widowed mother married Rev. Paul Park, of Preston, Ct., and removed there with her son, then three years old. Parker received his education in Connecticut and remained there until prepared to practice medicine, when he came to this place about the year 1788 and succeeded Dr. Davis as the physician of the parish. The first winter of his residence here he taught the North school with great success. He resided in the ancient Rust house, where he was born, now owned by William H. Mears. In 1800, Dec. 14, he married Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan Cogswell, Esq., who died June 5, 1803. Dr. Russ was well skilled in his profession and successful in his practice. Integrity, decision and energy were prominent traits in his character." Dr.

* See note, p. 106.

Parker Russ left an only son, John Dennison Russ, a niece, Hannah Treadwell Russ, and a brother, John Russ, of Hartford, Connecticut.*

Their children were:

i John Dennison,[7] (Russ) b. in Chebacco, (now Essex) 1 Sept., 1801; grad. at Yale Coll., 1823; studied med. in Europe; began to practice in N. Y., 1826; went to Greece with a cargo of provisions for the patriots, 1827 and res. there until 1830; devoted himself in N. Y. to the instruction of the blind, for whose use he invented the dot alphabet and devised other educational expedients; became superintendent of the N. Y. inst, for the blind, 1832; was one of the founders of the N. Y. Prison Reform Ass'n; sup't of a juvenile asylum, 1851–8 and an active promoter of other benevolent associations. While in England he became acquainted with a widow Eliza P. Jenkins, with three children, whom he married in 1830. They came to the United States and the children were adopted by Dr. Russ, and took his name; his wife died and he m. 2d, his housekeeper, widow Elsie Birdsell. Dr. John D. Russ having inherited a large estate from his parents, the new alliance created a rupture between the children and the adopted father and their displeasure was so keenly felt by him that when he made his will he bequeathed his entire estate of $50,000 to his native town, Essex, for the benefit of the old and orphans. One daughter, Eliza Russ, married in Essex. 6 Jan., 1858, Judge Frederick Cogswell, of Circleville, Ohio; he d. 3 May, 1870. The wid. res. at 1, Gramacy Park, N. Y. City. The celebrated Russ pavement of N. Y., was the invention of one of the adopted sons. They are now in Cal. His wid. res. Pompton, N. J. Dr. Russ never had any children of his own. He d. in N. J., 1 Mar., 1881, and was buried in his native town, Essex.

72 Robert[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1764, near a lake two miles from Essex; the cellar of the house is still to be seen. He married first, ——; married second, in Essex, 7 Nov., 1797, Miriam, daughter of Moses Lufkin, both of

* Felt's History of Ipswich, Hamilton and Essex, 1834, p. 186, and Appendix, p. 337.

Ipswich;* she was born in 1775; died of rheumatism in Boston, 5 May, 1837, age 62.† He was a rope-maker by trade. He was said to be a very small man. Robert had, perhaps, two wives and certainly one before he married Miss Lufkin. He resided in Boston but died in Essex and was buried in Oak Grove cemetery in that place. His last wife was sister to the wife of Luke Burnham, Sen., father of David and Luke, Jr. Burnham, (the author's informant) both very aged (1889) and residing in Essex.

Their children were:

i Mary Lufkin,[7] b. 28 Feb., 1798; bap. 18 Nov., 1804; m. in Salem, 5 Dec., 1819, Edward K. Caldwell, res. in Salem. After her sister, Siloma was m. she went to an island near Salem to res. and when Mary had four children, her husband took his family to the island and left them with Siloma and went away and never returned. He was a sea-faring man. Mary d. at the res. of her son Francis Otis Dean Caldwell, in Lynn, about 1867. They had: i A Son,[8] lived but a few hours. ii Moses Rust, (Caldwell) b. in Salem, 30 Oct., 1821; m. in Charlestown, 27 Oct., 1854, Susan S., dau. of Ephraim and Penah (Nickerson) Clark, b. in China, Me., 11 Sept., 1821. They had: 1 *Ephraim Francis*,[9] b. — Oct., 1858; lived but three weeks. They had three other children that did not live to maturity. Moses Rust Caldwell is a carpenter and painter, res. 45 Lexington St., Charlestown. iii Sarah, b. ab. 1823; went west with a man, name not known, and was lost to the rest of the fam. iv Francis Otis Dean, b. in Essex, 12 Sept., 1828; m. — Nov., 1850, Miss Adaline, dau. of Caleb Walden; b. in Lynn, 5 Apr., 1829; d. in L., 12 Oct., 1871. They had: 1 *Mary Adaline*,[9] b. 22 Oct., 1853; res. with her father, unm. 2 *Susan Harriet*, b. 26 Feb., 1859; m. 24 June, 1885, Charles Clifford Phillips, b. 28 Jan., 1863. He is a grocer in Lynn; res. 24 Orchard St. They had: (1) Ernest Clifford,[10] (Phillips) b. 23 Apr., 1887.

146 ii Moses, b. 10 June, 1800; m. Judith Burnham.

iii Siloma, b. 14 Aug., 1802; m. in Salem 21 Feb., 1829, Samuel Nourse, a direct descendant of Rebecca Nourse, who was hung in Salem in 1692, for witchcraft; b. in Danvers 27 Sept., 1800; d. in "cold weather," age 64; she d. ab. 1855. They had: i

* History of Essex, p. 455. † Boston Town Records.

SILOMA,[8] (Nourse) b. 7 Aug., 1829; m. Geo. A Brown; had 4 ch., all b. in Chelsea. ii ELIZABETH, b. 3 July, 1830; d. unm., age 21. iii MARY KITTRIDGE, b. 9 Dec., 1831; m. 26 June, 1869, George Wm., s. of Wm. Knight Northall, of Boston. They had no ch.; she res. Marblehead; he d. ab. 1879 in B. iv LYDIA ANN, b. 27 Nov., 1833; m. Franklin Tafts, of Malden; had 3 ch., all dead. v WILLIAM HENRY, b. 18 May, 1836; went to sea and d. on the trip at 16 years of age. vi HARRIET ELLEN, b. 11 Oct., 1838; d. without issue. vii LUCY HOLT, b. 4 Mar., 1841; no children.

iv Sally, bap. 17 Mar., 1805; d. unm.

v Henry, bap. 1810.

vi Harbert, bap. 3 June, 1811; "His parents being poor, he was bound out to an uncle on the mother's side, in N. H., and became quite a noted man."

vii Miriam, lived in Boston and took care of her mother, who was a cripple from rheumatism until she d. Miriam d. unm.

73 Daniel[6] (*Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born near the lake two miles from Essex village, — Aug., 1766; married first, 23 Nov., 1793, Miss Esther Knowlton, she died 1 Nov., 1830, age sixty-three; married second, 14 Oct., 1832, Mrs. Hannah (Kinsman) Sherman, of Salem; she died 21 Sept., 1841, of Consumption caused by a cancer, age forty-three; married third, in Beverly, 26 Feb., 1842, Betsey, daughter of William and Hannah Patch. He died in Hamilton 9 Feb., 1845, age seventy-nine years seven months. His death was the result of an injury on the head by a fall. His widow married again and died in Beverly 17 Feb., 1873, age seventy-three years and five months. He was a cooper by occupation and had a shop that "was always as neat as a parlor." It was very near where the Hamilton and Wenham R. R. depot now stands.

Their children were:

i John,[7] b. 20 Aug., 1796; m. in Boston where one child was b. and the parents separated. He was reckless; went to sea and became dissipated; d. of consumption 18 Apr., 1835.

ii Esther, b. 19 Apr., 1798; d. 25 Aug., 1825, unm.

147 iii Daniel, b. 4 Apr., 1800; m. Mehitable (Hitty) Potter.

iv Lovisa, b. — Mar., 1802; m. 15 Mar., 1822, Wm. Meady, of Haverhill.

v Hannah, b. 1804; m. 5 Nov., 1825, Benjamin Preston, of Beverly.

vi A Child, b. 1806; perhaps Mehitable, who died of consumption, 20 Feb., 1834.*

vii A Daughter, b. 1807; probably Ruth, who died 22 Feb., 1814, aged 7 y. instead of "14," as per Town Records.

viii Samuel, b. 1808; d. unm., 25 Sept., 1850; was a very small man; was a shoe-maker.

ix Mary, b. 1809; m. 22 Mar., 1832, Seth Sherman, of Andover.

x Ruth, b. 26 Oct., 1814; d. in Andover, 25 Dec., 1832. age 18 years.

74 Henry[6] (*Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 18 Sept., 1760; married 18 June, 1785, Sally, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah Archer, of Salem, born 15 Jan., 1764; died at Norway, Maine, 4 Aug., 1846.

He was the first of the name to settle permanently in Norway. He was known as Capt. Rust, having been master of a ship, previous to settling in Norway, engaged in the European trade, acting in both the capacities of captain and supercargo. He followed this occupation until broken in health from extreme exposure and hard work. Once Capt. Rust came very near being shipwrecked on our coast in mid-winter, himself and crew being badly frozen and just escaped death. After abandoning a sea-faring life he removed to Rustfield, Maine, where he engaged in farming and manufacturing of various kinds and opening up his "Grant" to settlers, until his death which occurred in Norway, 25 Aug., 1820. This sketch is rendered imperfect as to dates by the loss by fire of Capt. Rust's residence which contained much valuable record. Capt. Rust was treasurer of his county thirteen years and was succeeded by his son, Henry. In 1803 he became the proprietor of the town. In 1805 he

* Mrs. Daniel Perkins, of Wenham, age near eighty, in 1889 told the author that Daniel, the cooper, had a daughter who married Adoniram Goodhue.

was one of the selectmen. The first tannery set up in Norway was the Rust tan yard. On the 23 March, 1816, he was chosen captain of the militia, an important office at that period; was captain for several years.

Their children were:

148 i Henry,[7] b. 26 Jan., 1787; m. Mary Stowell.

ii Sally, b. 26 Feb., 1789; m. in Bucksfield, Me., 1 Jan., 1809, Henry Farwell, b. at Chesterfield, N. H., 10 Apr., 1777; d. in Dixfield, Me., 21 Feb., 1847. She d. in Norway, Me., 6 Mar., 1852. They had: i THADDEUS HENRY,[8] (Farwell) b. at Bucksfield, Me., 5 Jan., 1810; d. unm., in Dixfield, 18 Jan., 1833. ii GROSVENOR PRESCOTT, b. at Bucksfield, 1 Dec., 1811; m. ——; d. in New Orleans, La., 4 Aug., 1872. They had at least one son, *Oliver Prescott*[9]; P. O. Pier 26, North River, N. Y. city, care Old Dominion S. S. Co. iii EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. at Bucksfield, 12 Sept., 1814; d. unm., in Cal., — Dec., 1849. iv OLIVER SMITH, b. at B., 1 Sept., 1817; m. at Lake Providence, La., 13 Nov., 1844, Caroline, dau. of Swepston and Sarah (Minor) Jeffries, b. in St. Louis, Mo., 15 Aug., 1817; no ch.; he is a minister of the Gospel; removed to Tex. in 1855; res. Waelder, Gonzales Co., Tex. v JOSEPH RUST, b. in Dixfield, 10 Feb., 1822; d. in D., 18 July, 1823. vi JOSEPH RUST 2d, b. in D., 18 Nov., 1824; m. 1st, 1850, Harriet Maria Gunnison, b. in Goshen, N. H., 1829; d. — May, 1868; m. 2d, 29 Nov., 1870, Mrs. Bessie A., dau. of Nathaniel and Betsey P. (Butler) True and wid. of Charles Chandler, b. in Yarmouth, Me., 16 Feb., 1833. He d. in Cambridge, 22 Apr., 1889; she res. 114, Prospect St., Cambridge. They had: 1 *Edwin Augustus*,[9] b. — Nov., 1852; d. — Jan., 1871. 2 *Charles Herbert*, b. 1854; d. 18 Apr., 1879. 3 *Henry Gunnison*, b. — Apr., 1856. (The above were ch. of 1st w.) He m. and they had: (1) Harriet Maria,[10] b. 10 Jan., 1882. (2) Grace Rust, b. 14 Jan., 1883; d. 10 Jan., 1890. 4 *Josephine Rust*, b. 20 June, 1872; d. 18 Jan., 1873. (The last was child of 2d w.) vii LYDIA JANE CUSHMAN, b. at Dixfield, 23 June, 1828; m. George Severance; d. at Mechanics Falls, Me., 14 Apr., 1855. viii HENRY, b. in D., 26 Sept., 1833; m. and res. Victoria, Tex.

iii Lydia Jane, b. 17 Jan., 1793; m. 4 Feb., 1816, Bazaleel, s. of Caleb Cushman, of Portland, Me., b. in Hebron, Me., 13 Sept., 1785. She d. in Portland, 14 Apr., 1827. He m. 2d, 13 Sept., 1830, Emma Mottley.* The chil-

* The children of Bazaleel and Emma (Mottley) Cushman were: 1 Charles William, born 25 July, 1831. 2 Edward George, born 29 March, 1833. 3 Thomas Albert, born 12 Aug., 1835.

dren of Lydia Jane Cushman were: i JANE SARAH,[8] (Cushman) b. 1 Apr., 1817; m. 7 June, 1837, Thos. A. Newhall. They had: 1 *Gilbert Henry*,[9] (Newhall) b. 31 May, 1838. 2 *Frederick Cushman*, b. 11 Feb., 1840. 3 *Walter Symonds*, b. 31 Oct., 1841. 4 *Harrison Lincoln*, b. 6 Aug., 1843. 5 *George Morgan*. b. 22 June, 1845. 6 *Charles Allerton*, b. 30 Mar., 1847. 7 *Daniel Smith*, b. 7 Apr., 1849. 8 *Thomas Albert*, b. 28 Oct., 1850. 9 *Robert Stuart*, b. 16 Sept., 1852. 10 *Arthur Allibone*, b. 18 Apr., 1854; d. in infancy. 11 *Lydia Jane*, b. 23 Apr., 1858. ii HENRY RUST, (Cushman) b. 11 Nov., 1818; m. 1 Oct., 1846, Barbara A. Gregg. iii FREDERICK AUGUSTUS, b. 29 Dec., 1820; m. 15 June, 1854, Sarah L., dau. of Dr. Sommers. iv EMMA D'LANQUILLE, b. 17 Aug., 1823; m. 10 Sept., 1846, Samuel W. Reynolds. They had: 1 *Mary*.[9] (Reynolds) 2 *Emma*. 3 *Joel Barlow*. 4 *Kate*. 5 *Edward Cushman*, b. 1 Aug., 1855.

iv Nathaniel, b. in Salem, 1 Apr., 1795: d. same place, 21 Sept., 1798.

v Harriet, b. 9 Nov., 1797; d. in S., 23 Sept., 1798.

vi Harriet 2d, b. 16 Nov., 1799; m. in Norway, Me., 28 Oct., 1824, Henry Woodus Millett. They had: i SARAH RUST,[8] (Millett) b. 20 Oct., 1829; m. in Norway, 15 Oct., 1853, Gilbert Newhall, Jr.; d. at Arlington Heights, Ill., 5 Feb., 1882. They had: 1 *Mary Parker*,[9] (Newhall) b. in Phila., Penn., 31 May, 1855. 2 *Lucy Gray*, b. in Phila., 12 Oct., 1856. 3 *Clara Augusta*, b. in Phila., 3 Apr., 1859. 4 *A Son*, b. in Norway, 21 Aug., 1861. 5 *Bertha*, b. in N., 7 Sept., 1862. 6 *Winifred*, b. in Chicago, Ill., 21 Nov., 1864. 7 *Gilbert Timothy*, b. in Chicago, 26 May, 1867. 8 *Susan G.*, b. in Dustin, Ill., 29 Aug., 1869. 9 *James Millett*, b. in Dustin, 12 July, 1872. ii HARRIET AUGUSTA, (Millett) b. 23 Mar., 1831; m. in Norway, 19 Feb., 1865, Abner Foster Jackson. They had: 1 *Henry Millett*,[9] (Jackson) b. 20 Dec., 1865. 2 *Abner Foster*, b. 29 Mar., 1868. 3 *Rust*, b. 26 May, 1871. 4 *Solomon Isaiah*, b. 6 June, 1873. 5 *Newhall*, b. 14 July, 1875; all b. in Norway. iii ELIZA MARIA, (Millett) b. 24 July, 1834; m. at Norway, 5 Sept., 1855, Joseph H. Newhall. They had: 1 *Ella Grafton*,[9] (Newhall) b. 25 June, 1856; d. 31 July, 1861. 2 *Laura*, b. 19 Aug., 1858; d. 6 Aug., 1861. 3 *Albert*, b. 18 Feb., 1860. 4 *Henry Millett*, b. 20 Jan., 1862, (all the above ch. b. in Phila., Pa.) m. in Farragut, Iowa, 30 June, 1885, Anna Caroline Herstine. They had: (1) Joseph Henry,[10] b. 3 Feb., 1887. (2) Albert, b. 10 July, 1889. 5 *Francis*, b. in Norway, 19 Oct., 1865. 6

Joseph, b. in Harrisville, N. J., 13 Sept., 1867. iv HENRY RUST,[8] (Millett) b. 16 Nov., 1835; m. 17 Dec., 1868, Myra Jane, dau. of Rev. Edwin F. and —— (Foster) Quinby. Capt. Henry Rust Millett enlisted 3 May, 1861 as serg't in Co. G., 1st Me. Reg. Vols., for three months; re-enlisted — Nov., 1861, as 2d Lieut. of Co. G., 10th Me. Reg. Vols.; mustered out 3 May, 1863; enlisted again — Nov., 1863, as 1st Lieut., Co. G., 29 Me. Reg. Vols.; he was subsequently promoted to Captaincy of Co. E., same Reg. and finally resigned 14 Apr., 1866.(?) They had: 1 *Henry Q.*,[9] b. 14 July, 1869. v LOUISA LEE PAGE, b. 4 Aug., 1840; m. in Norway, 29 Dec., 1870, Joseph Bennett; d. 24 Oct., 1876. They had: 1 *George Forrester*,[9] (Bennett) b. in Topeka, Kan., 13 July, 1872; d. 16 Oct., 1876. 2 *Harriet Rust Millett*, b. in Topeka, 23 June, 1874.

vii Evaline Augusta, b. 4 Sept., 1802; m. 12 Dec., 1826, Jesse Wedgewood Mighels, of Minot, Me.; d. in Carson City, Nev., 26 Dec., 1876. They had a son, Maj. Henry Rust Mighels, who was staff-officer in the war, 1861–5. He m. and d. at Carson City, Nev., and after his death his wid. m. 2d, Samuel Davis, editor of "Morning Appeal," Carson City, Nev.

viii Daniel, b. 6 Aug., 1809; d. in Norway, 7 May, 1813.

75 John[6] (*Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 4 April, 1762; married in Salem, 8 May, 1785, Nancy, daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Ward) Mansfield and removed to Norway, engaging in business, where he became owner of the mill built by his father, which he enlarged and improved. In his early life he was a master mariner. He died in Norway, Me., 26 May, 1834. She died in Salem, 5 April, 1846, aged eighty-two years.

Their children were:

i John,[7] b. 11 Oct., 1786; lost at sea, 21 Oct., 1819, unm.

ii Ann Maria, b. 2 Feb., 1789; d. unm., in Salem, 18 Apr., 1853.

iii Elizabeth Mansfield, b. 17 June, 1791; m. in Salem, 4 July, 1814, Thorndike, s. of Thorndike and Betsey (Hawthorne) Proctor, b. in Salem, 1790; d. in S. 12 Jan., 1834. He was a master mariner. She died in Salem, on the morning of 4 Jan., 1891, in the family of her daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth Osgood, at No. 404,

Essex street. The following statement regarding this venerable old lady, is from the Salem News, of June, 1890:

"This section of Massachusetts has become rather famous for old people, but there is one old lady in Salem who has heretofore escaped the paragraphers, and whose age is vouched for by reliable records. Mrs. Elizabeth M. Proctor, of 404, Essex street, enjoyed the distinction of celebrating her ninety-ninth birthday anniversary, Tuesday. She has always been rather reticent about mentioning her age, and so have her friends, which is the reason it has not been generally known that Mrs. Proctor was the oldest person in the city. She is a native of Salem, and was the daughter of John and Nancy Rust, of Ipswich. She is the widow of Captain Thorndike Proctor, a man well known among the last generation. She now resides with her daughter, Mrs. Nathaniel W. Osgood. Mrs. Proctor, like most people who live to a great age, has passed a quiet life. For many years she has devoted much of her energies to the work of the Seaman's Orphan and Children's Friend Society, of Carpenter street, and despite the advancing weakness of years she still occupies the post of president of the organization. Her mind, of course, is still bright, and apparently several years of comfortable existence are before her."

After her decease a Salem paper gave the following notice of her:

"Mrs. Proctor was distinguished for her love for children, and for upward of fifty years was identified with the work of the Seaman's Orphan and Children's Friend Society, being president of the organization at the time of her death. She was a woman of considerable wealth and very generous to every worthy charity. She retained her faculties to a remarkable degree up to within a short time of her death."

They had: i THORNDIKE,[8] (Proctor) b. 28 Jan., 1815; m. 29 Jan., 1842, Emma Silsby; he d. 17 Oct., 1849. They had: 1 *Emma*,[9] b. 13 Jan., 1843; m, 20 June, 1865, Gen. William Cogswell; she d. 1 Apr., 1877. They had: (1) William,[10] (Cogswell) b. 24 Mar., 1867. (2) Emma Silsby, b. 14 Sept., 1869. (3) Sarah Parker, b. 9 Oct., 1872; d. 6 Dec., 1877.(?) 2 *Sarah Osborne*, (Proctor) b. 3 Mar., 1846. 3 *Emeline Silsby*, b. 28 Aug., 1847: d. 20 Dec., 1880. ii JOHN HENRY, b. 22 Dec., 1816; d. 25 Jan., 1849. iii ELIZABETH HAWTHORNE, b. 23 Jan., 1819; d. 3 Dec., 1821. iv CHARLES FREDERICK, b. 17 Aug., 1821; d. 3 Apr.,

1843. v ELIZABETH H. 2d, b. 4 Mar., 1824; m. N. W. Osgood; res. 404, Essex street, Salem; no ch. vi ANN RUST, b. 27 Mar., 1829; d. 22 Nov., 1831. vii SUSAN SAUNDERS, b. 23 Dec., 1830; d. 30 Jan., 1834.

76 Joseph[6] (*Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 Dec., 1763; married 22 Sept., 1786, Ruthy Lash, of Boston; died at Norway, 2 May, 1815; she died 24 Nov., 1842. He made his home in Salem and Boston until he removed to Norway, Me., which was previous to the organization of Oxford Co. He was by occupation, a silversmith. He sold considerable property in Boston as shown by the following extracts:*

"Joseph Rust of Boston &c, Goldsmith &c consideration, three hundred and thirty-four dollars &c paid by Thomas Adams of Boston, merchant, deeds to Thomas Adams &c about one half of five acres of land including the remains of an old mill pond dam, and flatts, marsh, stone & cellar situated at upper end of Charlestown, also of and in two houses and land situate on Prince st. also two stores; land and wharff at the back of Thomas Adams' Estate * * * also an old cellar adjoining the land of Francis Whitman now fronting the mill pond —also two old houses and land on Back street all of which land and premises were formerly the Estate of William Paine late of Boston dec'd &c * * * In witness whereof I the said Joseph Rust together with Ruthy, my wife in token of her free relinquishment of her right of dower and third in the premises aforesaid have hereto set our hands and seals this first day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninty-five.

Witnesses: Joseph Rust & a Seal
Joseph Gardner } Ruth Rust & a Seal
Joab. Hunt Jr. }
Acknowledged Oct. 8, 1795."

* Suffolk County Land Records, 181:202, 182:202, 192:19, 20 and 80.

Joseph Rust was elected register of deeds and removed to Paris Hill, where he resided ten years, during two terms of his office. He was elected town clerk while residing in Paris Hill. The Rusts of Norway were Universalists and he was clerk of the society for many years. His wife, Ruthy Rust was said to be a lady of rare beauty, sweet disposition, polite and affable and very retiring in her manners.

Their children were:

i Henry,[7] b. 22 Apr., 1790; d. 18 Aug., 1791; buried in Copp Hill cemetery, Boston.

ii Henry 2d, b. 11 July, 1792; d. 7 Dec., 1795.

iii Joseph, Jr., b. 9 Oct., 1794; d. 19 Oct., 1808.

iv Ruth, b, 19 June, 1798; d. unm., 25 Nov., 1865. After the marriage of her sister, Lydia, Ruth ever made her home with her on the old homestead. The two only daughters lived happily together through life and were separated only thirty-four days by death.

v Lydia A., b. in Norway, 30 Dec., 1801; m. in N., 24 Dec., 1829, Jonathan B., s. of Daniel and Susie Smith; d. 21 Oct., 1865; he d. 12 Oct., 1853. Hon. Jonathan B. Smith was justice of the peace, representative in the state legislature, and county commissioner for several years. He was of a retiring disposition and never sought office. He was a nurseryman by vocation. They had: i SUSAN B.,[8] (Smith) b. 24 July, 1832; m. in N., 24 Feb., 1855, William A., s. of Edmond and Susan Merrill, of N.; he d. at Mechanics Falls, Me., 9 Sept., 1885; was a volunteer in the U. S. service, 1861–5; no children. ii JOSEPH H. R., b. 11 Mar., 1846; m. 1st, in N., 15 Nov., 1866, Ella B., dau. of Joseph and Sabra Carpenter; m. 2d, in Dover, N. H., 10 Sept., 1875, Medie Hooper, of Cambridge, Me. They had: 1 *Iola B.*,[9] (by 1st w.) b. 13 Sept., 1867; m. in East Providence, R. I., 2 June, 1887, Henry O. Knapp, res. E. P. 2 *Edwin A.*, b. in Dover, N. H., 4 May, 1877.

77 Capt. Daniel[6] (*Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 22 July, 1772; married 6 March, 1796, Elizabeth Leach, of Boston, born 1773; died 11 June 1837. He sailed from Bordeaux and died at sea, 9 June, 1804. The widow married again. She lost a

twine factory by an incendiary fire on Sunday night, 8 Sept., 1805, it stood back from County street, Salem.*

Their children were :

i Sarah,[7] b. 14 Dec., 1796 ; m. 8 Sept., 1822, Joshua Beckford, d. 22 Dec., 1863 ; he d. 1830. They had: i SARAH AUSTIN,[8] (Beckford) b. 22 Oct., 1823 ; m. 17 May, 1843, Geo. W. Sargent ; d. 29 March, 1866 ; he d. 16 Oct., 1847. They had: 1 *Sarah E.*,[9] (Sargent) b. 6 May, 1844 ; m. 29 Nov., 1866, Nathaniel Bowsley. They had: (1) Geo. Winthrop,[10] (Bowsley) b. 23 May, 1868 ; for the child's life she gave her own. He was adopted by William Story and his name changed to Story ; res. in Salem ; unm. 2 *George H.*, (Sargent) b. in So. Danvers, (now Peabody) 12 Nov., 1846 ; m. in Salem, 27 Sept., 1870, Helen Elizabeth, dau. of Wm. Phlippen and Mary Beckford (Driver) Fuller, b. in Salem, 12 July, 1848. He is a retail grocer in Salem. They had: (1) Edward Henry,[10] b. in Salem, 29 June, 1871 ; book-keeper in Broadway Nat'l Bank, Boston ; unm. ii DANIEL RUST, (Beckford) b. 28 March, 1826 ; d. 2 March, 1827. iii DANIEL RUST 2d, b. in Salem, 26 March, 1828 ; m. 1st, 24 Apr., 1849, Dora Ann, dau. of Joshua and Mercy Taylor, b. in Hampden, Me., 7 Oct., 1827 ; m. 2d, 1 May, 1859, Mary Jane, dau. of Peter and Aphia (Skillings) Gilson, b. in Belfast, Me., 1 Jan., 1833. He is engaged in the coffee business in Boston ; res. Dedham. They had: 1 *Charles Henry*,[9] b. 20 Apr., 1850 ; unm. 2 *Daniel Rust, Jr.*, b. in Charlestown, 15 July, 1857 ; m. 16 June, 1880, Jessie Leslie, dau. of James and Madeline Campbell (Penny) Keltie, b. in Scotland, 27 Feb., 1858, They had: (1) Frederick Alexander, b. 17 Sept., 1882. (2) Madeline Mary, b. 22 May, 1886. (3) Daniel Rust, (3d Daniel R.) b. 26 Feb., 1888.

ii Eliza, b. 24 Dec., 1798 ; d. 5 May, 1859.

iii Lydia Janes, b. 29 Sept., 1802 ; d. in Salem, 26 March. 1883, unm.

78 Jacob Parsons[6] (*Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 15 Aug., 1774 ; married, by Rev Job Murray, 23 Apr., 1797, Mary Adams, of Boston. He married second, 3 Nov., 1823, Abigail Reynolds, of Boston ; she died of consumption, 1 Jan.,

* Felt's Annals of Salem, p. 373.

1837. He died of consumption, 6 Jan., 1828; buried in 39 Granary, Boston.

His estate was probated in Suffolk county, from which much of this record was obtained. 11 Aug., 1828, Nathaniel G. Snelling was appointed guardian of the children of Jacob P. Rust and Abigail, his wife.* He was for many years a merchant in Boston. His son, Jacob, was appointed administrator of the estate, 14 Jan., 1828. "Petition of Tho's. A. Rust, Jacob Rust, Eliphalet Jones and Sarah P. A. Jones his wife in her right; Diana A. Rust and William P. A. Rust, of Boston, together with Joseph H. Rust and John Rust minors, children and heirs at law of Mary Rust late of Boston, claims title to one seventh part of all the dec'd mother's real estate during her coverture with Jacob P. Rust; division, 27 April, 1829."† This property embraced land, buildings, house and store in Salem, land and buildings on Prince street in Boston, right in Charles river bridge, etc., in Charlestown and Boston.‡ Another petition for a similar purpose, about the same date, shows that William Paine Adams Rust, Joseph Henry Rust and John Rust, minors and children of Jacob P. Rust and Mary, his first wife, both late of Boston deceased, and Mary A. Rust and George Reynolds Rust, children of Jacob P. Rust and Abigail, his second wife, all said minors, except John Rust, who was in Richmond, Va., reside in Boston.

Their children were:

149 i Thomas Adams,[7] b. 15 Jan., 1798; m. Abbie Williams, Harriet Freeman and Phebe C. Chamberlin.

ii Mary, b. 30 July, 1799; d. — Aug., 1799.

iii Jacob, b. 19 July, 1800; d. unm., in the McLean Asylum of Somerville, 5 Aug., 1847; was a merchant in Boston. His brother-in-law, Eliphalet Jones, was appointed administrator of the estate, 18 Oct., 1847; property (all personal) invoiced at $14,152.

iv Sally Paine Adams, b. 18 Apr., 1802; m. 28 Mar., 1824, Eliphalet N. Jones; d. 6 July, 1883; he d. 17 March, 1873. He was a merchant in Boston. They had: i HENRY RUST,[8] (Jones) b. in Boston, 19 Jan., 1826; d.

* Suffolk County Probate Records, 174:77.

† Suffolk County Probate Records, 127:561-3.

‡ Suffolk County Probate Records, 127:563.

30 July, 1838. ii OTIS NORCROSS, b. 6 Mar., 1828; m. at Norway, 29 May, 1869, Miss Kate H., dau. of William and Lydia E.* (Foster) Frost, b. 3 May, 1844. Mr. Otis N. Jones was brought up as a dealer in crockery and glass; is now a prominent merchant in Boston. They had 1 *William Frost*,[9] b. 5 Apr., 1871. 2 *Otis Norcross, Jr.*, b. 19 Feb., 1873. 3 *Mary Ellen*. b. 3 Aug., 1874. iii MARY, b. in Boston, 14 Mar., 1830; never m.

v Diana Adams, b. 28 Mar., 1806; m. 28 Mar., 1846, Henry Hooper; res. (1890) Peabody; no children.

vi William Paine Adams, b, 25 Jan., 1808; m. 25 Jan., 1832, Caroline J. Chase; d. 29 May, 1857; she d. 1877. He was a carpenter by vocation. Will, 23 May, 1857; proved 2 June, 1857; inventory, $14,299.25; gives his wife house No. 221, Endicott st., Boston, also the household furniture and one third of all the net profits of his estate during her life, etc.;† no children named in the will. His share of his father's estate, 29 Mar., 1829, $2,699.99. They had: i LUCY ANN,[8] d. in Boston of cholera infantum, 27 Oct., 1843, age 1 y 7 months; interment, 39 Granary.

vii Joseph Henry, b. 5 Dec., 1809; m. Emily White; d. of typhus fever, 18 Sept., 1835; interment 39 Granary. The wid., Emily, was app. guardian of her minor son, John Joseph Henry, 25 July, 1836.‡ At the request of the wid., Eliphalet Jones was app. adm'r of the estate 28 Sept., 1835. Inventory of estate, 15 Sept., 1851, as follows:

Real Estate	$ 9,000.
Personal Estate	4,500.
Total	13,500.

Administration of the estate by Eliphalet Jones, third account:

The widow, Emily Rust receives for her third	$ 502.00.
John J. H. Rust, only heir-at-law	1,005.14.

May 28, 1838.§

The wid., Emily, m. 2d, A. A. Dane, a lawyer; she d. in Boston or Salem; he was a merchant in Boston. They had: i JOHN JOSEPH HENRY,[8] m. a Miss Lane, of Boston. He died leaving no issue.

150 viii John, b. 8 Mar., 1814; m. Susan West.

(The above are children of first wife, Mary.)

---

* Daughter of William Foster, of Norway, Me.

† Suffolk County Probate Records, 155: 390–1.

‡ Suffolk County Probate Records, 377: 281. § Ibid., 440: 214.

ix Mary Adams, b. 17 Mar., 1825; m. 8 July, 1845, Edwin Howland; d. 10 May, 1851. Aug., 11, 1834, her share of her father's estate, $900.

x George Reynolds, b. 26 Aug., 1827; d. 27 Nov., 1828.

79 Capt. Wallace[6] (*Dr. Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was baptised 30 Aug., 1767; married 29 Oct., 1797, by Rev. Thaddeus Fiske, widow Rebecca Cutler, daughter of Gersham and Rebecca (Crosby) Cutler* and the widow of Andrew Cutler, (second cousins) born in Cambridge, 1 Aug., 1760. He was a master mariner; died 12 Sept., 1810. "Was late mate of schooner 'Polly & Sally' of Boston; died on his passage from St. Domingo to New York." † A locket portrait of him is in possession of his grandchildren, it is a skillful painting, executed in Paris, France. She died in Cincinnati, Ohio, 21 March, 1834.

"Capt. Wallis Rust of Monotymy, Middlesex Co., Mass., mariner, with Rebecca, my wife, sell to Nathaniel Rust of Ipswich, cordwainer, the one 25th part of all the real estate in Ipswich which my honored G'd mother, Mrs, Sarah Rust, wid. late of Ips. died seized and deriving to me as her natural grandson.

Sarah Rust ‡ Wallis Rust.
Eunice Rust ‡ Rebecca Rust.
Feb. 5, 1798."

Their children were:

i Adeline,[7] b. 27 July, 1799; m. 6 Jan., 1822, John Jarvis; d. in W. Cambridge, 18 June, 1842. They had: i JAMES L.,[8] (Jarvis) b. 4 Feb., 1823; m. and res. in N. Y. city. ii ELIZA L., b. 30 June, 1824; had three husbands, all dead; res. in Glo.; no ch. iii HELEN M., b. 9 Nov., 1825; unm. iv ADELINE M., b. 21 Oct., 1826; d. 28 June, 1842. v SARAH ANN, b. 11 Jan., 1833; m. and had one son; d. in Waltham, 1865.

---

* At the time of the marriage of Capt. Wallace Rust and widow Cutler, she had had eight children by her first husband. They were as follows: 1 Rebecca, born and died 22 Jan., 1783. 2 Rebecca 2d, born 5 Apr., 1784. 3 Craston, born 29 Oct., 1785. 4 Amos, born 1 March, 1787. 5 Harriet, born 23 May, 1788. 6 Andrew, born 8 Feb., 1790. 7 Rebecca 3d, born 1 Sept , 1791. 8 Caroline, born 15 Apr., 1793.

† Columbian "Centinel," Oct., 1810.

‡ Children of Nathaniel the cordwainer.

ii Matilda, b. in Ips., 27 Sept., 1801; m. in Boston, 30 Sept., 1821, Joseph Stacy, b. in Elliot, Me., 14 May, 1797; d. in Boston, 15 Oct., 1825; she d. in Arlington, 9 Nov., 1831. He was a blacksmith by occupation. They had: i JOSEPH,[8] (Stacy) b. in Boston, 24 July, 1822; m. Mary Ann, dau. of Samuel and Ursula (Nutt) Chick, of Elliot, Me. He was a ship carpenter. They had: 1 *Wallis Rust*,[9] b. 30 Aug., 1856; m. 27 Jan., 1886, Linna Stevens, of Dover, N. H. 2 *Frank Elmore*, b. 13 Sept., 1858; d. 19 May, 1860. 3 *Edwin Ashton*, b. 23 Feb., 1863. 4 *Alice May*, b. 22 July, 1864; d. 13 Aug., 1884. ii WILLIAM, b. in Boston. 24 May, 1824; d. 18 Sept., 1872.

151 iii William Wallace, b. in W. Cambridge, 17 Dec., 1804; m. Hannah Haskall, Mary Jane Pettengall and Mary Caldwell.

80 Wallace[6] (*Samuel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Exeter, N. H., 1 May, 1794; married 8 Sept., 1824, Eliza,[7] daughter of Ephraim[6]* and Mary[5] (Dresser) Hyde, of East Bridgewater, born at E. B., 9 Jan., 1799; died there 20 Feb., 1876. He died in E. B., 12 Aug., 1870.

For several years before his marriage, Wallace Rust resided in East Bridgewater, where he was engaged in manufacturing and mercantile business until his death.

---

*Ephraim,[6] (and Mary[5] Dresser) Rev. Ephraim,[5] (and Mary[5] Angier) Ephraim,[4] (and Margaret Griffin) Jonathan,[3] (and Elizabeth Williams) Job,[2] (and Elizabeth Fuller) Jonathan[1] Hyde, the emigrant from England, who was born there 1626, came to Boston, 1647. He probably married first, Mary French; married second, Mary Rediat and had nineteen children. Ephraim[6] Hyde was born in 1769; married in 1791, Mary,[5] daughter of Nathan Dresser, of Pomfret, Connecticut. He died 1834.

Mary[5] (Nathan[4] [and Orinda[6] Carpenter] Dresser) was born 1772; died 1847.

Mary[5] (Rev. John,[4] [and Martha[4] Bourne] Samuel,[3] [and Hannah Oakes] Edmund,[2] [and Ruth Ames] John[1] Angier, a celebrated Puritan divine at Denton near Manchester, England where his grave is still to be seen.)

Orinda[6] (Capt. Comfort,[5] [and Huldah Bowen] Josiah,[4] [and Elizabeth Reed] William,[3] [and Miriam Searle] William,[2] [and Abigail ———] William[1] Carpenter, born in England, 1576: emigrated to America in the ship Bevis, from Southampton, 1638.)

Martha,[4] (Ezra,[3] [and Martha[3] Prince] Bourne) was born 26 April, 1709; married 23 Nov., 1732, Rev. John Angier; died 11 July 1747

Martha[3] (Samuel,[2] [and Martha Barstow(?)] Rev. John[1] [and Elizabeth Tolderbury] Prince, the emigrant) was born 17 March, 1677-8. Rev. John[1] Prince, the emigrant was rector of East Stafford, Berkshire England; was two or three years at the University of Oxford; married Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Dr. Tolderbury, of Oxford.

Capt. Comfort[5] Carpenter was born at Rehoboth, 1709; married 1730, Huldah Bowen; graduated Harvard College, 1730; is said to have been a lawyer and merchant at Rehoboth; was killed by the Indians at Charleston, N. H., then called Township No. 4. His gravestones at Rehoboth show that he died 13 Sept., 1739, aged 31. He had five children, of whom Orinda,[6] born 1738, married Nathan Dresser, both died in Feb., 1805.

The following are some of the land transactions with the family as appears on record:

May 2, 1822, the Matfield Manufacturing Company, of East Bridgewater, sold to Levi Keith, Levi Keith, Jr., Cushing Mitchell, Silvanus L. Mitchell and Wallace Rust, of Bridgewater, the cotton and woolen factory and "other Manufacturing Co.," in East Bridgewater. Also several other deeds recorded to Wallace Rust.*

May 1, 1835, Nahum Mitchell sold to Eliza H. Rust, wife of Wallace Rust, premises in East Bridgewater.†

July 15, 1864, Marial Chase sold to Mary H. Rust, of East Bridgewater, premises in that place. Also several other deeds to her.‡

Sept. 20, 1876, William A. Rust, of East Bridwater, and E. Hyde Rust, of Natches, Mississippi, sell to Mary H. Rust, of East Bridgewater, land and buildings in East Bridgewater, on Union street.§

Their children were:

i Mary Hyde, b. East Bridgwater, 13 June, 1825. She has made school teaching a life vocation; now res. in E. B., unm.

ii Ephraim Wallace, b. — Aug., 1831; d. — Feb., 1836.

iii William Augustus, b. in E. B., — Sept., 1833; m. Nancy E. Davison, of Boston; is president of the Freeman's National Bank; no children.

iv Ephraim Hyde, b. 13 Sept., 1838; m. 28 Dec., 1874, Mrs. Charlotte (Dunbar) Marshall, of Natches, Miss.; res. in Boston; is treasurer of the "Asbestus Packing Co.," 169, Congress st.; no children.

81 John[6] (*John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Concord, N. H., 6 Feb., 1773; married in Concord, 25 Dec., 1792, Mary, daughter of Jacob‖ and Mary (Moulton) Towle, born 19 Mar., 1770; died in Lowell, Vt., 7 June, 1828. He married second, 16 June, 1834, Betsey Burbank, born in Boscawen, N. H., 26 Feb., 1787.

---

* Plymouth County Land Records, Book 150, Folio 7.

† Ibid., Book 185, Folio 259. ‡ Ibid., Book 324, Folio 180.

§ Ibid., Book 422, Folio 260.

‖ Jacob Towle, born 22 June, 1744; married 27 Dec., 1763, Mary Moulton, born 13 Mar., 1745; died 29 Aug., 1803. He died 18 June, 1814.

John Rust was deprived of a father when about one year old and was bound out, by his widowed mother, to a Mr. Abbott in Exeter, N. H. She re-married and removed to Canada (see 40) and thus his training and early education was intrusted to strangers. He, however, by dint of perseverence and hard labor succeeded in obtaining a moderate education. In his early married life he removed to Danville, Orange (now Caledonia) Co., Vermont, where he settled on a new farm and raised a large family of children. He died at Lowell, Vt., 24 Sept., 1863, aged ninty years, seven months and eighteen days. His wife, Betsey, died at Lowell. He had superior musical talent and for several years of his early life taught vocal music. He had charge of a flouring mill in North Danville, Vt., for a good many years.

Their children were:

i Sarah,[7] b. in Concord, N. H.; d. 28 Feb., 1794.

ii Sally, b. in C., 15 Oct., 1794; m. in Barton, Vt., 15 Oct., 1817, Jonah French, b. in Keene, N. H., 7 Dec., 1787; d. in Sheffield, Vt., 3 May, 1869. She d. in S., 24 Dec., 1868. He had been totally blind for five years previous to his death, and entirely helpless for three years. They had: i LINVAL,[8] (French) b. 3 Mar., 1819; m. in Albany, Vt., 16 May, 1854, Roxana Brooks, b. in Lower Canada, 23 Mar., 1829; no ch. ii ERASMAS, b. 3 May, 1821; never m.; res. at Norwalk, O. iii MARY RUST, b. 26 May, 1825; m. Thos. Moreau, of Canada; res. Lyndon, Vt.; have five ch. iv SALLY, b. 18 Feb., 1827; never m.; res. on the old homestead in Glover, Vt., where she was b. v SUSAN POPE, b. 26 May, 1828; m. in Glover, 10 Aug., 1856, Geo. W., son of Solomon and Hannah Mitchell, b. in Wishford, England, 18 May, 1831. He enlisted in Brattleboro, Vt., 29 Dec., 1863, in Co. H. 9th Reg., Vt, Vols.; dis. at Montpelier, Vt., 22 June, 1865. is a farmer in Rock Valley, Sioux Co., Ia. They had: 1 *Etta May*,[9] (Mitchell) b. 10 July, 1859; d. 28 Aug., 1863. 2 *Geo. Warner*, b. 28 Dec., 1861. 3 *Julia Estina*, b. 16 Nov., 1866; m. 1 Nov., 1885. Edward Brown. They had: (1) A Child,[10] (Brown) b. 11 Apr., 1886. 4 *Willie Frank*, (Mitchell) b. 26 Oct., 1869. vi BETSEY FOX, (French) b. 27 Nov., 1829; m. in Barton, Vt., 30 Mar., 1859, D. W., s. of Benj. F. and Nancy (Haywood) Robinson, b. in Brownington, Vt., 9 Oct., 1830; res. (1888) Barton, Vt.; he is a carpenter by occupation. They had: 1 *Louisa*,[9] (Robinson) b. 19 Jan., 1860; d.

7 Aug., 1860. 2 *Mabel*, b. 23 Feb., 1862; d. 22 Aug., 1866. 3 *Fred W.*, b. 28 Nov., 1863; m. 10 Nov., 1884, Helen M. Marshall. They had; (1) Clinton,[10] b. 13 Mar., 1886. 4 *Alma A.*, b. 10 Feb., 1867. All the ch. of D. W. and Betsey Robinson b. in Barton. vii JOSEPH B. (French) b. 10 May, 1831; d. 22 May, 1851. viii KEZIAH, b. 4 Aug., 1832; m. 28 Nov., 1855, Sam'l s. of Wm. and Mary Ann (Mastin) Forsythe, b. in Danville, Canada., 5 July, 1833. He enlisted in Sheffield as a private, ab. 1 Dec., 1863, in Co. D., 6th Reg., Vt. Vols. Capt. Davis, Lieut. Albert Nye. He was killed at the battle of the Wilderness, 5 May, 1864. The wid. res. St. Johnsbury, Vt. They had: 1 *Ceylon S.*,[9] (Forsythe) b. 21 Dec., 1856; m. in St. Johnsbury, 19 Oct., 1882, Helen Drew. They had: (1) Blanche H.,[10] b. 10 May, 1883. (2) Clyde, b. 27 Feb., 1886. 2 *Augustus*, b. 5 Jan., 1861; d. — Dec., 1885. 3 *Charles E.*, b. 21 Nov., 1864. ix JENNIE C., (French) b. 4 Mar., 1834; m. Wm. H. Hadley, b. in West Darby, Vt. x AMANDA FITZLAND, b. 11 Apr., 1837; m. 1 Nov., 1856, Nathaniel Ham. He was in the civil war, Co. K., 11th Reg., Vt. Vols.; served two years, until the close of the war; d. of aphania, 29 Oct., 1887, aged 56; wid. res. Chico, Butte Co., Cal. They had: 1 *Flora*,[9] (Ham) b. in Sutton, Vt., 4 Sept., 1861; m. 21 Jan., 1879, Wm. I. Allen, b. 4 Jan., 1856. They had: (1) Ida May,[10] (Allen) b. 4 Mar., 1881. (2) Josie Amanda, b. 3 Apr., 1883. (3) Ella, b. 21 July, 1885. 2 *Frank Leslie*, (Ham) b. in Sutton, Vt., 8 Sept., 1867, son of Alphonzo and Cornelia A. Olmstead, adopted by Nathaniel Ham, 5 Mar., 1868, and his name changed to Ham, in Sept. following.

iii Betsey W., b. in Danville, Vt., 27 Feb., 1796; m. 22 June, 1825, Geo. Metcalf, and left him a few years after. She d. in Norwalk, Ohio, 13 Apr., 1862; no children.

iv Eben, b. in D., 23 June, 1797; d. unm., at sea, 1823.

152 v Jacob Towle, b. in North Danville, Vt., 10 Dec., 1799; m. Marinda Allen.

153 vi John, Jr., b. in Danville, 26 July, 1801; m. Annis Dunham and Dorothy Gray.

vii Mary, b. in D., 4 May, 1803; m. 9 Nov., 1831, John Marsh, b. 28 Apr., 1807. She d. in Peacham, Vt., 14 Mar., 1856. He m. again and becoming tired of life with his second wife, deliberately went to his barn and hung himself with a halter. John Marsh sustained the reputation of being an exceptionally honest, kind hearted and inoffensive man. He manifested an unusual amount of affection for his first

wife and his children. The family removed from Craftsbury to Peacham, Vt., 27 Dec., 1842. They had: i SARAH M.,[8] (Marsh) b. in Craftsbury, 8 Nov., 1835; m. Amos Swinnington, of N. H. They had two ch., both of whom d. young; he d. and the last known of her was in 1877, in Nashua, N. H.; she prob. d. there of consumption. ii LUCINDA WELLS, b. in C., 1 Oct., 1839; m. in Peacham, Vt., 17 Oct., 1858, A. H., son of Isaac and Nancy (Brigham) Leighton, b. 29 Sept., 1834; she d. in Stowe, Vt., 2 May, 1865. He m. again and is now engaged in the hardware business in Fort Dodge, Ia. They had: 1 *Dora Libbie*,[9] (Leighton) b. in C., 6 Oct., 1859; m. 5 Mar., 1878, J. W. Leighton, (her cousin); res. Livermore, Ia. They had: (1) Cornelia L.,[10] b. in Ft. D., 28 May, 1879. (2) Ruth Millicent, b. in Livermore, 7 May, 1884. (3) John, b. in L., 10 Oct., 1885; d. in L., 22 Oct., 1885. (4) Jessie W., b. in L., 1 Oct., 1886. (5) Edward Morse, b. in L., 5 May, 1889. 2 *Grace*, b. in Hyde Park, Vt., 13 Oct., 1861; d. of scarlet fever, in H. P., 7 July, 1863. iii EDWIN R., (Marsh) b. in Peacham, 20 Nov., 1843; was in the war of the Rebellion, and was crippled by exposure while in the service. The last heard of him was in 1865, when he left Peacham to go on a sea voyage to the coast of Africa, taking with him about $400 in cash, received by him as his share of his father's estate. He never married.

viii Susan Pope, b. in Danville, 5 Apr., 1805; d. in Waterbury, Vt., 12 Mar., 1853.

ix Rebecca G., b. in D., 16 May, 1806; d. 25 Oct., 1810.

154 x William Walker, b. in D., 14 Aug., 1807; m. six wives.

155 xi Reuben Towle, b. in D., 25 Apr., 1809; m. Editha Hitchcock.

156 xii Israel Day, b. in D. 18 Oct., 1810; m. Mary Fairbanks and Elizabeth L. Simpkins.

82 Nathaniel[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 July, 1777; married first, 8 Nov., 1797, Katherine Henderson; she died 25 Oct., 1798; married second, 24 Dec., 1801, Judith, daughter of John and Hannah Perley, of Rowley, born 5 Sept., 1773; died of senile debility, in Rowley, 20 May, 1871, over ninty-seven years old. It was said by the Boston Journal that she was the first person in Ipswich to carry an umbrella.

Their children were:

157 i John,[7] b. in Ips., 20 Oct., 1798; m. Sarah B. Hall.

158 ii Dennison, b. 19 Nov., 1803; m. Harriet Smith.

iii Katherine, b. 16 Apr., 1805; m. 21 Jan., 1824, James Alfred Clark; d. 29 Apr., 1873. They had: i ELIZABETH GREENE,[8] (Clark) m. Jonathan B. Brown. ii NATHANIEL PERLEY, d. young, unm. iii MARY ANN, m. William Barnes; res. in Troy, N. Y. iv JOHN F. G., b. 23 July, 1831; m. in Ips., 5 Dec., 1851, Martha Ann, dau. of Joseph and Mary (Bailey) Fowler, b. 8 Apr., 1835. They had: 1 *Franklin Pierce*,[9] b. 8 July, 1852; m. 10 Nov., 1880, Lenora Grant; d. 18 Feb., 1882; wid. res. Lynn. They had: (1) Ethel Lena,[10] b. 18 Dec., 1881. (2) Frank, b. 3 June, 1883; d. 15 Oct., 1886. 2 *William Barnes*, b. 27 Jan., 1855. 3 *Ida Jane*, b. 18 Feb., 1857; d. — Feb., 1868. 4 *Charles Harrison*, b. 19 July, 1859; m. — Aug., 1885, Elizabeth, dau. of Henry and Mary (Scathern) Butterworth, of Sherwood Forrest, Eng.; she d. in Ips., 3 Mar., 1886. They had: (1) Roxy F.,[10] b. 18 July, 1886; res. with her g'dfather, J. F. G. Clark, Ips. 5 *Rebecca F.*, b. 18 Nov., 1872. v CHARLES HENRY, d. young. vi LUCY ANN, m. Geo. E. Lord; res. Ips. vii NATHANIEL LONGMIRE, m. Abbie Crane; res. Ips. viii SARAH ELLEN, m. Ira Albert Dunnels; res. Hamilton. ix SYBEL BURNS, m. Aaron C. Perkins; res. Glo.

iv Sally, b. 10 Apr., 1807; d. 7 Apr., 1809.

v Charles, b. 9 Sept., 1809. He went to New York and ran a steamboat from N. Y. to St. Johns, N. S.; m. late in life, Bethiah (Hobson) Newhall. They had one child who d. young; he d. — Aug., 1882, at the U. S. marine hospital on Bedlow's Island.

159 vi Nathaniel Perley, b. in Ips., 10 Aug., 1811; m. Sarah Jane Whittier.

Hannah M. D., adopted, (no Rust blood); m. 1833, Stephen C. Kendrick.

83 William[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was baptised 11 July, 1779; married 8 Dec., 1808, Polly Lord, born 1780; died 1853. He died 14 Dec., 1809. Widow Mary (Lord) Rust married second, 16 Nov., 1812, Aaron Treadwell.

Their children were:

160 i William L.,[7] b. 18 Nov., 1809; m. 1831, Susan Spillars.

84 Richard Sutton[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 12 Sept., 1815; married first, in Middleton, Ct., 7 Aug., 1841, Sarah A., daughter of Joseph and Sarah Hubbard, born in Middleton, Ct., — June, 1820; married second, in Morrow, Ohio, 27 Oct., 1875, Elizabeth A., daughter of Josiah and Anna Lownes, born in Ellicott Mills, Md., 8 June, 1834.

Doctor Rust is the only living member of the family in the sixth generation.

A silver mounted cane, now in the possession of Dr. Rust, and which once belonged to his father, bears the following inscription: "Nathaniel Rust born May 5, 1755, died Mar. 26, 1822, aged 66 years 10 months and 22 days. R. S. Rust." It was presented to Dr. Rust by his cousin Samuel, son of Samuel Rust. At that time the signature was "S. Rust," but after it came into the possession of Dr. Rust, he added the "R.," thus making his own initials.

Richard Sutton Rust, A. M., D. D., LL. D., is one of the most energetic, enthusiastic and successful ministers of the Methodist Episcopal church, and in the varied official positions to which he has been called, has rendered valuable service and exhibited rare executive ability in the administration of affairs intrusted to his care.

He was born in Ipswich, Mass., Sept. 12, 1815. His mother, from whom he inherited many of his traits of character, was a woman of deep piety and superior attainments, the daughter of Richard Sutton, distinguished among his townsmen for integrity, independence and intelligence. He was left an orphan, his father dying when he was eight years old and his mother when he was ten, leaving him no patrimony but a parentage spotless and revered. One of his uncles gave him a year's schooling, where he first formed a taste for study which never forsook him. Another uncle gave him a home till he was fourteen, during which time he was compelled to work hard upon a farm, with only three month's schooling each winter. He was then apprenticed to learn a cabinet-maker's trade, and at the end of three years, yearning for school and more congenial pursuits, pur-

chased the balance of the apprenticeship and entered Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., to prepare for college. While at Andover the distinguished abolition lecturer, George Thompson, of England, visited Phillips Academy and lectured on slavery to the students. With his wonderful eloquence, wit and logic the students were charmed, and a large number of them became abolitionists and formed an anti-slavery society. The teachers were displeased at this action, and required the students to leave the anti-slavery society or the academy. Nearly one hundred of them, rather than give up their principles and rights, left the school. Some went into the anti-slavery field as lecturers, and others to institutions where freedom of thought and speech could be enjoyed. Young Rust, with several others, went to Canaan, New Hampshire, where an academy had been established upon liberal principles and where young men and women of color were allowed to enter and enjoy the advantages of culture. So bitter was the opposition to this school, because it extended its privileges alike to all without distinction of color that the mandate went forth that it must be broken up, and the farmers in the vicinity, with a hundred yoke of oxen, drew the academy more than a mile out of town into the woods and broke up the school. Our young friend finished his preparatory studies at the Wilbraham Academy, and in 1837 entered the Wesleyan University, Middletown, Ct., where he was graduated in 1841, and received the degree of Master of Arts in 1844. In 1859 he received the honorary degree of D. D. from the Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware. While in college he paid his expenses by teaching and lecturing winters. He was one of the first anti-slavery lecturers in Connecticut, and in New Haven county was mobbed repeatedly for his lectures against slavery. He aided the ladies in organizing the first anti-slavery fair at Hartford, and published for that occasion, "Freedom's Gift," a little annual of anti-slavery poems and prose. The great anti-slavery struggle reached its height as he came to his manhood, and he did valiant service in the good cause, and was a pioneer in the Methodist Episcopal church in this grand conflict. In 1842 he was principle of Elling-

ton school, Ct.; in 1843 he was principal of Middleton high school; in 1844 he joined the New England Conference of the Methodist Episcopal church, and was stationed at Springfield, Mass., and in 1846 was stationed at Worcester, Mass. During the next five years Mr. Rust passed through one of the most interesting periods of his life. He originated and published the "American Pulpit;" was transferred to the New Hampshire Conference; was principle of the New Hampshire Conference Seminary and Female College, and was state commissioner of common schools for New Hampshire for three years. He delivered popular lectures on education all over the state, awakened the deepest interest in the schools, assailed with wit, sarcasm and invectives the miserable old school-houses, and did a grand work in introducing into New Hampshire good school-houses, teachers' institutes and an improved system of common school education.

In 1859 Dr. Rust was transferred from the scenes of his early struggles and triumphs to the Cincinnati Conference. The name and character of the man preceded him in the west and he was at once welcomed to active service in the leading enterprises of the church. He was for four years president of the Wilberforce University at Xenia, Ohio, after which he became pastor of Morris Chapel, Cincinnati, when he was elected president of the Wesleyan Female College, Cincinnati, where he remained until the old college was sold and vacated, and the school was suspended until the new college could be erected. He was corresponding secretary of the Western Freedmen's Aid Society, and in connection with Bishop Clark and Rev. Dr. Walden, aided in the organization of the Freedman's Aid Society of the Methodist Episcopal church in 1865, and for the last twenty years has been its corresponding secretary and has discharged its duties with such efficiency and ability as to meet the highest commendation of the whole church. This society under the administration of Dr. Rust has established and sustained in central locations in the South, thirty institutions of learning, styled seminaries, colleges or universities for the training of teachers and preachers for the elevation of

this long neglected race, so lately admitted to all the rights and duties of American citizens. For the successful management of this important educational work, the subject of this sketch, by his deep, long, life interest in this people, his attainments as a scholar, his previous experience as an educator, and shrewd business habits, was pre-eminently fitted, and the results achieved by this society have exceeded the highest anticipations of its friends.

Dr. Rust was successful as a pastor, a fine writer and an impressive preacher, pre-eminent as an educator, possessing great power over the young of awakening them to high and noble purpose; and there are but few men in this country who have aided in educating so many of her youth who now fill important positions in society and wield so great influence for Christ and the right. In his boyhood he espoused the cause of the slave, labored for his emancipation; and his mature life, attainments and ample means are consecrated to the preparation of this emancipated people for the appropriate discharge of the important duties imposed upon them by freedom, so that liberty may prove a blessing rather than a curse to them. As a Christian philanthropist he has done his noblest work and for this, by a grateful people, will he be held in remembrance.—The above is from the Biographical Encyclopedia of Ohio.

Their children were:

161 i Richard H.,[7] b. 5 Sept., 1842; m. Emma I. Leybold.

ii Charles H., b. in Northfield, N. H., 27 Sept., 1848; m. 14 June, 1876, in Cincinnati, Basie, dau. of David J. and Sarah A. Brown, of Cleveland, Ohio, b. 9 Feb., 1854. He grad. at Woodward High School, Cincinnati; edited "The Light," a temperance paper published in Cincinnati, from June, 1886 to 1 Jan., 1888. He is now a manufacturer of roll wrapping paper in Cincinnati. They had: i RICHARD SUTTON, JR.,[8] b. in C., 1 Oct., 1889.

85 Levi[6] (*Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 28 Sept., 1750; married in Kent, Ct., 16 Apr., 1771, Rebecca Booth,

Abel Rust

(For record see page 168.)

Simeon Rust

(For record see page 167.)

Elbridge G. Rust

(For record see page 377.)

Philo Rust

(For record see page 276.)

Julius Rust

(For record see page 171.)

Joel Bordwell, pastor, officating. They removed from Kent to Separate, Dutchess Co., N. Y., when they were advanced in years and died there.

In time of peace he was called the "Peace-maker" of the neighborhood; in war he was a faithful soldier and efficient officer; served as private in Olmsteads Co., Enos' Regiment, Connecticut Militia, 1778; was also Lieutenant under Gen. Schuyler.

The land records of Kent, Ct., show that 30 Sept., 1795, Levi Rust sold 32 acres of land in Kent to his brother Abel for £75. Levi Rust was a very extensive land owner and dealer in those days. He was a tanner and currier and carried on the shoe-making business also.

Their children were:

162 i Alban,[7] b. in Kent, Ct., 16 Feb., 1772; m. ——.

163 ii Roswell b. in K., 16 July, 1774; m. Eleanor Booth.

iii Lewis, b. 23 Nov., 1777.

iv Hannah, m. John Wilson.

164 v David, b. 19 July, 1783; m. Rhoda Bell.

vi Jerusha, d. in infancy.

vii Jerusha 2d, m. 1st, Roswell Kinney; he was killed by a yoke of oxen; m. 2d, —— Loren. They have one son, GEORGE B.,[8] (Kinney) res. Armena, Dutchess, Co., N. Y.; keeps 120 cows and sends 1000 quarts of milk to New York every day.

viii Polly, m. Amos Adams. They had: i ALMIRA,[8] (Adams) m. 1st, —— Herrick; m. 2d, —— Curry. ii EDGAR, m. 3 w. all d. iii GEORGE M., m. 3 w.; d. — May, 1887. iv AMOS, JR., d. unm. v HELEN M. vi ANNA B., m. —— Booth, res. Elgin, Pa. vii HARRIET, m. —— Whipple. viii JOHN QUINCY. ix MARY JANE, b. 8 Oct., 1832; m. in Casanovia, N, Y., 19 Sept., 1850, Dr. James, s. of Richard J. and Sarah (Dellas) Hemstreet, of Poland, N. H., b. in Ohio, Herkermer Co.. N. Y., 12 June, 1825; attended lectures at Geneva(?) and Ann Arbor, Mich.; commenced practice 1853.

86 Simeon[6] (*Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born probably in Sharon, Ct., as his father, Simeon,* owned land at that place in 1757,

* The authenticity of this ancestry of Simeon[6] is not perfectly satisfactory to the author.

about the date of his birth; married (intention published 13 April,) 1771, Jane, daughter of William and Agnes (Lermond) Huston, of Bristol, Me., (whence he had probably gone from Connecticut,) born 27 Aug., 1750; died 17 March, 1805. He removed from Bristol about 1783–4, to Winthrop, Me., where he remained until 1787, when he went to Strong, Me. Here he deserted his family and it is supposed went to Canada, but he was never afterwards heard from by them. There were reports that he married again.

Their children were:

165 i William,[7] b. 17 Oct., 1773; m. Elizabeth Powell.

166 ii Daniel, b. in Damarascotta, Me., 22 Jan., 1776; m. Lois Sullivan and Sarah B. Smith.

iii Nancy, m. —— Sweat and settled in Strong, Me.

iv James.

v Thomas, m. in Belfast, Me., 14 May, 1804, Lucy Chapman.

vi John.

167 vii Samuel, b. in Winthrop, Me., 15 Aug., 1785; m. Mary Woodward.

viii Sally, b. in Strong, Me., 8 Aug., 1788; m. 27 Dec., 1821, John Huston, of Bristol, Me.; d. 10 Nov., 1877; he d. 10 Aug., 1861. They had: i A Child,[8] d. young. ii A Child, died young. iii Sarah Ann, (Huston) b. 5 Apr., 1824; d. 29 Aug., 1852. iv N—— J——, b. 1 Sept., 1826; m. — June, 1863, William A. Stewart. They had two sons and one daughter; res. Bristol, Me.

168 ix Isaac, b. in Strong, Me., 7 Nov., 1795; m. Annis Densmore Cochran.

87 Abel[6] (*Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in 1759; married in Kent, Ct., 22 Dec., 1777, Lesen Sprague, Joel Bordwell, pastor, officiating; died aged about ninty-five years.

Abel was a soldier in the Revolutionary war for seven years. On the fifth day of April, 1787, he was appointed second sergeant of the Sixth Company of the 13th Regiment of Militia in Connecticut, as the following copy of the original appointment will show:

"Samuel Canfield, Colo. Com't of the 13 Regt. of

militia in the state of Connecticut, To Abel Rust greeting. Do by these presents, Reposing special trust and confiedence in your Loyalty and good Conduct Do Constitute and appoint you the said Abel Rust, to second Serg't. in the Sixth Company in the 13th. Reg't of militia in the state of Connecticut and I do here by authorise and Empower you to Exercise and discharge the Duties thereof which you are Dilligently to attend and Do your Duty as second serg't aforesaid acurding to the trust Reposed in you for which this is your sufficient Warrenty. Given under my hand and seal at New Milford the 5 Day of April 1787 and in the Eleventh year of the independence of America.

Sam[ll] Canfield Lut. Col.
Comd't of the 13th Regt. of
Militia C'nn."

Sergeant Abel Rust served under Gen. George Washington, and when very old he amused the younger folks with stories of his hardships during the war. He had a lock of white hair on the crown of his head, the result of being innoculated for small-pox when a boy. Mrs. Mary A. Thorn, of Millbrook, N. Y., a grand niece of his, remembers him very well, as he visited her father, David Rust, about the year 1834.

Their children were:

i Sarah,[7] b. 10 June, 1779; d. 22 Feb., 1794.

ii Eunice, b. 14 Oct., 1781; m. Stephen Perry; they removed to Vt., and afterwards started with an ox team on a journey to Ohio, and was never afterward heard from by the family.

iii Lucy, b. 26 Oct., 1783; m. 5 Apr., 1807, Asa, s. of Levi and Mary (Wildman) Stone,* b. 20 May, 1781; d. 25 Feb., 1845; she d. 13 Apr., 1872. About 1809, Mr. Stone and his young wife removed from Ct. to Fairfield, Herkermer Co., N. Y., where their two children were born. They had: i MARK FERNANDO,[8] (Stone) b. 4 Dec., 1811; m. about 1829, Miss Lucy J. Seavy; d. 21 Oct., 1873. They had: 1 *George Clinton*,[9] b. 11 Apr., 1833; m. 18 Apr., 1856, Miss Cynthia M., dau. of Hiram and Mary (Taylor) Rust, (see 171, vii.) 2

* Levi Stone, born 22 Feb., 1755, married Mary Wildman, July 4, 1776, the day America became independent. He served through the entire war of the revolution.

Jane, b. 21 June, 1835; d. 17 June, 1857. 3 *Judson*, b. 11 Nov., 1838; m. 1869, Miss Celestia Kilts. They had: (1) Sherman Asa,[10] b. ab. 1871. (2) Mark F., b. ab. 1876. 4 *Alvin S.*, b. 25 Aug., 1843; m. Mary ——; no ch.; res. Oil City, Pa. 5 *Lyndon K.*, b. 4 Oct., 1847; m. 1st, Miss Celia Graves; m. 2d, ——. They had: (1) Malcom,[10] (2) George; both ch. by first w. He res. at Williams Bridge, N. Y. 6 *Carleton E.*, b. 11 Nov., 1855; m. 27 Oct., 1886, Addie M. Graves. They had: (1) A Son,[10] b. before 1 Aug., 1889. ii WILLIAM HENRY, b. 20 Feb., 1822; m. 30 June, 1856, Miss Cynthia A. Hayward, of Ashland, res. Vienna, Oneida Co., N. Y. They had: 1 *Adin*,[9] b. 23 June, 1857, m. 21 Dec., 1880, Miss Emma E. Ratnour. They had: (1) Nellie Cynthia,[10] b. 24 Oct., 1881. (2) Geo. William, b. 5 Dec., 1882. (3) Morgan Lewis, b. 5 Feb., 1885. (4) Ida Maud, b. 30 Nov., 1886.

169 iv Philo, b. 10 May, 1786; m. Lucy Agard.

v Lura,* m. about 1806, Darius,[4]† son of Enoch and Sarah (Agard) Philleo, b. 1783; d. in Russia, N. Y., — May, 1843. They had: i ORVILL,[8] (Philleo) b. ab. 1807; m. Mary Talbot. They had: 1 *William M.*,[9] deputy P. M. at Utica, N. Y.; res. 84, 2d St. 2 *Addie M.*, m —— Williams; in the west. ii WILLIS, b. 1 Apr., 1809; m. 1st, 1831, Mary Ann Wheeler; she d. 11 Aug., 1841; m. 2d, — Jan., 1843, Elizabeth Emery; he d. 23 June, 1873; res. W. Martinsburg, N. Y. They had: 1 *Henry Clay*,[9] b. — Mar., 1832; d. aged 8 y. 2 *Addison Jackson*, b. 20 Feb., 1834; m. 27 Dec., 1854, Jane Eliza, dau. of Selah and Nancy Farwell. They had: (1) Harriet Maria,[10] b. 19 Mar., 1859; m. 14 Dec., 1882, Elmer E. Martin; res. Lyndon, Ill.; had one ch. b. 26 Jan., 1884. (2) Willis Henry, b. 19 Oct., 1863; grad. of N. Y. Med. Coll.; res. Oceanus Beach, N. Y. (3) Jennie Adelia, b. 13 Nov. 1865. (4) Clinton Wheeler, b, 7 July, 1871. 3 *Jane A.*, b. 24 Jan., 1836; m. 1 Nov., 1852, Hiram Ralston; res. Martinsburg, N. Y.; she d.; no ch. The above 1, 2 and 3 are ch. of Willis' 1st w. children of 2d w. are: 4 *Mary Ann*, b. 1 Jan., 1844. 5 *Emily Lury*, b. — Oct., 1846. 6 *Caroline*, b. — Aug., 1849. iii SARAH, b. ab. 1812; m. 1834, Nathan Tyler. iv AURILLA, b. ab. 1814; m. ab. 1836, Wm. Wheeler of Russia, N. Y. v JULIETTE, b. ab. 1816; m. 1835, Newton Philleo. vi LOUISA, (called Eliza) b. ab. 1819; m. Francis Baker. vii EMILY, b. ab. 1820; d. of consumption.

---

* This is called Lucy in Philleo Genealogy, but Lucy, sister of Lura, married 26 Oct., 1783, Asa, son of Levi Stone. See record above, 87, iii.

† Darius[4] son of Enoch,[3] (and Sarah Agard) Samuel,[2] (and Abigail Fountain born in France, 1706,) John,[1] the emigrant from France to America, 1700.

170 vi Julius, m. Theodora McMasters.

171 vii Hiram, b. 4 July, 1794; m. Mary Taylor.

viii Sarah 2d, b. 18 Oct., 1796; m. 29 Dec., 1816, Hiram,* s. of Demon and Mary (Lee) Converse, born 22 Sept., 1793, in Kent, Ct. They had: i EDWARD,[8] (Converse) b. in Kent., 22 May, 1819; m. 28 Sept., 1853, in Leroy, N. Y., Latetia A., dau. of Abram and Dorcas Barber, b. in Antwerp, N. Y., 30 Aug., 1824; d. 17 May, 1874. He m. 2d, in Leroy, N. Y. 13 Feb., 1879, Demetria E. (Waful) Mosher, wid. of Albert P. Mosher, b. 24 Feb., 1842. They had: 1 *Emma J.*,[9] b. in Leroy, 20 Oct., 1861. 2 *Grace E.*, b. in L., 6 July, (1st ch. by 1st w.) ii ANN JANE, b. in Kent, 9 Jan., 1827; d. 6 Nov., 1852, in L. iii MARIE ANTOINETTE, b. in K., 5 July, 1831; d. in K., 11 Jan., 1835.

88 Phineas[6] (*Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Windsor, Hartford county, Ct., 7 July, 1754; married in Hartford, Vt., Mary Powers. He went to Hartland, (which joins Hartford) Vt., with his father, Matthias, when a mere lad and remained there until his death, 10 May, 1832. His wife was born in Woodstock, Vt. in 1753; died in Hartford, 27 April, 1831. He was a farmer and is said to have been an officer in the Continental army.

Their children were:

172 i Amasa,[7] m. Mary Morrison.

ii Susan, b. in Hartland, Vt., 13 May, 1781; m. 1st, in 1800, Joseph Morgan; he d. 1802; m. 2d, — Sept., 1805, Jared Dean. They both lived to a good old age with their son, Levi Russ Dean, on the homestead in Hereford, P. Q., Canada. She d. 19 Feb., 1861. He did not tarry quite a year, dying 11 Feb., 1862. They had: i LUCY B.,[8] (Morgan) b. in Hartford, 12 Aug., 1802; m. 26 Jan., 1824, John Neal; d. in H., 13 Jan., 1869. He m. 2d, wid. Sarah Russ.* They had: 1 *Oscar M.*,[9] (Neal) b. 6 Dec., 1824; d. 30 Oct., 1839. 2 *Amanda Melvina*, b. in "Unity, N. H., 14 Mar., 1826; m. 1st, at

---

* Hiram's father, Demon, born 1 Mar., 1764, in Charlestown, his wife, Sarah Lee born in Goshen, Ct., 15 Dec., 1763. They married 25 Jan., 1784, in Harwinton, Connecticut.

* Widow Sarah Russ was the daughter of —— Derby, and was the widow of —— Rice when she married Phineas Russ, (see 173) She was familiarly called "Aunt Sarah." After John Neal married Widow Russ they resided some years at Hartford, Vt., where he died; she then removed to Woodstock, Vt., where she soon died.

Hartland, Vermont,(?) 8 Aug., 1847, G. H. T. White; m. 2d, 1868, Dudley C. Clifford. He d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1876; she res. Boston." 3 *Alonzo*, b. in West Fairlee, Vt., 9 Mar., 1827; "d. in W. F., 23 Mar., 1828." 4 *Elvira Maria*, b. in Chelsea, Vt., 1 Nov., 1829; m. in Williamston, Vt., 30 July, 1846, J. M. Randall. They had: (1) O—— H——,[10] (Randall) b. in W., 2 Dec., 1847. (2) Ellen M., b. in Canaan, Vt., 18 Jan., 1851. (3) Eugene A., b. in Hyde Park, Vt., 5 Mar., 1859. 5 *Lucy Ann*, (Neal) b. in Hereford P. Q., 28 Feb., 1832; m. 14 Dec., 1851, James Hilliard, of W. Stewartstown, N. H. They had: (1) Ivo H.,[10] (Hilliard) b. in Canaan, 29 Aug., 1854; d. in Brookline, 30 Dec., 1872. (2) Lucy Ann, d. in Woodstock, Vt., 23 Aug., 1885. 6 *Burton West*, (Neal) b. in Hereford, P. Q., Canada, 25 Dec., 1833; m. 15 Mar., 1856, Lena Becker, of Boston. They had: (1) Clara F.,[10] b. in Brookline, 6 Mar., 1859; m. 23 Sept., 1879, George F. Boynton, a merchant of B. They had: (*a*) Geo. F., Jr.,[11] (Boynton) b. in B., 1 June, 1881. (2) Burton West, (Neal) b. in B., 14 Nov., 1866; junior member of the firm of Burton W. Neal & Son, carpenters and builders, Brookline, Mass. 7 *Roseline Rosaltha*, b. in Hereford, P. Q., 17 May, 1836; m. 1st, in Colebrook, N. H., 2 Mar., 1856, Samuel Blood; he d. in C., 13 Mar., 1870; m. 2d, 8 May, 1872, Chas. Morse, of Lancaster, N. H.; res. L. 8 *John William*, b. in Hartford, Vt., 13 Jan., 1840; m. in Boston, 24 Nov., 1870, Ella E. Downs; she d. in Newark, N. J., 10 Nov., 1881; m. 2d, 19 Dec., 1883, Minnie Hinman, of Newark, N. J.; res. Cambridgeport. They had: (1) John Wm., Jr.,[10] b. 20 Mar., 1885. ii HOSEA, (Dean) b. in Richford, Vt., 16 Dec., 1806; m. 9 Oct., 1833, Jennie Gates. He studied med. in sch. of homœopathy and practiced in Lowell, Vt., with much success for many years. On account of failing health he removed to Stratford, N. H., where he d. 17 May, 1847. They had: 1 *Sarah A.*,[9] b. 17 May, 1836. 2 *Mnrtha*, b. — Aug., 1840. 3 *Angelia*, b. 2 Mar., 1843. 4 *Ardelia*, b. 1845; all d., the wife, Jennie, who d. many years ago, being the last of that family. iii LEVI R,, b. in Richford, Vt., 20 Jan., 1809; m. 26 May, 1831, Pamelia Stone; she d. in Canaan, Vt., 3 June, 1887; he res. with his ch. in Colebrook, N. H., and is in vigorous health. They had: 1 *Mary E.*,[9] b. in Enosburg, Vt., 17 Feb., 1832; m. 12 May, 1850, Hubbard H. Harvey; he d. in W. Stewartstown, New Hampshire, 3 Feb., 1874; widow res. Colebrook. They had: (1) Elbert,[10] (Harvey) b. in W. S., 30 Nov., 1857; d. 10 Apr., 1860. (2) Ednah, b. in W. S., 28 Mar., 1860; d. 16 Apr., 1860. (3)

Marian Estella, b. in W. S., 16 Sept., 1866; m. in Colebrook, 1 Dec., 1887, Hollis Stevens; res. C. They had: (*a*) Florence Ida,[11] (Stevens) b. 22 Sept., 1889. (4) Leah Ardelia (Harvey) b. in W. S., 6 Mar., 1873; d. in W. S., 17 Aug., 1874. 2 *William Perkins*,[9] (Dean) b. in Eaton, P. Q., 10 May, 1834; m. Mrs. Leah Hubbard, res. Katahdin Iron Works, Me. They had: (1) Ellen,[10] d. in infancy. (2) Bertha A., b. — May, 1872. 3 *Elmira S.*, b. in Eaton, P. Q., 7 June, 1837; m. — Feb., 1860, James Goodwin, of Cookshire, P. Q. Mr. Goodwin has invented and obtained a patent on a self-leveling ship-berth. He is in England, where a strong company has been formed to introduce them on steamships built in England and on the continent. His address is Park Terrace, Regent Park, W. London, England. Mrs. Elmira S. Goodwin res. with her ch. in Lynn. They had: (1) Walter E.,[10] (Goodwin) b. in Cookshire, P. Q., 24 May, 1862· (2) Levi Dean, b. in Halifax, N. S., 11 Nov., 1865; d. of consumption, in Lynn, 10 July, 1888. (3) Henry Hosea, b. in Stratford, Ont., 8 Apr., 1871. (4) Alice Pamelia, b. in Canaan, Vt., 8 Aug., 1873. (5) Celia Ellen, b. in Everett, 12 Sept., 1879. 4 *Micah Stone*, (Dean) b. in Eaton, P. Q., 17 Dec., 1840; m. Lucina Stone, of Eaton. He was killed 12 July, 1888, by a flying board, while working in a mill in Canaan. She d. of general dropsy; no ch. 5 *Hosea*, b. in Eaton, 17 Apr., 1842; d. in boyhood. 6 *Oscar*, b. in Hereford, P. Q., 27 Mar., 1849. iv AURELIA, b. in Richford, Vt., 26 June, 1811; m. 1st, 28 Jan., 1830, Adoniram H. B. Munn; he d. 9 Mar., 1833; m. 2d, — Aug., 1839, Davis Graham; she d. in Stewartstown, N. H., 2 Jan., 1859. They had: 1 *Lorenzo*,[9] (Munn) b. 22 Dec., 1830. 2 *William Arthur*, (Graham) b. in Hereford, P. Q., 11 June, 1841; m. Densie L. Pratt of Colebrook, N. H.; he enlisted 11 Aug., 1862. in the 13 N. H. Vols.; promoted to captain 3 Mar., 1864 to U. S. C. T. After the war he engaged in the foundry business, in Portland, Me.; also in the employ of the Fairbanks Scale Works, St. Johnsbury, Vt.; now custom house officer at Richford, Vt. They had: (1) Etta A.,[10] (Graham) b. in Manchester, N. H., 29 May, 1868; she is a teacher. (2) Mertie L., b. in Colebrook, 25 Jan., 1871; is a teacher. (3) Charles P., b. in C., 10 Mar., 1876. 3 *Charles E.*, b. in Hereford, P. Q., 16 Oct., 1843; enlisted — Oct., 1861, in the 5th N. H.; dis. — Jan., 1862; re-enlisted 11 Aug., 1862, in the 13 N. H. Vols.; in 1864 promoted to Lieut. in the 45 U. S. C. T. After the war he went into a drug-store in Portland, Me., with health broken from exposure and

soon went to his father's home at W. Stewartstown, and d. — Feb., 1868. 4 *Edwin D.*, b. in W. S., 29 July, 1853; m. 26 Jan., 1887, Sylvia Jordan; he is engaged in the foundry business in Colebrook, N. H. They had: (1) Edith Nellie,[10] b. — Nov., 1887. v EUNICE, b. in Hartland, Vt., 2 Dec., 1813; m. 1st, in Newport P. Q., Canada, 14 Jan., 1836, Jacob Merrill, s. of Ansel Annable,* b. in Groton, N. H., — Feb., 1814; d. of acute inflamation of the bowels. 23 Feb., 1869. He was a leader in every good work, either church, temperance or social. The wid. remained on the home farm with her two youngest children nearly two years and then m. 2d, 9 May, 1870, Samuel Holmes, a neighbor; he d. 27 Dec., 1871. The wid. then (Aug., 1872) sold the homestead and soon removed to Cal. She now res. with her youngest dau., Mrs. Geo. Moe, Seattle, Wash. They had: 1 *Sylvester C.*,[9] (Annable) b. 7 Jan., 1837; m. 24 May, 1868, Ellen, dau. of Benj. and Eliza Lebourveau, of Eaton, P. Q. Educated in his native town, in early life he traveled with Prof. Spencer, the author of the Spencerian system of penmanship. Later he removed to the west where he entered railroad service with the Cleveland and Erie R. R. Since that time he has been in the railroad service in various capacities and in different parts of the country. In Nov., 1887, he became connected with the Southern California R. R., and has been in its employ ever since, as car acccountant, which position he now holds at San Bernardino, Cal., where he res. The family are all members of the Baptist church; he is a member of the Independent Order of Forresters. They had: (1) Herbert Warren,[10] b. in Burlington, Iowa, 12 July, 1871. (2) Fred Lester, b. in Downers Grove, Ill., 29 Oct., 1873; is fitting himself for a mercantile business. 2 *Jennie*, b. 1 Apr., 1838, m. in Huntingville, P. Q., 5 Apr., 1862, Theodore Farwell of Compton, P. Q. They owned a farm and pursued farming as a vocation; removed to Saticoy, Ventura Co., Cal., where they now res.; no ch. 3 *Edwin G.*, b. 2 Dec., 1840; m. 9 June, 1863, Louisa Maria, dau. of Hon. William Farwell, Esq., Crown land agent at Robinson, P. Q. The early part of his life was spent at home on the farm. At the age of twenty he went to Concord, N. H., where he made his home most of the time for the succeeding fifteen years. In 1877, he commenced to read med. with Dr.

---

* Ansel Annable moved from Groton, N. H. to the town of Newport, P. Q., in the Eastern Township of Canada, about 1820, bought a farm, settled and died there. In his declining years his son, Jacob, took charge of the farm and his six children were born there.

Geo. Cook, of Concord, this he continued for about two years and then attended one term at the medical dep't of Dartmouth Coll., then entered the med. dep't of the University of Vermont where he took the degree of M. D., in June, 1880. He then settled in Fitzwilliam, N. H., and practiced med. in company with Dr. Silas Cummings for three years, then was alone for three years. Dr. E. G. Annable removed to Norwich, Vt., in 1886, and soon built up a large and lucrative practice, res. Norwich, Vt. They had: (1) Edwin Walter,[10] b. in Eaton, P. Q., 29 May, 1864; was educated in Concord high schools; went to Chicago in 1885; is a private clerk in general ticket office of the Pullman Palace Car Co., at C.; m. 16 Oct., 1889, Gertrude Page of Downers Grove, Ill.; res. D. G. (2) Angelia Dean, b. in Robinson, P. Q., 20 Apr., 1866. (3) Alice Louisa, b. in Concord, N. H., 18 Apr., 1874. (4) Bessie Gertrude, b. in Norwich, Vt., 30 Sept., 1887. 4 *Susan Elvira*, b. in Newport, P. Q., Canada, 4 Jan., 1846; m. in Compton, P. Q. 20 May, 1869, Edward P. Sawyer, b. in Eaton, P. Q., 18 Dec., 1841; was a general merchant and tinsmith; removed to Cal. in 1878; is a rancher; res. Carpenteria, Cal. They had: (1) Ernest Edward,[10] (Sawyer) b. in Sawyerville, P. Q., 9 Feb., 1871; d. of consumption, in Carpenteria, 12 Aug., 1889. (2) Flora Eloise, b. in Sawyerville, P. Q., 12 May, 1873. (3) Clarence Rice, b. in Robinson, P. Q., 3 June, 1876. (4) Nora Maria, b. in Carpenteria, 9 Oct., 1879. 5 *Samuel Ervin*, b. in Newport, P. Q., 23 Jan., 1853; m. 28 Dec., 1875, Lovisa R. Peabody, of Bury, P. Q.; he is a tinsmith; removed from Canada, 1880; resided in Concord and Bristol, N. H., Haverhill and Lowell, Mass.; res. in L., 38 Tremont st. They had: (1) Annie A.,[10] b. in Sherbrook, P. Q., 11 Jan., 1877. (2) George G., b. in Bury, P. Q., 18 July, 1878. (3) Minnie B., b. in Bristol, N. H., 13 Apr., 1881. (4) Harry E., b. in E. Kingston, N. H., 11 Oct., 1883. 6 *Emma Adelia*, b. in Newport, P. Q., 28 May, 1857; m. 3 May, 1876, Geo. Moe, of Lenoxville, P. Q., and in 1880 they removed to Seattle, Washington. He is an engineer; res. S., P. O. box, 453. They had: (1) Harry Elmore,[10] (Moe) b. in Tamales, Cal., 8 Aug., 1877. (2) Daisy Christena, b. in Los Angeles, Cal., 18 Apr., 1880. (3) Lawrence Shirley, b. in Cedar Mountain, Wash., 18 Jan., 1885. (4) Lottie Pearl, b. in C. M., 11 Apr., 1886.

173 iii Phineas, b. in Hartford, Vt., — July, 1787; m. Betsey Huntington and Sarah Rice.

174 iv Levi, b. 9 July, 1789; m. Lois Woodward, d. 27 Oct., 1838.

v Darius, d. aged 17 years.

vi Lois, b. in Hartford, Vt., 8 Dec., 1816, m. — Mar., 1843, Thos. B. Cooper; she d. in Mich., 10 Mar., 1869. He d. in Beloit, Wis., 4 May, 1865. They had: i GEORGE ERVIN,[8] (Cooper) b. 9 Jan., 1844. ii CHARLES, b. 20 July, 1846. iii SARAH BELLE, b. 12 June, 1849; m. Ernest Stilson; res. Forest City, Wis.; no ch. iv SUSAN, b. 23 June, 1853; m, Leonidas Ensign. They had: 1 *Ervin Dean,*[9] (Ensign.) 2 *Electa Lois.*

89 Oliver[6] (*Matthias,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Norwich, Ct., 6 May, 1756; removed with his father to North Hartford, Vt., when a boy; married Lucy Buttrick in that place; died — Nov., 1836. Was a farmer.

Their children were:

175 i Sullivan,[7] b. 23 Jan., 1780; m. Lucy Grow.

ii Persis, m. —— Stephens; moved to Richford, Vt., and had a large family.

176 iii John Fitch, b. in Hartland, Vt., 16 Apr., 1783; m. Rhoda Knight.

iv Lucy, m. —— Badger.

177 v Oliver, Jr., b. 27 Nov., 1789; m. Nancy Hale.

178 vi Elisha, b. 12 Nov., 1796; m. Sally Rust and Martha Lamphere.

90 Niel, *a.* **Nial,** *a.* **Niol,** *a.* **Niold**[6] (*Matthias,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Norwich, Ct., 28 Sept., 1758, according to Norwich records; married first, Polly Moxley; she died; married second, Rebecca Tracy, born 1766; died 4 May, 1845; he died in Hartford, Vt., 21 March, 1813. He was a farmer. The name "Niel" is doubtless a contraction of "Othniel" and should be written "Niel."

Their children were:

179 i Theron,[7] b. in Hartford, Vt., 1791; m. Eliza Woodward.

ii Elam, d. by rupture of a blood-vessel when wrestling; aged about seventeen years.

iii Rebecca, m. in Hartford, — June, 1813, David Colburn; d. in Wolcott, Vt. They had: i EMELINE RUST,[8]

(Colburn) b. 23 Nov., 1814, m. — Mar., 1838, John B. Bliss; d. 30 May, 1874. ii NORMAN, b. 20 June, 1816; went to Kentucky. iii WILLIAM H., b. 10 Sept., 1818; m. — Mar., 1846, Lucy Conant; d. in Wolcott, Vt., 12 Jan., 1886. iv NIEL RUST, b. 22 July, 1820; m. 26 Jan., 1845, Sarah Lamphere; res. Hartford, Vt. v SUSAN HOYET, b. 6 Sept., 1822; m. Samuel Burpee; res. N. Y.; she d. 1882. vi MARY, b. 28 Sept., 1824; m. Geo. Shattuck; res. Hartford, Vt. vii HENRY HOYET, b. 2 Nov., 1826; m. Susan Whitney; res. Wolcott, Vt.; he d. 1865. viii George Lyman, b. 15 Jan., 1828; m. Mary Elliott; removed to Wisconsin.

180 iv Matthias, b. in Hartford, Vt., 1795: m. Polly Bailey.

181 v Almon, b. 3 Dec., 1809; m. Betsey Whitney.

91 Jeremiah[6] (*Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Norwich, Conn., 14 Jan., 1760; married Eunice Moxley; died in Royalton, Vt., 5 Feb., 1838; she died in same place 24 May, 1837, aged 73 years. He went from Norwich, Ct. to Hartland, Vt. and from there to Royalton, Vt., about 1783 and made what, in those days, was known as a "pitch"—a new settlement in the wilderness. This pitch was made on the farm now (1888) occupied by his grandson, Jeremiah Russ. At that time it was an unbroken wilderness but, undaunted, the bold and hardy pioneer soon erected a comfortable dwelling about twenty rods from the present more comfortable and commodious residence. In this, their first house, all of their children were born, Eunice, the second child, when in the full vigor and loveliness of youth with all the brightness of a May morning and the aspirations of a fond and loving daughter and affectionate sister is stricken by death. In the house where she first saw the light of day she closed her eyes forever.

After his son, Thomas, was married he built a new and more commodious residence, after which Thomas and his wife took care of the "old folks." Harmina never married. Her home was with her only brother, Thomas, and when he and his wife became aged, their youngest son, Ira M., cared for them as long as they lived. In

1849 the present beautiful residence was built where resides Jeremiah and his wife with old age approaching apace. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

182 i Thomas,[7] b. in Royalton, Vt., 31 Mar., 1789; m. Judith Morrill.

ii Eunice, d. in R., 17 Mar., 1808, aged 17 years.

iii Harmina, b. in R., 1797; d. unm. 21 July, 1868, aged 71 years.

92 Lemuel[6] (*Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 March, 1766. His birth is recorded in South Coventry, Ct., but private records say he was born in Hartford, Vt. He married first, Rhoda Moxley, sister to Eunice and Polly Moxley, wives of his brothers Niel and Jeremiah. She died about 1795. Married second, Submit Tracy, born 1770; died at Hartford, Vt., 25 April, 1827. He died at Hartford, 6 Sept., 1809.

Their children were:

183 i Jeremiah,[7] b. 5 July, 1790; m. Mary Jennings and Pamelia Dodge.

ii Rhoda, b. 18 Aug., 1794; m. Asa Woodward; d. at Fairlee, Vt., 12 Aug., 1842.

(The above are children of first wife.)

iii Orson, b. 1796; d. unm., 14 Aug., 1873.

iv Ruby, b. 1799; d. unm., 14 Jan., 1861.

v Phebe, b. 1807; d. unm., 30 Feb., 1871.

vi Lemuel, Jr., b. 1809; d. unm., 27 May, 1845.

(The last four are children of Submit Tracy.)

93 Matthias[6] (*Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartland, Vt., 8 March, 1770; married Lydia Perrin. He was a farmer in Tunbridge, Vt. He died suddenly while carrying an armfull of wood into the house, about 1847. His wife died very suddenly with apoplexy the same year.

Their children were:

i Polly,[7] m. Calvin Moxley; d. leaving a family of children. Resided in Craftsbury, Vermont.

ii Susan, m. Harvey Ainsworth. She was killed by an ox-team running over her. As she was driving down hill in a sleigh with a team ahead of her and the ox-team behind, the oxen could not be kept back and the team in front could not be driven out of the way, and the heavy load behind was forced upon her vehicle, crushing that and instantly killing her. This occurred the same year that her father and mother died so suddenly. She left no children.

iii Rhoda, m. Wm. Woodward; she d. in Calais, Vt., ab. 1847; no children.

iv Rosanna, m. Wm. Stiles; d. in 1884 at an advanced age; He d. in Lowell, Mass.

184 v Calvin, m. Hannah Bennett, Ann Gage and Mary Fay.

94 Nathaniel[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Alstead, N. H., 3 July, 1773; married Rachel Southwick, born in New Salem, — July, 1768; died in Rochester, Vt., 12 June, 1842. He died in the same place, 10 Oct., 1843.

Their children were:

i Sally Southwick,[7] b. in Rochester, Vt., — July, 1796; m. 1st, Elisha, s. of Oliver Rust and grandson of Matthias Rust. They were second cousins. They had one son, Horace, (see 178.) Sally and Elisha were divorced and she m. 2d, in Rochester, N. Y., Lorain Wooley, b. in Rockingham, Vt.; d. in Carthage, N. Y., 7 Oct., 1878. She d. in Martinsburg, N. Y., 5 Jan., 1856. He was a shoe-maker by occupation. They had: i HORACE,[8] (Russ) b. 15 Sept., 1817, (by first husband.) ii EMELINE, (Wooley) b. in Rochester, N. Y., 9 Mar., 1827(?); d. in Neillsville, Wis., 14 Mar., 1876. iii GEORGE, b. in Rochester, Vt.; m. in Copenhagen, N. Y., 1853, Brinth, dau. of Geo. and Susan Snider, of Sodus, N. Y.; is a jeweller at Carthage, N. Y. iv CHARLES H., b. at Martinsburg, N. Y., 17 Dec., 1841;, d. at Fort Scott, Kan., 8 Aug., 1883; was a dentist.

185 ii Horace, b. 20 Feb., 1798; m. Roxana Mills.

iii Almon, b. 1802; m. ——; d. in Rochester, Vt., — Apr., 1872; no children; had one adopted dau., now Mrs. Albert Greely, of Rochester, Vt.

iv Asa, b. 1804; d. in infancy.

186 v Asa 2d, b. in Rochester, Vt., 2 Mar., 1805; m. Minerva Seger.

vi Hannah, b. in Rochester, 16 Jan., 1808; m. in R., 4 Apr. 1830, Col. Oscar Perkins, b. 17 Dec., 1802; d. 17 Apr., 1882; she d. 7 Nov., 1884. He was a farmer in Stockbridge, Vt., where all their children were born. They removed to Taftsville, Vt., where they remained until they died. Several of the children developed very rare musical talent, which being cultivated, they soon became known abroad and have finally become almost world renowned for their musical ability. They had:

i WILLIAM OSCAR,[8] (Perkins) b. 23 May, 1831. He worked on the farm with the other sons during the years of his minority, attended district schools and academy, and taught in the common schools of the country. Having secured a good literary education, he devoted himself entirely to the study of music. In 1854 he went to Boston and entered the Boston Music School. A few years later he made Boston his permanent residence; pursued music teaching as a profession, conducting musical conventions, festivals, etc., etc. He commenced editing music books with Mr. B. F. Barker, which he continued until 1861, when he co-edited several with his brother, Henry S. Perkins. Dr. William O. Perkins, Mus. Doct., musical composer, conductor and journalist, stands high in his profession. He is the author of many works for the use of classes, choirs and conventions. In 1885 he changed his residence to New York, and is one of the well-known musicians of that city as well as Boston. Permanent address, 159, Tremont st., Boston. Is unmarried.

ii HENRY SOUTHWICK, b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 20 Mar., 1833. As in the majority of cases with the Green Mountain boys in early times, farming during his minority was the principle muscle and mind developer together with the common school and singing school, the latter being taught by his father. In 1849 the family moved to Woodstock, Vt. At the age of nineteen Henry taugh district school in his own (Windsor) county. His academic course was taken at Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H. In 1854–5 he was a member of the "Mendelssohn Quartet," a concert company. In 1857, he entered the Boston Music School and graduated in 1861. In 1867 he accepted the position of Professor of Music in the Iowa State University and the principalship of the Iowa Academy of Music, located at Iowa City. In 1872 he located permanently in Chicago, where he

H. S. Perkins.

Jule Edson Perkins.

now resides. His specialties as a teacher of music are: Voice, harmony, sight-singing, methods of teaching and conducting. He is very noted as a conductor, having conducted musical festivals and conventions in nearly all of the northern states and territories from Maine to California. He has also conducted normal music schools in New York, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Wisconsin, Iowa, Kansas and Texas. He is the author of over thirty music books for the public schools, the class, choir and choral society. They have been very popular individual works, reaching a sale of from 50,000 to 200,000 copies. Among them are "The Song Echo," "Graded Music Readers," (three books,) "New Century," "Advance," "Vocal Method," "Headlight," "Sunnyside," "Glee and Chorus Book," "Model Class Book," "Song Indicator," "Festival Choruses," "Graded Anthems," "Choir Anthems" and "Climax." In 1875–6, he traveled extensively in Europe and as far east as Egypt. In 1885 he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Music. He was one of the organizers of the Music Teachers' National Association in 1876, and organized the Illinois Music Teachers' Association in 1886. Dr. Perkins has done much literary work. He is one of the foremost and one of the most active in the musical profession of to-day.

iii AZRO OSCAR, b. 27 Jan., 1835; m. Clara Leonard; res Santa Barbara, Cal.; no children. iv LUCELIA, b. 1 Feb., 1837; d. 17 Mar., 1837. v HIRAM CRANDALL, b. 24 May, 1839; d. 22 Sept., 1839. vi EDWIN HAZEN, b. 28 Sept., 1840; m. 5 Nov., 1866, Judith Murray. They had: 1 *Lena*,[9] res. on the old homestead in Woodstock; P. O., Taftsville, Vt. vii ELLEN FRANCELIA, b. 17 Dec., 1842; m. 2 Nov., 1865, George S. Cheney, manager of the Estey Organ Co., Boston. They had: 1 *A Child*,[9] d. young. 2 *Jessie M.*, (Cheney.) 3 *Nathan.*

viii JULIUS EDSON, (Perkins) b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 19 Mar., 1845; d. at the Queen's Hotel, Manchester, Eng., 25 Feb., 1875, after a few days illness. His biographer has given us the following sketch of this noted musician:

"Julius Edson Perkins possessed histrionic musical talent in a very marked degree, inherited from his parents and developed to great artistic excellence. His musical studies were commenced in Boston at the age of fourteen and continued with occasional interruptions, the intervals of which were devoted to teaching, until 1867, when his brother, Henry S. fur-

nished him the means and sent him to Europe to continue his musical studies and fit himself for the operatic stage. One year was spent in Paris and five in Italy studying voice and dramatic action, with the best masters. During his early studies his attention was devoted principally to the piano theory and composition, in which departments he excelled. After arriving at manhood he gave his attention almost entirely to the cultivation and developement of his voice, which was classed by the Italians as *basso profundo assoluto.* In profundity, purity, flexibility and intensity the voice of J. E. Perkins was far superior to any other which America had produced up to his time or the present. He was the greatest and most profound exponent of the vocal art by an American in Europe and the only native-born American basso in Italian opera who had achieved success. During his studies in Italy he filled several operatic engagements in that country and at Warsaw in Poland, meeting with instantaneous success. In 1873 he entered into an engagement with Her Majesty's Royal Italian Opera, at Drury Lane, London, for five years. After Col. J. H. Mapleson, the operatic manager had shrewdly secured the signature of Mr. Perkins to the contract at Milan, Italy, an operatic impresario from Constantinople, offered Col. Mapleson $20,000 for his bargain, after hearing his magnificent voice in La Scala at Milan. Mr. Perkins' operatic engagement commenced in London with the season of 1873. Directly his artistic greatness was acknowledged throughout England and his fame came to America to the great satisfaction of his countrymen. In addition to his superior musical talents and acquirements, he was a profound student in mathematics, philosophy, history and languages. He became acquainted with Marie Rose who was one of the prima donnas of the same opera company when his engagement commenced. They were married in London in 1874, at the close of the operatic season. They visited America during that summer and appeared in oratorio concerts given by his brothers Henry S. and William O. These were the only public concerts in which the great American basso appeared in his native country, after achieving a world-wide reputation. His death was regarded both in England and America as a great loss to vocal art. It is probable that there never was such universal mourning for the loss of an artist as in the death of Julius Edson Perkins." They had: 1 *Jule Henry*,[9] b. in London, Eng., 1 May, 1875; d. in L., 16 Nov., 1875. The wid. m. 2d, a son of the

impresario, Col. J. H. Mapleson, of London.

vii Hiel, b. in Rochester, Vt., — Dec., 1810; m. 1st, Miss Lucelia Gibson, of Brandon, Vt.; she d. in that place ab. 1842–3. He then went west and about 1845–50 engaged in the hotel business in Milwaukee, Wis. He was not successfull and left there and settled in Geneseo, Ill. He changed his name to J. B. Russell. He was highly respected; m. a second time and raised a family of children; was app. p. m. at that town and engaged in the mercantile business and became the possessor of a pleasant home and a happy family; eventually purchased a farm and followed farming for a time; he and a son, Alonzo, then went to Sheffield where they kept a hotel, but finally removed to Tara, Iowa, their present residence.

95 Daniel[6] (*Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Alstead, N. H., 14 Oct., 1775; married first, in A., 6 Oct., 1799, Lucy Davis, born 8 Apr., 1778; died 20 May, 1816. He married second in A., 14 Jan., 1817, widow Susanna (Evans) Town, of Stoddard, N. H., born 15 Dec., 1784; died 13 Oct., 1838. He died in A., 3 May, 1827. Children all born in Alstead.

Their children were:

i Ira,[7] b. in Alstead, 21 Nov., 1800; m. 15 May, 1828, Laura, daughter of Samuel and Hannah, (Thompson) Slade; d. 3 May, 1877; she d. 25 Mar., 1884. Capt. Ira Rust was a farmer and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his neighbors in a high degree. He at one time engaged in the mercantile business, but was burnt out and never attempted it again. He acquired a fair education; was honored with several official positions; was a selectman nine years; town clerk one year; was app. justice of the peace by the governor in 1852 and held that office until death intervened; was commissioned captain of 28 Reg., N. H. militia, which office he held four years. In religion he was a liberal Christian; an uncompromising democrat in politics; voted at every election for fifty-five years. Capt. Rust was a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity and held various positions in that order; was worshipful master of St. Paul's Lodge ten years; he was a very affectionate husband and worthy citizen. No children.

ii Hiel, b. 11 Mar., 1803; d. 4 Sept., 1809.

187 iii Daniel W., b. 24 Jan., 1806; m. Alice Slade.

iv Alice, b. 3 June, 1809; m. Joseph Bundy Mead, of Walpole, N. H.; d. 11 Aug., 1859. They had: i SUMNER RUST,[8] (Mead) b. 1834; m. 1st, Miss Ada Lawrence, of Damariscotta, Me.; m. 2d, in Boston, Miss Maria Ann Baldwin, of N. H. He d. in Boston in 1884. In 1862 he became interested as a partner with Lewis Coleman & Co., of Boston, without contributing any capital. This firm was dissolved in 1883 and was succeeded by Coleman, Mead & Co. After his death his widow and the two children went to England and now (1888) res. in London. By his first wife he had: 1 *Fred.*[9] 2 *Ada.* ii GEORGE FRANK, b. in Walpole, 1838; m. Lucy W., daughter of William A. Robbins, of Kingston; no ch.; wid. res. in Plymouth. Geo. F. Mead enlisted as a private in Co. F., 13th Mass., in the early part of the war of 1861–5, and served until its close; after which he engaged in the wholesale dry goods business; afterwards engaged in the express business until his death, in Boston, 1883; wid. res. in Plymouth; no children.

v Sumner, b. 28 Apr., 1811; m. in Alstead, N. H., 16 Aug., 1843, Mary Melvina, dau. of William and Esther (Knight) Miller of Dummerston, Vt., b. 28 Sept., 1823. In 1840, before Mr. Rust was married he went to Vermont as a teacher of music both vocal and instrumental. Here he taught more than a year in the neighborhood of Dummerston. In 1851 he went to Washington, D. C., where he obtained a clerkship in the census department. He remained there for two years, until the work of the seventh census was completed; removed from Washington to Ludlow, Vt., where for some time he remained in a store; went to Dummerston on a visit and died there 23 Mar., 1854; wid. res. at Dummerston; no children.

188 vi Levi Smith, b. 17 Jan., 1814; m. Elizabeth S. Gale.

vii Lucy E., b. 3 Dec., 1817; m. in Alstead, N. H., 26 Mar., 1840, Hon. Lucius Slade, of Boston, a native of A. In 1844 he went to Boston and for four months he obtained employment in one of the stalls of Faneuil Hall; was poor, a stranger and without friends and only received his board for his four months labor; he was then paid $10 per month for about five years; he then formed a co-partnership with his brother-in-law, Mr. Geo. Rust; hired stall No. 22, in 1849, and commenced doing business under the firm name of Slade & Rust, dealing in butter, cheese and eggs. In addition to this Mr. Slade was keeping the Central (now

Quincy) House. Slade & Rust continued for five years, then Mr. Rust retiring, Mr. Slade rented stall No. 24 and continued alone in the business as a wholesale jobber; he has occupied this stall for 26 years; has been a prominent mover in all the business affairs of the market, acting as chairman of the committee on markets for eight years; was a member of the Common Council in 1858 and 1859; in the senate in 1860 and 1861; served as alderman in the city of Boston eight consecutive years; was an active member of the Military Lancers twenty years, five of which he was captain; Major of a batallion of four companies two years; is a prominent member of the Masonic order; also a member of the Odd Fellows for forty years. Mr. Slade is a liberal thinker, concientious in all his dealings, prompt and decided in his action and a man fully qualified to fill any position of trust and responsibility." The above facts are gleaned from the "Illustrated New England Magazine," for June 5, 1886. They had: i FRANKLIN LUCIUS,[8] (Slade) b. in Langdon, N. H., 25 Mar., 1843; m. in Boston, 22 Dec., 1872, Julia Anna Ordway; no children. ii CARRIE LUCY, b. in Boston, 2 May, 1853; d. in Walpole, N. H., 28 May, 1856. iii LELIA LUCY, b. in B., 1 Jan., 1857; m. in N. Y., 12 May, 1883, Henry H. Sawyer. They had: 1 *Robert Stanley*,[9] (Sawyer) b. at Charlestown, 5 Sept., 1884. 2 *Franklin Lucius*, b. in Manchester, Vt., 29 May, 1886.

viii Nathaniel, b. 24 Feb., 1819; d. 21 Sept., 1822.

ix George, b. 29 Mar., 1822; m. ——; d. 24 Sept., 1871; no children.

x Nathaniel E., b. 13 Feb., 1824; d. 28 May, 1825.

96 Clement[6] (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 22 July, 1767; married in Orwell, Vt., 2 May, 1804, Anna Porter; died in Orwell, 24 Dec., 1813; she died in Southfield, Mich., 20 Aug., 1857. While descending a hill near his home in Orwell, with a load of wood, on a very cold day, he was thrown off and killed. He had the reins around his body and by some unknown cause he was thrown from his load, striking the ground in such a manner that the sleigh passed over his body; he tried to free himself but the reins prevented and he died in a few minutes after being taken out. After his death the widowed mother

with her family of children removed to Michigan settling in Southfield, Oakland county. They were among the earliest settlers of that township. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

189 i Clement porter,[7] b. 4 Mar., 1805; m. Fanny Moffat.

190 ii Hiram, b. 29 Sept., 1806; m. Sally Gordon.

191 iii James Parker, b. 29 July, 1810; m. Lydia Pratt.

97 Daniel[6] (*Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 6 Aug., 1769; married in Sudbury, Vt., 6 Nov., 1799, Mary, daughter of Richard and Candace (Peck) Pearse, of Rehoboth, R. I., born in R., 4 Feb., 1782; died in Brandon, Vt., 16 Feb., 1872. He died in Orwell, Vt., 25 Dec., 1850. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Mary Eliza,[7] b. in Orwell, Vt., 6 Oct., 1800; m. at O., — Nov., 1822, Thomas Jefferson Wicker, b. in Fort Miller, N. Y., 28 Nov., 1798; d. at Ticonderoga, N. Y., 5 Feb., 1877; she d. at T., 30 Jan., 1879; he was a farmer. They had: i THOMAS DARWIN,[8] (Wicker) b. in Orwell, 30 Dec., 1823; res, Ticonderoga; a farmer; unm. ii MARY ELIZA, b. 2 Aug., 1830; d. in Whitehall, N. Y., 17 Jan., 1832. iii ROSAMOND, b. in Whitehall, 6 Dec., 1840.

ii Cynthia Wright, b. 7 May, 1803; d. in Whitehall, 29 Nov., 1846.

192 iii Daniel Edwin, b. 23 Apr., 1806; m. Lucinda Bush.

193 iv Richard Pearse, b. 27 May, 1809; m. Prudence E. Church.

v Emily Dana, b. 29 April, 1816; m. in Orwell, Vt., 3 Jan., 1839, Horace, son of Stephen and Abigail (Nichols) Bush; res. North Orwell, Vt. They had: i GEORGE DANA,[8] (Bush) b. 24 Dec., 1839; m. 1 Jan., 1884, Maria Spink. ii EUNICE AUGUSTA, b. 27 Apr., 1841. iii ABBIE FRANCES, b. 7 Jan., 1847. iv ALBERT D., b. 13 Apr., 1851; all b. in Orwell.

194 vi William Edgar, b. 23 Apr., 1822; m. Mary E. Royce and Cynthia Smith.

98 Justin[6] (*Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2]

Henry[1]) was born in Chester, 23 Apr., 1764; married Margaret Clapp; died 5 May, 1841.

Justin and his brother, Quartus were in the Revolutionary war and were two of the one hundred young men under twenty-one years old with whom General Washington entered and captured New York City, the British being compelled to retreat and leave the city. Justin Rust enlisted under Noah Goodman, "Superintendent," 16 Apr., 1781, for three years; was described as seventeen years of age, height five feet, five inches, light complexion, occupation farmer, from "Maraysville."* He died from enlargement of the kidney. He was helping roll logs and a handspike was violently thrown against his side, injuring one of his kidneys. Dr. Gersham Rust Staunton, Justin's nephew, called a council of doctors and it was decided to take out the kidney which was found to weigh seven pounds.

Their children were:

i Polly, m. Joseph Miller; had one child and both child and mother died.

195 ii Quartus, b. 30 Sept., 1790; m. Polly Ellis, Martha Staunton and Sarah Todd.

196 iii David Clapp, b. in Chester, 11 Nov., 1795; m. Huldah Staunton.

iv Harmina, m. Chester A. Vibbard. They had: i HARRIET,[8] (Vibbard.) ii WILLIAM. iii CHESTER. iv MARGARET. v SUSAN. vi SHEPARD. vii A CHILD, d. in early infancy.

v Justin, Jr., d. aged fifteen months.

vi Justin, Jr. 2d, d. at the age of 20.

vii Angeline, m. ab. 1825, Abel French, of Ellicottville, N. Y., b. 4 Jan., 1804; d. in Colon, Mich., ab. 1866. She d. 8 May, 1828. They had: i JUSTIN RUST,[8] (French) b. 23 Apr., 1826; unm. ii ALBERT SHEPARD, b 1 Feb., 1828; m. 31 Dec., 1848, Amanda M., dau. of Samuel and Anna (Staunton) Bryant, of Rust ancestry, (see 49, i, iii, 10,) b. 18 Apr., 1827. They reside in Lakeview, Mich. Mr. French has been a very prominent and successful man and has done very much to develop that country and is virtually the father of L., having platted the town and done more than any other local influence to build the railroad to that

*Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

beautiful city. He was county treasurer for several years and has been postmaster at Lakeview for many years. He is now pleasantly situated in his comfortable home in L., a very pleasant and agreeable man, enjoying the companionship of a faithful and affectionate wife, a pleasant and exemplary mother and a sympathetic and thoughtful neighbor. Mr. French enjoys the esteem and confidence of all who know him. He has been a real estate dealer for many years. They had: 1 *Franklin Hiram*,[9] (French) b. 14 Nov., 1849; m. 27 Dec., 1871, Annie, dau. of Geo. Childs, of Stanton, Mich., b. in Jefferson, N. Y., 7 July, 1854. They had: (1) Jessie Childs,[10] b. in Stanton, 12 Aug., 1873. 2 *Charles Frederick*, b. 15 Sept., 1851; m. in Hubbardston, Mich., 29 July, 1873, Ida Minerva, dau. of Miles Dunham, of Stanton, b. 8 Apr., 1852. They had: (1) Earle Dunham,[10] b. in Lakeview, 2 Sept., 1880. (2) Thomas Charles, b. 14 Aug., 1885. 3 *Albert De Forrest*, b. 7 Aug., 1853; m. 6 Dec., 1879, Mary Jane, dau. of Harvey Covey, of Lakeview, b. in Hornellsville, N. Y., 2 Feb., 1857. They had: (1) Harlan A.,[10] b. in Lakeview, 23 Jan., 1881. (2) Bessie A., b. in L., — Sept., 1882; d. 9 June, 1883. (3) Daisy B., b. at Chase, Mich., 22 Sept., 1884; d. 14 June, 1885. (4) Charles Glen, b. at Long Lake, Mich., 1 June, 1886. 4 *Truman R.*, b. 27 June, 1857; m. at Lakeview, 27 June, 1878, Mary Leora, dau. of Lewis L. Bissell, of Orion, Mich., b. 24 Nov., 1859. They had: (1) Ralph L.,[10] b. at Lakeview, 28 Aug., 1879; d. at L., 15 May, 1882. (2) Edwinton Linton, b. in L., 22 Aug., 1881. (3) Albert Ray, b. at L. L., Mich., 20 Oct., 1883; d. in L., 4 Mar., 1884. (4) Hazel Myrl, b. in L., 15 Mar., 1886. 5 *John Warren*, b. 27 Apr., 1859; d. 24 Feb., 1863. 6 *Ida Amanda*, b. 7 Sept., 1861; m. in L., 29 Oct., 1879, Thomas R., son of John M. Walsh, of Grand Rapids, Mich. They had: (1) Tracy,[10] (Walsh) and (2) Percy, (twins) b. in L., 23 June, 1881, Tracy, d. 18 Aug., 1881. 7 *Stanly Shepard*, b. 24 Sept., 1866; unm. 8 *Anna Maria*, b. 26 Nov., 1871; d. 17 Oct., 1881.

99 Quartus[6] (*Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester, 30 Jan., 1766; married first, (intention published) in Springfield, 8 Dec., 1792, Lois Terre, of Springfield; she died in Chester 23 Dec., 1796, in the twenty-third year of her age; was buried in Littleville cemetery, where headstones mark her last

resting place. He married second, Anna, daughter of Daniel Rust, (his first cousin, see 48, v,) born 31 July, 1775. He died in Williston, Vt., 10 March, 1810; she died in Orwell, at the residence of her brother, Daniel, whither she went after the death of her husband. Quartus was with his brother, Justin, in the Revolutionary war, (see 98.) He enlisted with his brother, Justin, from "Maraysville," 16 Apr., 1781, for three years. He is described as being sixteen years old, five feet two inches high and light complexion; by occupation was a carpenter.*

Their children were:

i A Son, b. and d. 10 Dec., 1793.

ii Eunice, b. 10 Feb., 1795; d. 17 Feb., 1795.

(The above were children of first wife.)

iii Pamela, b. 1799.

197 iv Quartus, b. in North Orell, Vt.; m. wid. Stiles and —— Kirk.

v Theodore, d. of consumption at the res. of his brother, Horatio, in Vt.; was unm.

198 vi Horatio Seymour, b. 15 Apr., 1806; m. Caroline N. DeLong.

100 Gersham[6] (*Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester, — March, 1770; married in Chester, Sarah Matthews, born in Cheshire, Ct.; died in Shelby, N. Y., 27 Aug., 1851. He died in Shelby, 10 Feb., 1854. By occupation, he was a carpenter. He had barriers to encounter perhaps equal or greater than those of the master of the rostrum, the student of Isæus and Plato. His biographer says of him: "He joined the lodge of Free Masons, in Massachusetts about 5819. In the year 5821 he was exalted to the sublime degree of Royal Arch Mason in the state of New York. This fact alone shows that he was a man of good report and well recommended, as all men are who put their trust in God and are seeking for light in order the better to enable them to do good to the distressed and

* Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

worthy widows and orphans." Mr. I. H. Stevens, grandson of Gersham Rust has in his possession the apron and jewels that belonged to this good man.

Their children were:

i Sarah Matthews,[7] b. 15 Aug., 1793; m. — Oct.,(?) 1818, Ira Stevens, b. 10 Oct., 1790; d. 5 Oct., 1831; she d. 10 Sept., 1831. They had: 1 SARAH MATTHEWS,[8] (Stevens) b. 4 Sept., 1819; m. at Chester, 18 Aug., 1842, Hophni Clapp, b. in Southampton, 12 Nov., 1810; d. in Northampton, 28 Nov., 1883. She resides with her daughter, Adelaide Steele, in Cummington. They had: 1 *Adelaide L.*,[9] (Clapp) b. in Williamsburg, 13 Sept., 1843; m. 30 June. 1864, Lucius Steele of Cummington; no children. 2 *Mary M.*, b. in Northampton, 14 Mar., 1846; d. at Hadly, 30 Nov., 1867. 3 *Hophni S.*, b. in N., 18 Jan., 1848; m. 26 Aug., 1874, Jennie A. Beardsley, of Cheshire, Ct. They had: (1) Mary S.,[10] b. in Wallingford, Ct., 26 June, 1875. (2) Bertha L., b. in Cheshire, 27 Nov., 1879. 4 *Edwin L.*, b. in Northampton, 12 Oct., 1850. 5 *Luriah S.*, b. in N., 22 Nov., 1858; d. in Goshen, 2 Oct., 1861. ii LUCY MARIA, (Stevens) b. — June, 1821; d. 24 Nov., 1831. iii HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. 30 Mar., 1828; m. 25 Sept., 1849, John Gardner, b. 5 Dec., 1828; she d. in Warsaw, N. Y., 30 Nov., 1889. They had: 1 *Helen Sophia*,[9] (Gardner) b. 7 July, 1850; m. 31 Mar., 1870, Thomas Anderson Morrison, b. 4 May, 1840; res. Smithport, Pa. Hon. Thomas A. Morrison was raised on a farm and only three months in the year, and those in the winter, did he have opportunity to acquire a knowledge of the common branches. At eighteen years of age he commenced teaching school in the winters and worked on a farm summers until the war broke out when he enlisted as a private in Co. A., 121 Pa. Vols. On the 13 Dec., 1862, at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.. he was borne from the field by his comrades as fataly wounded, having had his left arm shot off at the shoulder and a severe wound in the left knee. Young Morrison did not die. When sufficiently recovered he was taken to Washington, where he remained in a hospital until the spring of 1863, when he was mustered out and returned to his home in Pleasantville, Pa., maimed for life. Soon after he returned home he was unanimously elected Justice of the Peace for Pleasantville, which position he filled with such satisfaction that in the fall of 1867 he was elected treasurer of Venango Co. In 1871 he was appointed deputy collector of Internal Revenue. He removed to Oil City, Pa., where

he was married; subsequently returned to Pleasantville, and there commenced to read law with Hon. M. C. Beebe. After he was admitted to the bar he continued to practice for several years with such success that, Sept. 13, 1887, he was appointed to the position of Justice of the Forty-Eighth Judicial District of Pennsylvania, and Nov., 13 1887, he was elected to that position for the term of ten years from Jan. 2, 1888. They had: George Morris Wooley, b. 12 Mar., 1872, (adopted by T. A. Morrison.) (1) Mary Elizabeth,[10] (Morrison) b. 8 Oct., 1875. (2) Thomas Harold, b. 11 Mar., 1877. All b, in Pleasantville. 2 *Eva Stevens*, (Gardner) b. 5 Feb., 1853; d. 4 Oct., 1854. iv IRA HERVEY, (Stevens) b. in Mayfield, N. Y., 31 May, 1830; m. in Northampton, 11 Sept., 1855, Melvina Cornelia, dau. of Roger Griswold and Sally (Taylor) Bulkeley, of Vt., b. in Duxbury, Vt., 20 Aug., 1829; d. in Moretown, Vt., 8 Feb., 1858. His occupation is building refrigerator rooms for hotels and other public buildings. He now res. in Eng. They had: 1 *Ellen Malvina*,[9] b. in Northampton, 30 June, 1857; m. in Chicago, Ill., 23 Oct., 1890, Dr. Theo. C. White. Dr. White is the leading homœopathic physician of Rochester, N. Y. The following is a notice of the marriage from the Chicago Daily Times:

"The marriage of Dr. Theo. C. White, of Rochester, N. Y., and Miss Ellen M. Stevens, of Northampton, Mass., took place last night at the residence of the bride's cousin, H. A. Rust, 1, Aldine Square. The wedding was perfectly informal. After the ceremony, which was solemnized by Dr. J. B. Jackson, the party was served to a supper under the direction of French. Among the visiting relatives present were Mr. and Mrs. D. M. Ferry and Mr. and Mrs. A. E. F. White, of Detroit, Mich., Mrs. Charles Sumner and Miss Estelle Sumner, of Rochester and Miss Minerva B. Rust, of Springfield, Mass."

ii Polly Cooley, d. in Shelby, N. Y., 21 Feb., 1872.

iii Lucy Curtis, b. 22 Feb, 1798; m. 10 July, 1828, Robert Martin Smith, b. 17 July, 1802; d. 13 Oct., 1865; she d. 12 May, 1849. They had: i LUCY ANN,[8] (Smith) b. 10 June, 1830; m. 25 June, 1850, John G. Mitchell, of Wisconsin; d. 1 Oct., 1886. Mr. Mitchell enlisted in the war of the rebellion as surgeon; was sent to a St. Louis hospital where he contracted dysentery and d. without seeing field service. They had: 1 *Frank Demetrius*,[9] (Mitchell) b. in Wisconsin, 25 Mar., 1851; m. in Vinton, Ia., by Rev. Asahel Chapman, 20 Aug., 1872, Florence J. Welch, b. in Ohio, 8 Feb., 1855. He is a contractor for brick and stone work and dealer in

all kinds of masons' supplies; res. Sheldon, Ia. They had: (1) Lucy Alberta,[10] b. in O'Brian Co., Ia., 14 Aug., 1874. (2) John Leslie, b. in Franklin Co., Ia., 26 Jan., 1876. (3) Guy Everett, b. in Pringhar, Ia., 13 May, 1879. (4) Karl V., b. in Sheldon, Ia., 28 Sept., 1882. (5) Frank D., Jr., b. in Sheldon, 26 Jan., 1886. 2 *Leslie Colbert*, b. 30 Jan., 1854; m. 26 Nov., 1874, Fanny J., dau. of Lester L. Welch, of Vinton, Ia., (a sister to Frank D. Mitchell's wife,) b. 15 Sept., 1856; res. Clarinda, Ia. They had: (1) Fred Leroy,[10] b. 14 Oct., 1875. (2) Clara F., b. 6 Aug., 1877. (3) Roy S., b. 20 Mar., 1883; d. 30 Apr., 1884. (4) Fern Ethelyn, b. 7 Aug., 1887. (5) Floy D., b. 16 Mar., 1889. 3 *Fuller A.*, b. in Maysville, Ia., 22 Jan., 1857; m. in New Era, Mich., 2 July, 1878, by Rev. A. A. Darling, Fanny Marble Bliss, b. 2 Dec., 1855, in Tipton, Ia.; removed from Michigan to Kansas in the spring of 1885; res. Cimeron Springs, Kansas. They had: (1) Lewis C.,[10] b. in Benona, Mich., 18 Apr., 1879. (2) Lucy Mabel, b. in B., 16 Aug., 1883; d. 25 Apr., 1884. (3) Mabel F., b. in C. S., 30 July, 1887. (4) Clifton S., b. in C. S., 9 June, 1889. 4 *Ella*, d. of sore throat when 14 mos. old. ii GERSHAM STEPHEN, (Smith) b. 3 Apr., 1833; d. 29 June, 1856. iii FRANCES LODEMA, b. 3 Sept., 1836; m. 25 Nov., 1856, Andrew Jackson Culver, b. 4 Aug., 1829; d. at his home in Pontiac, Mich., 12 Aug., 1889. Mr. Culver removed from Shelby, N. Y., where he was b., to Pontiac, in 1864; in 1880 he was elected supervisor of the 4th ward, of that city, which position he held continuously until his death. They had; 1 *Marian Luella*,[9] (Culver) b. 9 Apr., 1859; unm. 2 *Howard Clay*, b. 22 Sept., 1861; unm. He is clerk on the "Canister," a boat running between Buffalo and Manistee and sometimes Chicago; carries passengers and freight. 3 *Morton Edmonds*, b. 17 Dec., 1863; m. Minnie Foster, of Rochester, N. Y.; is a printer on the Chicago Tribune; res. 84 Walton Place, Flat 2, Chicago, Ill. 4 *Herbert Andrew*, b. 20 Mar., 1866; is operator in the main office of the W. U. Telegraph company, Chicago; unm. 5 *Frank Clifford*, b. 13 Sept., 1870; is postal clerk in the P. O. at Pontiac, Mich.; unm. 6 *Floyd Hamilton*, b. 15 Nov., 1873. 7 *Grace Lucelia*, b., 24 Jan., 1884. iv OCTAVIA MINERVA, (Smith) b. 26 Nov., 1838, in McComb, N. Y., m. 19 Aug., 1856, Hial J.,* (bro. of John G.,) Mitchell, b. in McComb., 13 July, 1833. They had: 1 *Charles R.*,[9] (Mitchell) b. 5 Aug., 1857; d. 19 Sept., 1871; was killed by being thrown from a horse upon his head

* He was named but not christened Jehial. When grown, preferring Hial J. to Jehial, he dropped that name and later was baptised Hial J.

causing concussion of the brain. 2 *Clara J.*, b. 26 Sept., 1861; d. 10 Sept., 1863. 3 *Clarence Leroy*, b. 8 July, 1866; m. in Maysville, Ia., 1 Sept., 1889, by Rev. T. A. Trimble, Ida B. Wheeler, b. in M. 4 *H. Jay*, b. in M., 20 Sept., 1875. The father and son, Clarence L., are stock farmers near Hampton, Ia. Clarence L., now res. on the farm entered by his father from the government 34 years ago. v MARTIN G., (Smith) b. 29 June, 1841.

199 iv Elisha Converse, b. in Norwich, 21 June, 1801; m. Minerva Baker.

v Lodema Delight, b. in N., 4 Feb., 1804; m. 20 July, 1824, Joseph, son of Moses and Mehitable (Walton) Warner, of Suffield, Ct., b. in Worthington, 6 Feb., 1803. They res. in Medina, N. Y., and are in wonderful health and strength for their years. They had eight children, all of whom are living, no death having occurred in the family. They had: i MARY DELIGHT,[8] (Warner) b. in Chester, 28 Nov., 1825; m. 23 Nov., 1844, William Frederick Parker, b. in Woodbury, Ct., 27 Aug., 1824; d. 13 July, 1880; was a hat and cap merchant of Medina, N. Y.; Mrs. Parker res. Kalamazoo, Mich. They had: 1 *Erwin Adelbert*,[9] (Parker) b. in Medina, N. Y., 19 Jan., 1846; m. Adelia Stennard; res. K. They had: (1) Harvey,[10] b. 6 Nov., 1871. (2) Myron, b. 22 Sept., 1873. (3) Mary, b. 9 Dec., 1877. (4) John, b. 1881; d. when three and a half years old. (5) Nora, b. 1884. (6) Dora, b. — July, 1886. 2 *Fred Mortimer*, b. in Marshall, Mich., 29 Apr., 1858; m. Emma Diver, b. 3 Sept., 1857; res. Kalamazoo, Mich. They had: (1) George Warner,[10] b. 20 May, 1878. ii OCTAVIA RUST, (Warner) b. in Fishkill, N. Y., 7 Mar., 1827. iii WILLIAM JOSEPH, b. at Coldspring, N. Y., 2 Nov., 1830; had: 1 *Clarence S.*[9] iv GEORGE SHERMAN, b. in Chester, 11 Dec., 1834; m. ——. They had: 1 *Frances L. D.*[9] v JAMES GERSHAM, b. in Shelby, N. Y., 23 Nov., 1836. vi SARAH MEHITABLE, b. in Batavia, N. Y., 22 Nov., 1838; m. —— Bailey. They had: 1 *Nellie E.*,[9] (Bailey.) 2 *Nettie M.*, m. —— Howland. They had: (1) Ida C.,[10] (Howland.) (2) Roy F. W. 3 *Mary E.* (Bailey.) 4 *Maud A.* 5 *Florence A.* 6 *Grace.* 7 *Blanche I.* 8 *Grover M.* vii FRANCIS ELISHA, (Warner) b. in Shelby, N. Y., 17 Aug., 1841. viii NETTIE JANE, b. in S., 5 July, 1843.

vi Octavia Hall,* b. 5 July, 1807; d. 30 Oct., 1832.

* "One of the most beautiful young ladies I ever saw. In March, 1832, while assisting her mother in lifting a calf up into the stable, she injured her spinal column and fell to the ground. She never again moved her lower limbs and died soon after."—Dr. G. R. Staunton.

vii Ann Maria, b. 21 July, 1809; m. in Mayfield, N. Y., 9 Mar., 1837, Amos Potter, b. at Mayfield, 3 June, 1809; she d. at Theresa, N. Y., 12 Mar., 1882. He is a farmer; res. Mayfield. They had: i SARAH M.,[8] (Potter) b. in Mayfield, 18 Dec., 1837; m. in Chestertown, Md., 18 Jan., 1871, John N. Usilton; was a real estate and claim agent; d. 18 June, 1885. They had: 1 *John Gale*,[9] (Usilton) b. 1 April, 1872; in 1888 was in Military Academy at Chester, Pa. ii AURELIA, (Potter) (twin to Adelia) b. in East Java, N. Y., 3 June, 1840; d. same place, 2 Sept., 1845. iii ADELIA, (twin to Aurelia) b. 3 June, 1840; d. 8 Feb., 1848. iv EMILY A., b. in E. J., 21 Feb., 1842; d. same place, 14 July, 1848. v MINNIE M., b. in E. J., 9 Feb., 1845; m. at Theresa, N. Y. — Jan., 1870, Barnard Breslow, she d. in Clayton, N. Y., 21 Mar., 1883. He was a photographer. They had: 1 *May*,[9] (Breslow) b. — Oct., 1871. 2 *Belle*, b. 1878; res. Clayton, N. Y. vi SHERMAN O., (Potter) b. in E. J., 9 Mar., 1847; enlisted in the Union army and was Corporal; d. at Petersburg, Va., 17 June, 1864. vii CLARENCE M., b. in E. J., 20 Aug., 1849; m. in Canton, N. Y., Miss Emily Glass; is a carriage-maker; res. Kansas.

200 viii Gersham Cooley, b. in Chester about 1810; m. Hannah Dye.

101 Joseph Ashley[6] (*Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*,[1]) was born in Chester, 27 Apr., 1778; married 17 Jan., 1799, Lovisa, daughter of David and Mercy (Hancock) Bonner, born in Springfield, 27 Aug., 1775; died in Westhampton, 4 Jan., 1860. He died in Albany, N. Y., 27 May, 1843. Being the youngest, his father gave him the farm, buildings and tools in consideration of the support and care of the parents during their lives. But strong drink destroyed him, blighted his prospects and marred the happiness of his aged parents in their declining years. He was a carpenter by occupation.

Their children were:

i Emula,[7] (Emily) b. 9 Oct., 1799; m. 28 Oct., 1818, Marvel, s. of Joseph and Isabel (Strong) Kingsley, of Westhampton, b. 28 Oct., 1792; d. 18 Feb., 1857; she d. 13 Aug., 1852. He was a shoe-maker and small farmer; was deaf and dumb. Their ten children were all b. in W. They had: i A DAUGHTER,[8] b. and

d. — June, 1819. ii SOPHIA BEMAN, (Kingsley) b. — May, 1820; d. 12 Oct., 1821. iii SAMANTHA RUST, b. 19 Sept., 1822; m. 15 Nov., 1843, John M. Knight, of Norwich; res. Westhampton Hill. They had: 1 *Geo. Elderkin*,[9] (Knight) b. in Westhampton, 15 Nov., 1844; m. 7 Dec., 1865, Lucy A. Hooker. They had: (1) George Hooker,[10] b. 13 May, 1876. 2 *Ostinelli Channing*, b. in W. 21 Sept., 1857; m. 25 Feb., 1876, Jennie S. Baker, of Chesterfield. They had: (1) Jessie Lovisa,[10] b. 4 June, 1880. (2) William Milton, b. 15 Mar., 1882. (3) Harold Channing, b. 31 May, 1884. iv and v TWIN DAUGHTERS, b. 22 Nov., 1825; iv d. same day and v d. 2 Dec., 1825. vi ARLINA SHEPARD, (twin to Elmina Norton) b. 19 Apr., 1827; m. 2 June, 1847, George N. King, of Westhampton; d. at Lee Center, Ill., 16 May, 1886. In the spring of 1858 the family removed to Lee Centre, Ill. They had: 1 *Nelson Munroe*,[9] (King) b. 12 Aug., 1848; d. 14 Aug., 1849. 2 *Elijah Lyman*, b. 9 Mar., 1852. 3 *Charles Ashley*, b. 8 Nov., 1859; m. 21 Dec., 1881, Rena E. Ford, and settled in Holstein, Ia. 4 *Martin Wright*, b. 17 Jan., 1862, while the family was on a visit to Westhampton; d. of typhoid fever, 22 Oct., 1881. All dead except Elijah L. King; res. at Lee Center, Ill. vii ELMINA NORTON, (Kingsley) (twin to Arlina Shepard) m. 4 Nov., 1852, Charles C. King, of Westhampton; d. 19 Nov., 1874; he d. 24 May, 1872, aged 42 y. and 3 mos.; (was a bro. to Geo. N. King, who m. Arlina.) They had: 1 *Abbie Anna*,[9] (King) b. 11 Dec., 1856; m. 20 Dec., 1876, Delano W. Stark and moved to Corning, Ia. They have had five children. 2 *Emula Rust*, b. 11 Jan., 1862; d. 14 Jan., 1862. 3 *William Marvel*, b. 21 Mar., 1866. 4 *Amelia*, b. 6 Sept., 1868; d. 19 Apr., 1869. viii WILLIAM MATHER, (Kingsley) b. 7 Mar., 1833; m. 3 Oct., 1860, Philena G. Clapp, of Southampton. He was killed in the battle of Spotsylvania, 12 May, 1864. She d. 12 Apr., 1864. They had a son still-born, 2 Apr., 1864. ix GEORGE BONNER, b. 10 Oct., 1834; d. 14 Oct., 1834. x MARY ELIZABETH, b. 20 Dec., 1838; lives at Homer M. Stephens' in Westfield; is supt. of singing in public schools; unm.

ii Lois, b. 5 Mar., 1801; d. 13 Apr., 1801.

201 iii William Stedman, b. 4 Sept., 1802; m. Elizabeth Rider.

iv Samantha, b. 2 May, 1805; m. 5 July, 1831, Ebenezer Burrell, of New Haven, Ct.; d. in New Britain, Ct., 5 Mar., 1847. They had: i ADELIA,[8] (Burrell) b. in Chester, 25 June, 1832; m. 28 Sept., 1851, John M. Brainard; d. 9 July, 1871. They had: 1 *Lillian A.*,[9] (Brainard) b. 25 Dec., 1852. ii HANNAH GRISWOLD,

(Burrell) born 12 Sept., 1834; m. 26 Sept., 1860, Isaac Little; no children; reside in New Haven, Connecticut. iii LEVERETT GRISWOLD, b. 16 Sept., 1836; d. 5 May, 1837. iv HENRY C., b. 17 Sept., 1838; d. 15 Aug., 1841. v ELLEN A., b. 1 June, 1844; d. 31 July, 1865. vi VILLE ROY, b. 13 Sept., 1846; m. 2 Apr., 1867, Justin S. Keeler; res. Seattle, Wash. They had: 1 *Helen Burrell*,[9] (Keeler) b. 7 Mar., 1869. 2 *Walter Ashley*, b. 26 Feb., 1878; d. 3 Aug., 1883.

v Adelia, called "Delite," b. 22 Dec., 1806; m. Thos. D. Bonner, of Troy, N. Y., (a cousin) she d. in Chester, 18 Aug., 1839. They had several children; the eldest d. at five years; all d. unm. He d. in Lynn, — March, 1883.

202 vi George Bonner, b. in Chester, 12 Oct., 1808; m. Patience Porter and Elvira Robinson.

vii Mary, b. 20 Aug., 1815: m. 1st, 1835, Minor Gibson, of Chester; removed to Mesopotamia, Ohio, where their residence was burned, and in 1837 they removed to Edwardsville, Ill., where he d. 15 May, 1839. She m. 2d, 1841, Rev., Samuel R. Allard, a Baptist minister of Edwardsville; she d. — Mar., 1852. He d. ——. They had: i MARY LOVISA,[8] (Gibson) b. in Mesopotamia, Ohio, 27 May, 1836; m. Rev. J. B. Jackson, D. D.; res. Hyde Park, Ill. They had: 1 *John Mason*,[9] (Jackson) b. 17 June, 1859. 2 *Mary White*, b. 30 Dec., 1868. 3 *William Hayden*, b. 3 July, 1874. ii SOPHIA ADELIA, (Allard) b. 19 Nov., 1842, res. Shelburne Falls. iii WILLIAM HENRY, b. — Sept., 1844; m. and d. of consumption at Honeoye Falls, N. Y., aged 26 years; no ch. iv CARY BOARDMAN, b. 8 July, 1846; m. in N. Y., Ella Delphine Lattiny. They had: 1 *A Daughter*,[9] b. 15 Oct., 1883. v HARRIET E., b. in Huntington, — May, 1850; m. 1870, J. Austin Holligan. They had: 1 *Bessie*,[9] (Holligan) b. — July, 1877. 2 *Bessie* 2d, b. — June, 1887; res. Shelburne Falls. vi EMILY, d. in infancy.

viii Eliza Ann, b. 26 Apr., 1817; d. in Troy, N. Y., 7 Nov., 1836.

102 Ebenezer Kingsley[6] (*Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 8 Nov., 1763; married first, in Southampton, Lydia, daughter of Lemuel Lyman, of Easthampton, born 6 Jan., 1765; died 1800; he married second, 9 Aug., 1801, Mary Sheldon, of

Westhampton, born in Southampton. He died at Geddes, N. Y., 2 Aug., 1819.

He settled in Onandaga county in 1802–3; was in the Revolutionary war; enlisted in Capt. Ebenezer Sheldon's Co., Col. Seth Murray; mustered in 10 July, 1780, from Hampshire county; was described as seventeen years old, five feet eleven inches high and light complexion; discharged 10 Oct., 1780.* He was a carpenter.

Their children were:

i Diana, bap. 1786; m. —— Johnson, of Onandaga, N. Y. She res. at Pompey, N. Y. Was said to be a "very strong minded woman." They had: i NORMAN,[8] (Johnson.)

ii Norman, bap. 12 Oct., 1788; d. ab. 1809.

iii Anna, bap. 1789; prob. d. in infancy.

203 iv Bradley, b. 1791; m. twice; 2d Elizabeth Burroughs.

v Juliette, d. unm., ab. 1847.

204 vi Dennis, b. 19 Mar., 1793; m. Patty Van Dorn.

vii Rosetta, bap. 12 Oct., 1797; m. at Pompey, N. Y., 7 Feb., 1846, Lyman Morgan, (3d w.) b. in New Milford, Ct., 12 Apr., 1783; d. at P., 24 Feb., 1864; was father of Judge Le Roy Morgan, of Syracuse, N. Y., by his 1st wife. Rosetta d. at at Pompey, 18 Mar., 1886.

(The above are children by first w.)

205 viii Charles, b. 26 July, 1802; m. ——; d. ab. 1863–6.

ix Lydia, b. 1804, in Oswego Co., N. Y.; m. in New York, 1822, Nathan, s. of Nathan and Rachel (Phelps) Stickney, b. in Oxford, N. H., 7 May, 1797; d. in Buffalo, N. Y., 5 Sept., 1882; she d. in Fulton, N. Y., 11 June, 1848. They had: i ANSEL,[8] (Stickney) b. 30 Oct., 1823; m. 2 July, 1848, Lucy I. Waterman; she d. ii NATHAN R., b. 1825; d. 1858. iii MARY A., b. 1827; d. 1854. iv AMELIA, b. 1829; d. 1847. v AUGUSTUS A., b. — Nov., 1832; m. ——; was reporter on a city paper when he died.

x Sally, b. in Geddes, N. Y., 8 May, 1808; m. in Salina, New York, 25 Dec., 1824, Meritt Randolph Judd, b. in New York; d. in Macoupin County, Illinois, 21 May, 1888 she d. in Carlinville, Ill., 15 Dec., 1873. He was a farmer by vocation. Mrs. Sally (Rust) Judd was a remarkable woman, loved and honored wherever known. Her unselfish character, the amount of

---

*Massachusetts Pay Rolls.

time and means she spent in charitable purposes and the many homes and lives of distressed poor made happy by the generous distribution of her bounty made the world better for her having lived in it, and is an unfading golden legacy for her descendants to look back to. She was a woman of deep piety and a strong character and practiced her profession; her tears were always mingled with those of mourners in death's visitations and withal she was one of the best and most pleasant conversationalists. They had: i LEWIS,[8] (Judd) b. at Salina, N. Y., 3 Nov., 1825; m. in Cleveland, N. Y., — July, 1852, Sarahette Martin; res. Carlinville, Ill. ii GEORGE, b. in Fulton, N. Y., 12 Mar., 1829; m. in Vienna, N. Y., 12 July, 1853, Lucy Elvira, dau. of John, and Alvira (Wadhams) Parker, of Goshen, Ct., b. in Vienna, 10 Dec., 1831. He read law with James Crombie, of Fulton, but never practiced. Judge George Judd has held the position of associate county judge of Macoupin Co., Ill.; res. Springfield, Ill. They had: 1 *Lillie Parker*,[9] b. in Carlinville, Ill., 24 July, 1856; d. in Springfield, Ill., 25 July, 1865. 2 *George*, b. and d. in S., 27 Dec., 1862. iii JAMES THEODORE, b. in Granby, N. Y., 28 Feb., 1842; m. in St. Louis, Mo., Minnie ——; res. Los Angeles, Cal.

206 xi Quartus, b. in Cornelius, N. Y., 4 Dec., 1811; m. Harriet Rich.

103 Zebulon[6] (*Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 18 Feb., 1766; married 24 Jan., 1788, Aurelia, daughter of Elijah and Elizabeth Norton, of Westhampton, born in Northampton, 18 Nov., 1769; died in Syracuse, N. Y., 10 Feb., 1844. He died in Syracuse, 25 June, 1836.

He removed to New York state about 1800 and settled at Lord's Corners near Onandaga Co., and subsequently at Onandaga Hill. He was for many years a tavern keeper and farmer in Syracuse.

Zebulon Rust had the reputation of being rough and rather fast. The following little incident related of him by Charles Rust, his nephew, now deceased, will illustrate his eccentric character: "'Zeb,' as he was familiarly called, was sick and Dr. Furness, the family physician attended him. On one occasion the doctor left a

nurse to look after and care for him, and gave instructions to leave a memorandum if the nurse should leave before he returned so he might know about the case. The memorandum was as follows: 'Dr. Furness, I leave your patient thus:—Peevish, squeamish, cross as h–l. A d—d old rascal, sick or well.'"

Their children were:

207 i Lemuel Styles,[7] b. 20 Apr., 1789; m. Permelia and Phebe Janes.

ii Cynthia, b. 23 May, 1791; m. —— Baker and removed to Springfield, Ohio; d. in S. 25 Sept., 1857. They had one daughter.

208 iii George, b. 1 June, 1796; m. Lovisa Burton.

209 iv Charles, b. 30 Mar., 1799; m. Esther Parsons.

210 v Philo Norton, b. 6 Jan., 1802; m. Betsey Bryant.

vi Kenyon, b. 25 Jan., 1807; d. 21 Sept., 1808.

211 vii Benoni, was probably the first child; had five wives.

104 Chauncy[6] (*Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 5 March, 1772; married 5 May, 1799, Silence Hanam, born 1778; died in Otisco, N. Y., 5 July, 1844. (or 1854.) He died 23 Oct., 1832.

Chauncy Rust removed from Southampton to Otisco, in the spring of 1800, his wife following in the fall. At this time Otisco was a wilderness. The brave and loyal wife and determined mother rode horseback the entire distance, carrying her first child, a small babe, with her while men cut out the brush to let her pass. This babe was the first white child ever in Otisco. For several months there were no white women in the vicinity and she was compelled to call the red-skin women her neighbors. The family occupied their first house some weeks with no roof to shelter them. "The first public religious services ever held in the town was a prayer-meeting at the residence of Mr. Rust, in Sept., 1800. The following names appear on the books of the Otisco Congregational church as members 1803 and 1804, to-wit: Lemuel Rust, Azuba Rust, Aurelia Rust, Mary Rust, Esther Rust and Silence Rust." He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Octavia,[7] b. in Southampton, 3 Apr., 1800; m. in Otisco, N. Y., 16 Dec., 1819, Reuel Whitmore. She d. in Colon, Mich., 9 May, 1876. Octavia was the first white child ever in Otisco. They had: i WILLARD,[8] (Whitmore) b. 5 Nov., 1821; m. in O., 7 Dec., 1847; res. Colon. ii ALANSON, b. 1 Nov., 1824; m. in O., 25 Oct., 1849. iii ERASMUS D., b. 25 Jan., 1827; m. in Marcellus, N. Y., 30 Sept., 1856; d. in Colon, 22 Sept., 1862. iv SALLY O., b. 25 June, 1829; d. in Otisco, 3 Sept., 1836. v TIMOTHY, b. 1 Mar., 1832; m. in C., 13 Sept., 1854. vi OSCAR, b. 12 Dec., 1835; m. in C., 28 Dec., 1862. vii HENRIETTA, b. 20 Jan., 1838; m. in Marcellus, N. Y., 28 Nov., 1860. viii EDWARD P., b. 14 Dec., 1841; m. in C., 21 Nov., 1866.

All the above children were born in Otisco, N. Y.

ii Timothy, b. 22 Mar., 1802; d. in Greenwich, N. J., 9 Nov., 1830; no family.

iii Azuba, b. 1804; m. Peter Reed, of Manlius, N. Y.; d. in M., 1845. The children removed to Iowa. No further record of them.

iv Harriet, b. 21 Apr., 1806; d. in Burlington, Mich., 25 Nov., 1885.

v Chauncy P., d. in infancy, 19 July, 1813.

vi Silence, b. 1818; d. in Otisco, 14 Aug., 1839.

212 vii Chauncy E., b. 31 May, 1821; m. Rebecca Parent.

213 viii John M., b. 24 Feb., 1824; m. Elizabeth Taylor and Henrietta Doud.

All above children except Octavia born in Otisco.

105 John[6] (*Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Southampton, 5 Mar., 1779; married 8 Oct., 1801, Esther, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Charity (Pomeroy) Burt, of Southampton, born 17 Nov., 1781; died 6 Apr., 1852; her will dated 19 July, 1847, proved 1 June, 1852. He died (will made) in Southampton, 7 Mar., 1814, will proved 5 April, 1814. He was a stone-mason.

Their children were:

214 i Nelson,[7] b. 27 July, 1802; m. Elizabeth Clapp.

ii Eliza, b. 8 Mar., 1804; m. 2 Sept., 1829, Isaac Stebbins Wolcott, b. 30 Mar., 1806; she d. 15 May, 1880; res. Northampton They had: i JAIRUS BURT,[8] (Wolcott) b.

in Southampton, 9 Oct., 1833; m. 7 Jan., 1858, Eliza A. Clary; they reside in Springfield. They had; 1 *A Daughter*,[9] b. in Springfield, 16 Nov., 1863; m. 1883, L. E. White. They had: (1) A Daughter,[10] d. in 2 days. He res. in S. ii LEMUEL POMEROY, b. in Southampton, 21 Feb., 1841; m. 14 Oct., 1880, Cornelia F., dau. of Lyman Shehard; res. Westfield. They had: 1 *Alfred Lyman*,[9] b. 18 Dec., 1881. 2 *Anna Louisa*, b. 31 Aug., 1885.

iii Aurelia, b. 5 Feb., 1806; m. 1st, 17 Jan., 1826, Manly G. Woodbury; m, 2d Rev. Samuel Clark; wid. res. S. Toledo, Ohio. The children of Aurelia and Manly Woodbury were: i ELIZA,[8] (Woodbury) b. 30 Jan., 1827; m. 1st, Henry Hart; m. 2d, W. Boutell; d. 26 May, 1871. They had: 1 *Carrie*,[9] (Hart) d. 2 *Eddie*, lost to the fam. 3 *Effie*, (Boutell) m. Frank Zimmerman; res. Cadott, Wis. ii MANLY G., JR., (Woodbury) d. 2 Dec., 1833, aged 20 mos. iii CHARLES MANLY, b. 4 Feb., 1834; m. — Sept., 1857, Jennie Blodgett; res. S. Toledo, O. They had: 1 *Corra May*,[9] b. — June, 1858; unm. 2 *Charles M.* 3 *Maud*, b. — Oct., 1867; res. Chicago; unm.

106 Samuel[6] (*Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 9 Nov., 1783; married in Rensselaerville, N. Y., 1812, Julia Vorst, born 24 April, 1789; died 14 March, 1876; he died 2 May, 1873.

When Samuel and Ephraim B., went from Coventry, Ct., to Rensselaerville, N. Y., they changed their name from Rust to Russ, since which their descendants spell their name Russ.

Their children were:

i Marietta,[7] b. 16 Aug., 1813; m. Chester Cook, b. 7 Sept., 1812; d. 6 July, 1876; she d. 10 Sept., 1882. They had: i M. LIBBIE,[8] (Cook) b. 10 Aug., 1840; m. (2d w.) 25 Feb., 1869, Rev. T. Dwight Walker. He had two daughters by his first w., both of whom res. in Richmondville, N. Y. He belongs to the Troy Conference of the M. E. ch. They had: 1 *Julia E.*,[9] (Walker) b. 5 Dec., 1870. 2 *Dwight Cook*, b. 26 Mar., 1872; d. 14 Sept., 1872. 3 *Emma L.*, b. 11 July, 1876, d. 11 Aug., 1876. 4 *Lena*, b. 28 Dec., 1877. 5 *T. Dwight, Jr.*, b.

21 Mar., 1881. ii JULIA L., (Cook) b. 12 May, 1844; m. 17 June, 1880, Fred R. Hyde. They had: 1 *Ralph C.*,[9] (Hyde) b. 17 Mar., 1881.

107 Ephraim Babcock[6] (*Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 1 Oct., 1785; married in Rensselaerville, N. Y., 27 Dec., 1826, Anna Osborn; died 15 April, 1853. He was at one time mayor of the city of Utica, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Susan A.,[7] b. 25 Sept., 1827; m. 17 Oct., 1852, Charles, s. of Charles and —— (Howell) Pierson; he d. 6 June, 1857. He was descended from Henry Pierson, who emigrated from Lincolnshire, Eng. The widow res. Rensselaerville. They had one child which d. at once.

215 ii John Scott, b. 26 Feb., 1829; m. Nancy Agnes McLean.

216 iii William Hobart, b. 18 July, 1830; m. Phebe Cadmus.

108 John Ames[6] (*Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Coventry, Ct., 7 Nov., 1792; married in Rensselaerville, N. Y., 20 Dec., 1814, Miss Anna Maria Sholtus, born 16 Dec., 1792; died 28 Dec., 1882; he died 9 Oct., 1868. His remains lie buried in Forest Hill cemetery at Utica, N. Y.

John Ames Russ was a man of education and refinement, a kind, industrious and useful citizen, a friend to the poor and those in trouble and was beloved by all who knew him. He lead the life of a consistent and conscientious Christian. In early life he joined the Trinity (Episcopalian) church, to which he belonged as long as he lived; was elected warden in Utica, in 1819, which position he filled until 1860. His first venture from Coventry was to New York City. (No dates.) From there he went to Rensselaerville, where he taught school and was married. Jan. 17, 1817, he came to the then village of Utica, where he remained until his death. His vocation was that of master builder and architect; was also a large real estate owner. When Utica was in-

corporated as a city in 1832, John A. Russ was elected a member of the first board of aldermen, then a very honorable position. When still young he united with the Masonic fraternity and was an active member in promoting its welfare. At his death the obsequies were conducted by the Masons and Knight Templars of which order he was also a member. He was called a father in the fraternity.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth S.,[7] b. 2 May, 1815; m. 13 Oct., 1835, John J. Francis, b. 6 Nov., 1808; d. 5 May, 1877; wid. res. Utica, N. Y. They had: i HELEN G.,[8] (Francis) b. 2 Apr., 1838; unm.; res. Utica. ii WILLIAM G., b. 23 May, 1839; d. 13 June, 1839. iii JOHN HENRY, b. 16 Oct., 1840; d. 23 Dec., 1843. iv DANIEL J., b. 6 Sept., 1845; m. 7 Mar., 1883, Adelaide H. Herrick, b. in Ravenna, O., 1 July, 1859. He is a member of the firm of Francis & Co., at Syracuse, N. Y., where the family res. They had: 1 *Irving Herrick*,[9] b. in Utica, 6 Nov., 1886. v CORNELIA M., b. 13 June, 1849; m. 18 Jan., 1882, Dr. Charles E. Chase, b. 6 May, 1857; res. Utica. They had: 1 *Francis Temple*,[9] (Chase) b. 7 Sept., 1885.

ii Adelia Maria, b. 1 Apr., 1819; m. 12 June, 1839, Merritt Peckham, b. 20 Jan., 1813; is a stove-dealer in the city of Utica, N. Y., and has kindly furnished most of the record of the descendants of John Ames Russ. They had: i ANNA C.,[8] (Peckham) b. 3 May, 1840; m. 20 Oct., 1869, Devilla W. Northrup, b. 28 Oct., 1840; res. U.; no ch. ii JULIA, b. 28 July, 1841; d. 18 Oct., 1842. iii EDWIN, b. 7 May, 1843; m. 18 May, 1865, Henrietta E. Starbuck, b. 24 May, 1845; d. 26 June, 1882. He res. U. They had: 1 *Anna Elizabeth*,[9] b. 18 Feb., 1866. 2 *Nathaniel Bunker*, b. 3 Nov., 1867. 3 *Irene Emerson*, b. 24 Nov., 1869. 4 *Walter Russ*, b. 22 Dec., 1871; d. 3 Nov., 1885. 5 *Florence Edith*, b. 26 June, 1877. 6 *Mary*, b. 4 Apr., 1880; d. 13 Apr., 1880. iv FREDERICK, b. 28 Sept., 1845; d. 15 Oct., 1848. v ADELIA M., b. 18 Sept., 1847; m. 29 Dec., 1869, Wm. C. Walker, b. 25 Dec., 1846; no ch. vi MERRITT, JR., b. 7 Sept., 1849; m. 15 Oct., 1879, Anna M. Taylor, b. 10 June, 1854; res. Oswego, N. Y. They had: 1 *Marian Leita*,[9] b. 25 Dec., 1884. vii FRANCIS, b. 17 July, 1851; m. 4 Oct., 1876, Eva E. Leavens, b. 4 May, 1853. (See 169, v, iv.) They had: 1 *Miriam Edna*, b. 9 Sept., 1881. viii MARY L., b. 4 May, 1854; m. 28 Oct., 1873, John E. Mann, b. 13 Sept.,

1846; res. Cleveland, O. They had: 1 *Willis P.*,[9] (Mann) b. 21 May, 1876. 2 *Walter Russ*, b. 21 May, 1887. ix HARRIET L., (Peckham) b. 5 Apr., 1859; d. 29 Dec.,1860. x EVALINE S., b. 16 Oct., 1861; m. 17 Feb., 1886, John Wesley Sage, b. 22 Feb., 1862. They had; 1 *Bessie Mason*,[9] (Sage) b. 27 Jan., 1887.

iii Charlotte S., b. 2 Feb., 1823; m. in Trinity ch., Utica, N. Y., 28 Aug., 1844, by Rev. Dr. Pierre Alexas Proul, to Augustus B., s. of Capt. Hobart Rogers, of U., b. in Delaware Co., N. Y., 20 May, 1818; removed to Binghamton, N. Y. He was an extensive dealer in hats, caps and furs, in both N. Y. and Binghamton; d. 30 June, 1854, aged 35 years. They had: i FANNIE E.,[8] (Rogers) b. in Binghamton, N. Y. 25 Jan., 1847; d. in Utica, 17 Dec., 1860. ii HOBART AUGUSTUS, b. in U., 24 Nov., 1849; m. in Cleveland, O., in St. Paul's ch., by Rev. Frederick Brook, 11 Nov., 1873, Miss Ella A., dau. of C. J. Comstock, of Cleveland. In early life he was a clerk in the 1st Nat'l B'k of N. Y. City; removed to Cleveland, Ohio. They had: 1 *Fanny*,[9] (Comstock) b. 13 Apr., 1875. 2 *Anna Mary*, b. 13 May, 1877. 3 *Walter Francis*, b. 3 Dec., 1879. Hobart Rogers purchased a large stock ranch at Junction City, Kan., in Apr., 1884, but soon sold out and removed to Kansas City, where he resides; is connected with the packing house of J. C. Dodd & Co., and has entire charge of the office affairs of the firm. His mother res. with him, 1110 Brooklyn Ave.. K. C.

iv John Henry Hobart, b. 14 May, 1826; went to Iowa in 1855–60, unm; was never afterwards heard from.

217 v Edwin B., b. 27 Feb., 1828; m. Elizabeth De Longuey.

vi Harriet Amelia, b. 16 Feb., 1831; m. 10 Jan., 1853, Dr. Horace B. Day, b. 27 Aug., 1819; d. 24 Aug., 1870; she d. 9 July, 1863. Dr. Horace Day was a widower. (His 1st w. was Mary Richardson; they had one ch., Horace E. Day, b. 21 Aug., 1845.) Dr. Horace and Harriet A. had: i JOHN FRANCIS,[8] (Day) b. 14 Oct., 1853; m. 30 Oct., 1878, Fannie J. Williams, b. 16 Oct., 1857. They had: 1 *Laura Marguerite*,[9] b. 22 Aug., 1879. 2 *Harold Williams*, b. 15 Sept., 1881; d. 22 Sept., 1881. 3 *Irvin Williams*, b. 12 Mar., 1883. 4 *Charlotte Louise*, b. 7 Aug., 1886.

109 Elijah, Jr.[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 20 July, 1768; married 5 Sept., 1792, Anna, daughter of Asa and Severance Miller, of

West Springfield, born 19 August, 1769; died 9 April, 1862; he died 28 Feb., 1841. Made his will 7 March, 1840; mentions his wife; his daughter, Pamelia Clarke, late of Kirtland, O.; Elijah S. Rust; Sumner Rust and Israel Warner Rust; appointed his sons Elijah S. Rust, of West Meriden, N. Y., and Sumner Rust, of the city of N. Y., as executors.

Their children were:

i Daniel,[7] b. 17 June, 1793; d. in Westhampton, 11 July, 1793.

ii Elijah Suqire, b. 11 Feb., 1795; d. 9 Mar., 1795.

218 iii Elijah Strong, b. 26 Jan., 1796; m. Mary L. Davis.

iv Pamelia, b. 28 Aug., 1798; m. Quartus, s. of Isaac and —— (Edwards) Clark, of Northampton, b. 1792; d. 22 July, 1840, aged 48 years; was a farmer at Kirtland, O.; she d. in Huntsburg, O., 23 Aug., 1837. They had: i EBENEZER EDWARDS,[8] (Clark) a merchant in Memphis, Tenn.; has 5 ch. ii CHARLES S., a merchant in Peoria, Ill.; has five ch. iii SYDENHAM, died young. iv CHAUNCY, died young. v ALANSON DWIGHT, a merchant in Memphis; has 5 ch.

v Captain Fordyce, b. 7 July, 1801; m. ——; d. 19 Oct., 1830; had 5 ch.; was a farmer.

vi Julia A., b. 27 July, 1804; d. unm., 7 Oct., 1822.

vii Alanson, b. 22 Feb., 1807; m. 8 Apr., 1829, Alrvia White, of Williamsburg; d. 1 May, 1830; no ch.

viii Sumner, b. 30 Sept., 1811; was a merchant in N. Y. city; d. unm., at Oak Creek, N. Y., 28 Aug., 1849.

ix Israel Warner, b. 2 Nov., 1815; a chronic invalid; d. in Westhampton, 13 Feb., 1845.

All the above children born in Westhampton.

110 Joel[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 31 July, 1770; married 9 June, 1791, Desire, (or Keziah,) daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Dewey) Cogswell, of Chesterfield, born in Nova Scotia, 22 Feb., 1769; died 18 Oct., 1848. He died 11 Nov., 1843. Was a farmer; his will dated 30 May, 1842; mentions his wife, Desire Rust, his granddaughters, Mary and Laura Hale, children of his deceased daughter Lydia Hale; also his daughter Mary Norton, wife of Benjamin Norton, left $200 for the education of her children; also his

daughter, Eliza Clark, wife of Zenas Clark, left $200 for her children's education; also the children of his deceased son, Joel Rust, and left $200 for their education; also his son, Theodore Rust; also his daughter, Julia French, wife of Joshua French. He appointed Benjamin Norton and Elijah Rust of Westhampton, his executors. The appraisal amounted to some $5000. On 1 Nov., 1844, Benjamin Norton, executor, made oath to the foregoing.

Their children were:

i Newman,[7] b. 24 Mar., 1792; d. 6 Oct., 1798.

ii Lydia, b. 19 Sept., 1793; m. 28 Dec., 1815, Richard, son of Rev. Enoch and Octavia Hale; d. 10 Jan., 1837; he d. 1842. Capt. Richard Hale was a farmer of Westhampton. They had: i PHILETUS C.,[8] (Hale) b. 5 Oct., 1816; an agent of the Merchants' Transportation Co., at Milwaukee, Wis.; m. Nancy H. Bannister, of Newburyport. They had: 1 *Edward Augustus*,[9] b. 26 Sept., 1840. 2 *William Richard*, b. 28 Aug., 1842; d. 6 Feb., 1843. 3 *William Henry*, b. 8 July, 1845; d. 12 Jan., 1846. 4 *Mary Bannister*, b. 22 July, 1846; d. 26 June, 1851. 5 *John Philetus*, b. 23 Aug., 1850. 6 *Louise Randall*, b. 9 July, 1853. ii AUGUSTUS E., b. 18 Aug., 1818; a railroad conductor, at Milwaukee, Wis.; m. 1841, Adeline G. Smith, of Seabrook, N. H. They had: 1 *Laura Anna*,[9] b. 12 Aug., 1842; d. 13 Mar., 1843. 2 *Frank Augustus*, b. 28 Jan., 1844. 3 *Eugene Turner*, b. 22 May, 1846. 4 *George Wellington*, b. — Sept., 1849. 5 *Isabella Eloise*, b. 28 May, 1853. iii MARY, b. 4 Sept., 1820; m. 31 May, 1845, Rev. Melzar Montague, b. in Westhampton, 5 May, 1818; grad. at Williams Coll. in 1841 and East Windsor Theological Seminary; settled at Ft. Atkinson, Wis., for ten years. A teacher since 1855 at Allan's Grove Academy, Wis. iv LAURA, b. 3 Apr., 1825; d. in Westfield, — April, 1855.

iii Mary, b. 12 June, 1795; m. Benj. Norton; d. 29 Apr., 1866. They had: i CHARLES,[8] (Norton.) ii EDWARD. iii JULIA. iv GEORGE.

iv Betsey, b. 18 June, 1797; d. 28 Feb., 1798.

v Eliza, b. 16 Jan., 1799; m. 8 June, 1831, Zenas Clark; d. 30 June, 1860. They had: i CORNELIA J.,[8] (Clark.) ii HARRY H. He enlisted in Co. D., 37th Reg., Mass. Vols., Aug., 1862; was killed at the battle of the wilderness, 6 May, 1864.

vi Julia, b. 27 Sept., 1803; m. 1st, Jonathan Judd. He d. and she m. 2d, Joshua French, before her father's

death, 1843. She d. 5 Dec., 1850. They had one son.

219 vii Joel, Jr., b. 1 Apr., 1806 ; m. Mercy Wright.

220 viii Theodore, b. in Westhampton, 1 Feb., 1808; m. Emeline Hunt.

111 Asahel[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 9 Aug., 1772 ; married about 1793, Dorcas Squire, born 26 April, 1771 ; died in Oberlin, Ohio, 8 May, 1855, in her eighty-fifth year ; he died 15 Aug., 1816. He was a tanner and shoe-maker in Lanesboro.

Their children were :

221 i Elijah Squire,[7] b. 26 Apr., 1794 ; m. Ann M. Walker and Maria Beecher.

222 ii Asahel, Jr., b. 19 Feb., 1796 ; m. Charlotte King and Mary Merrill.

iii Numan Strong, b. in Lanesboro, 4 Oct., 1803 ; d. 10 Aug., 1809.

112 Titus[6] (*Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 17 Oct., 1779 ; married in Northampton, Charlotte, daughter of ——— and ——— (Allen) Pomeroy, of Pompey, N. Y., born in Northampton ; died in Pompey, 1810 ; he died in Berlin, Ct. He was a tanner and shoe-maker in Pompey.

Their children were :

223 i Daniel,[7] b. in Pompey, N. Y., 27 Aug., 1803 ; m, Julia Parsons.

ii Clarissa, b. in P., 5 Apr., 1805 ; m. Obediah Beardsley, of Albion, N. Y. ; d. in Aug., 1882. They had 6 ch.

224 iii Pliny, b. 29 Mar., 1807 ; m. Lucy R. Wood.

113 Seth[6] (*Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 15 Mar., 1772 ; married 10 Sept., 1794, Jerusha Starr, born 1772 ; died 4 April, 1848 ; died 17 March, 1838. He was a carpenter and joiner.

Their children were:

i Daniel,[7] b. 23 Jan., 1795; killed by being run over by a team, 12 Aug., 1812.

225 ii Spencer, b. 4 Feb., 1797; m. Sabra A. Smith.

226 iii Theodore, b. 18 Sept., 1798; m. Elizabeth Clark.

iv Wealthy, b. 22 Aug., 1800; d. 25 Aug., 1801.

v Israel, b. 11 Aug., 1802; d. 25 Oct., 1802.

vi Jerusha Starr, b. 18 Nov., 1803; m. Stephen F. Knight, a tailor, d. 3 Feb., 1842. He d.; no ch.

vii Esther, b. in Northampton, 29 Jan., 1806; m. in N., 10 Feb., 1830, Joel Lanson, s. of Joel and Apphia (Stebbins) Preston, b. in Granby, 3 Aug., 1804; d. in the same place, 4 Jan., 1877. She d. in G., 14 Feb., 1886. He was a carpenter and joiner by occupation. They had: i DWIGHT,[8] (Preston) b. in N., 4 Apr., 1833; m. in Granby, 16 May, 1876, Mary, dau. of David and Portia (Preston) Kellogg; no ch. Dwight Preston enlisted in Granby, 25 Aug., 1862, in the Federal army as first corp. in Co. H., 52 Reg., Col. Halbert S. Greenleaf; Capt. Wm. Perkins; was discharged at Greenfield, 14 Aug., 1863; is merchandising at Elkhorn, Wis. His brother-in-law, John Tilley, was in the same Co., with Dwight, as 8th corporal. ii JANE, b. 26 Mar., 1836; d. 10 Oct., 1836. iii MARYANN, b. in Northampton, 25 Feb., 1838; m. in Granby, 27 Nov., 1860, John Tilley. They had: 1 *Clifton Fowler*,[9] (Tilley) b. 2 Oct., 1861; m. ——. 2 *Trenor Preston*, b. 8 Dec., 1875. iv ELLEN JERUSHA, (Preston) b. 3 Aug., 1842; m. 8 June, 1868, Edward Sherman, son of Edward Silas Robinson, of Chicopee, b. 26 Nov., 1844. They had: 1 *Anna Louise*,[9] (Robinson) b. in Granby, 11 Nov., 1869. 2 *Charles Sumner*, b. in G., 20 May, 1877. 3 *William Martin*, b. in G., 5 May, 1879.

viii Charles Clapp, b. 27 June, 1809; m. 10 Sept., 1848, Sybel B. Clark, d. 13 May, 1874; she d. 2 Aug., 1862; no children.

227 ix Samuel Chase, b. 17 Oct., 1811; m. Adeline Barnes and Miss Maria Van Ripen.

x Wealthy Amanda, b. in Northampton, 8 July, 1816; m. in Waterford, Wis., 5 Mar., 1846, Julius Lyman Edwards, of Northampton; res. Elkhorn, Wis. They had: i FRANCES ADELAIDE,[8] (Edwards) b. at Sugar Creek, Wis., 8 Sept., 1848; unm. ii ALICE ELIZABETH, b. at S. C., 5 Feb., 1851; m. in Elkhorn, 8 Oct., 1874, John E. Wheeler, b. in Tonawanda, N. Y., 10 Oct., 1850. They had: 1 *J. Russell*,[9] (Wheeler) b. at Col-

orado Springs, Colo., 20 Aug., 1875. 2 *Herbert Edwards*, b. in C. S., 22 July, 1878. 3 *Franklin Austin*, b. in C. S., 28 Jan., 1882; d. 2 Apr., 1882. 4 *John Edward, Jr.*, b. in Rockford, Ill., 18 Oct., 1883; d. 21 Oct., 1883. 5 *Marie Adelaide*, b. in La Cross, Wis., 25 July, 1886.

114 Phineas[6] (*Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 29 Aug., 1773; married in Northampton, 10 Nov., 1803, Miltiah,* daughter of Nathaniel and Rhoda (Bartlett) Everett, born 27 Apr., 1786; died in Breckville, Ohio, 1 July, 1848; he died in Breckville, 30 Dec., 1848. He was run over and killed as he was returning from prayer meeting. She was a noble woman of powerful intellect, a good mother and an affectionate companion. He removed with his family to Breckville, Ohio, in 1835. He was a farmer and shoe-maker.

Their children were:

i Chloe,[7] b. 22 Nov., 1804; m. — Aug., 1848, A. B. Townsend, of Cleveland, O., b. near Watertown, N. Y., 1807; d. of inflamation of the lungs, — Oct., 1886; was a widower with three ch. when he m. Chloe; had no children by her. She d. in Mendota, Ill., 27 Aug., 1861.

ii Laura Maria, b. in Northampton, 31 Aug., 1806; m. in N., 2 Mar., 1835, Dr. Eben Palmer, (2d w.; he had 3 sons by 1st w.) b. at Essex, Vt., 20 May, 1794; d. in Richfield, O., 8 Aug., 1866; she d. in R., 25 Jan., 1872. They had: i and ii FRANCES S.[8] and LAURA MARIA, (Palmer) (twins) b. in Richfield, O., 4 Dec., 1835; Frances d. in R., 28 Oct., 1855; Laura d. in R., 17 Aug., 1836. iii FREDERICK, b. 5 Jan., 1837; m. Mary Harris; has a family and is a farmer in R. iv JANE M., b. 31 Aug., 1838; m. in R., 22 May, 1867, Phineas S. Carter, b. in W. Hawley, 3 July, 1834; is a real estate dealer; res. Kinsley, Kan. They had: 1 *May Ellen*,[9] (Carter) b. 13 Dec., 1867; d. in Mendota, Ill., 21 Dec., 1867. 2 *Howard F.*, b. in M., 17 Apr., 1870; a bright promising business boy, well developed physically and intellectually. v A DAUGHTER, b. 16 Nov., 1839; d. 10 Jan., 1840. vi HELEN, (Palmer) b. in Wilmington, Ind., 26 July, 1841; d. in Richfield, of consumption,

* Miltiah was first cousin to the celebrated jurist, Edward Everett.

2 Dec., 1867. vii ANGELINE, b. in R., 12 Dec., 1842; d. in R., 12 Aug., 1843. viii HARRIET, b. 18 Nov., 1844; m. James Mackey, a farmer; res. Richfield. ix EBEN A., b. 18 Jan., 1846; m. in W. Richfield, 4 June, 1874, Carrie M. Poole, b. in Medina, O., 3 Feb., 1853. He is a practicing dentist at Netawaka, Kan. They had: 1 *Bertha C.*,[9] b. in W. R., 18 May, 1875. 2 *Bernice M.*, b. 19 July, 1876. 3 *Francis R.*, b. 5 Jan., 1879. 4 *Clarence*, b. in Netawaka, Kan., 25 Sept., 1884. x ELIZABETH AMELIA, b. 20 Aug., 1849; d. unm., in Clarksville, Tenn., of tumor in the stomach, 28 Apr., 1882. In 1880 she grad. at Baldwin Univ., Berea, O.; was a successful teacher in the seminary in Clarksville.

228 iii Edward, b. 1 Aug., 1808; m. Harmina Thorp.

iv Julia, b. 16 Mar., 1811; d. in Northampton, 18 Sept., 1813.

229 v George, b. 22 Dec., 1813; m. Eliza and Anna Tryon.

vi Julia Miranda, b. in Northampton, 26 Nov., 1815; m. in Breckville, O., 27 June, 1839, John Talcott Mack, Jr., b. in Hinsdale, 2 Aug., 1812; d. in H., 31 May, 1861, of scrofula; she d. in Breckville, 11 May, 1853.* They had: i JOHN TALCOTT,[8] (Mack) b. 8 June, 1840; d. 14 June, 1840. ii JOHN TALCOTT 2d, b. 30 June, 1841; d. 9 Feb., 1843. iii SARAH JULIA, b. 28 Dec., 1842; d. at Hinsdale, 6 May, 1860. iv JOHN TALCOTT, b. 30 Sept., 1844; d. 5 Apr., 1846. v A DAUGHTER, b. and d. 26 Aug., 1847. vi ALICE SMITH, b. 15 Feb., 1853; (at the mother's death); d. 24 Aug., 1854, in Hartford, Ct.; all d. with scrofula in Breckville, except as otherwise stated. This was a family possessed of superior intellectual ability, but were cut off from usefulness in the world through their physical disabilities.

230 vii Phineas B., b. 2 Feb., 1818; m. Hannah F. Dodge.

viii Israel Chester, b. 30 Dec., 1825; m. Sophronia Thailer; is a joiner by vocation; res. Mendota, Ill.; no ch.

---

*The following is upon their marriage certificate:

"The silver cord that binds two willing hearts."

MARRIED.

"At Breckville, on the 27th inst. by the Rev. Mr. ——nk, Mr. John T. Mack to Miss Julia Rust of the former place."

Now Mr. Mack be not too slack,
For stir about you must,
And make to shine that Rib of thine,
That it never more may 'Rust'

June 27, 1839. Robt. H."

115 Jonathan[6] (*Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 1777; married 1805, Fanny, daughter of Cotton and Olive (Bartlett) Dickerson, of Hadley; died in Northampton, 18 Apr., 1828; she died in Boston, 24 May, 1852, aged eighty-two years. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Sibyl Partridge,[7] b. 29 Nov., 1806; m. Theodore M. Smith, a hatter by occupation; afterwards a pawnbroker in Boston. She d. 29 Nov., 1861; he d. ——; no children.

ii William, b. in N., 6 Mar., 1809; m. and removed to Canada, where he d. 13 Mar., 1846; no ch.

iii Frances Amelia, b. in N., 4 Mar., 1813; m. in N., 3 Aug., 1831, Dr. Marcus Crary, s. of Peter and Lovisa (Griswold) Parker, b. in Enfield, Ct., 4 July, 1810; d. in Cleveland, O., 15 May, 1887; she d. in same place, 20 Dec., 1871. He was a botanic physician and druggist in C., to which place he moved from Enfield in 1840. He was one of the very first in C., to successfully experiment in the manufacture of petroleum from its crude state. They had; i ELIZA ROSETTA,[8] (Parker) b. in N., 26 June, 1832; m. 1st, 20 July, 1850, Captain Chas. C., s. of Capt. Daniel and Jane (Sterrett) Read, of Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., b. 22 Aug., 1829. In 1864 she sued for and obtained a divorce from Capt. Read and m. 2d, 13 Dec., 1870, David W. Hammock, of Southington, Ct.; res. Sawtell Court, Cleveland, O. From the age of 20 Capt. Read was master of a lake vessel; enlisted as a private in 116 N. Y. Vols. Infantry, in the civil war, 1861–5; was transferred to the naval service in Miss. squadron, acting as boatswain and mate; Capt. of "after-guards," etc., till the close of the war, when he received an honorable discharge. He then returned to his former occupation. He receives a pension on the grounds of disability caused while in the service. They had: 1 *Marcus Charles*,[9] (Read) b. 28 Oct., 1853; d. 29 Nov., 1853. 2 *John Parker*, b. 10 Jan., 1856; m. 15 Oct., 1879, Amelia K. Hack, of Cleveland, O.; res. No. 4 Sawtell C'rt, Cleveland. They had: (1) Geo. David,[10] b. 29 Aug., 1880. (2) John Leslie, b. 3 Jan., 1883; d. 13 May, 1885. (3) Elsie Violet, b. 16 Aug., 1884. (4) Willie Raymond b. 19 Dec., 1888; d. 13 May, 1889. All b. in C. ii MARIETTA F., (called Mary) (Parker) b. in Northampton, 26 Jan., 1834; m. in C., 3 Nov., 1853, William Lee Holcomb, b. in New Haven, N. Y.; was an officer in the

naval service of the U. S., 1862 to 1866; res. Michigan City, Ind. They had: 1 *Harry Parker*,[9] (Holcomb) b. in C., 29 Oct., 1861; is a railroad contractor; res. Michigan City, Ind.; unm. 2 *George Butler*, b. in La Porte, Ind., 25 June, 1871; d. at L. P., 4 Aug., 1872. iii CORDELIA LOVISA, b. in Northampton, 29 Jan., 1836; m. in Cleveland, 13 Dec., 1855, Dr. George Oliver, s. of John Oliver and Catherine (Pease) Butler, of Amelia, O., b. at A., 23 Feb., 1833. Dr. B. grad. at the Western Reserve Univ., Cleveland, O., 12 Feb., 1854; regular physician and surgeon. Aug. 19, 1862, was app. ass't surgeon in the 103 Ohio Vol. Infantry, J. S. Casement, Col. commanding; 12 Jan., 1863, was detailed by medical director of the army of Kentucky, as surgeon in charge of the general hospital at Frankfort, Ky.; served three months, then returned to his reg.; from exposure incurred bronchitis; resigned 29 May, 1863; 15 June, 1885, received the appointment as a member of the U. S. Pension Examining Board of Surgeons, at C.; res. 160 Sawtell Ave., Cleveland; no children. iv ELLEN MARIA, b. 29 Feb., 1838; d. 3 June, 1838.

231 iv Daniel, b. in Northampton, 10 Apr., 1815; m. Ann and Chloe Hascall and Ellen A. Nelson.

116 Amos[6] (*Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1762; married first, —— Spencer; married second, Sophia Bailey.

He took the oath of fidelity and freeman's oath, 7 April, 1788; also 19 Sept., 1796 as appears from Harwinton records, He must accordingly have resided in or near Harwinton at least forty years and perhaps longer; probably all his children were born there. He was "a private in Capt. Parker's Co., 2d Reg., Ct. Line, 1777 to 1781, from Farmington, Ct."*

Amos Rust, Sen. was drowned in Farmington river in the town of Farmington, north of Fuller's bridge, in August, 1825. He had been fishing and when found his body was taken home ten miles in a wagon and buried at Terrysville, Litchfield Co., Ct. No headstones were ever set. The probate records of Harwinton show that Ira Palmeter, son-in-law of Amos Rust, settled the estate

* Record of Connecticut Men in the Revolutionary War.

which paid but a few cents on the dollar. Ira Palmeter and family removed to New Jersey. The following note, written to the author in 1887, will explain itself:

"Anciently, say fifty to sixty years last past, there lived in the southeast part of the town of Harwinton, about a quarter of a mile from the town line of Burlington, a family by the name of Rust. The father's name was Amos Rust. He had, as remembered, John, Saul, Amos and perhaps other boys and one or more daughters. The name of Rust is forgotten except by a very few old men. The writer is eighty-two years old. I well remember Amos Rust and sons named.

ABIJAH CATLIN."

Amos Rust was a very large land owner and he and his son Solomon, bought and sold a good deal of land in and near Harwinton.

Their children were:

i Lucinda,[7] m. and went west and was lost to the rest of the family, it is supposed she d. soon after going away.

ii Olive, m. Asa or Sheldon Dodge. They had one dau., MARY,[8] (Dodge) who m. a Curtis; he was in the Agricultural works at Albion, N. Y. They had a dau., *Jennie*,[9] (Curtis) res in or near Rochester, N. Y.

232 iii Solomon, b. 9 Jan., 1791; m. Betsey Sanford.

iv John, m. and "went west," probably to Texas; had one son, LORENZO,[8] b. ab. 1825–30. John was lost to the family.

v Hannah Parsons, b. 1795; m. 1816, Ira Palmeter. They had: i MARCIA ANN,[8] (Palmeter) b. 28 Oct., 1819; m. 1st Horace T. Cone; m. 2d, 1850, Geo. F. Redfield; she d. 15 Mar., 1859; he m. again and d. 9 July, 1871. They had: 1 *Lydia Ursula*,[9] (Redfield) d. an infant. ii IRA AMOS, (Palmeter) b. in Harwinton, Ct., 22 May, 1836, m. 1st, 1871, Lucinda Buckalews died in 1879, two children by her, both dead; m. 2d 1883; she d. 22 May, 1889; he came home and found his wife dead on the bed; died with heart disease; he d. in Jersey City, N. J., 20 July, 1890. He ran away from school in 1847, to go to sea and was master of a vessel since 1858 to near the date of his death. iii OLIVE JANE.

(The above ch. of Amos were prob. ch. of 1st w.)

vi Deborah, b. in Harwinton, Ct.; m. 1st, by Jacob Catlin, Esq., in East Haven, Ct., 16 Jan., 1826, Elias Sanford, (see note to 232) of E. H.; m. 2d, William French.

They had: i JANE,[8] (Sanford) m. Peter Van Pelt, of Perth Amboy, N. J. Jane and her mother both dead. ii ANDREW, b. ab. 1863; d. unm. The only descendant of Deborah Russ now living is W. F. Van Pelt, Perth Amboy, N. J.; unm.

vii Amos, Jr., "youngest of the family"; went to Brockport, Munroe Co., New York and was the first of the family to d. with consumption: he d. quite young, unm.

117 Aloney[6] (*Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New Hartford, Ct., 19 Feb., 1766; married 1790, Esther,[5]* daughter of Ezra and Mary (Taylor) Doud, born 3 Nov., 1774; died in Gustavus, Ohio, 9 Aug., 1865; he died in Fowler, Ohio, 29 June, 1857. He was a private in Captain Canfield's Co., militia Reg., 1781, from Farmington, Ct. After the war he was a farmer. Mr. Rust and his family removed to Ohio, from New York, in 1841. His father dying when he was quite young he was bound out according to the custom in those days.

Their children were:

233 i Amasa,[7] b. 19 June, 1792; m. 1817, Charlotte Ward.

ii Esther, b. 19 Nov., 1795; m. Benajah† Doud (cousins.) b. 1794; d. 1851; she d. 1875; he was a cabinet-maker. They had: i A CHILD,[8] b. and d. in 1818. ii SOLEN, (Doud) b. 26 Apr., 1820; m. 1st, 1847, Mary A. Houghson; she d. 1864; m. 2d, 1873, Harriet Dole; res. Hastings, Mich. They had: 1 *Arnold B.*,[9] b. 1848; d. 1857. 2 *William B.*, b. 1853; m. 1st, 1886 ——; she d. 1888; he m. 2d, Nettie Drake. He is general manager of a lumber yard; res. Stoughton, Dane Co., Wis. 3 *Solen R.*, b. 1856; m. 1883, Nancy, E. Perry; res. Hastings, Mich. They had: (1) Jennie,[10] b. 1886. 4 *Luella M.*, b. 1859; m. 1882, Chas. W. Allen. He is a carpenter; res. Howery st., Englewood, Ill. They had: (1) Edith,[10] (Allen) b. 1883. (2) Emma, b. 1885. (3) Howard M., b. 1890. 5 *Benajah A.*, (Doud) b. 1864; d. 1865. (The above five ch. are by first wife.) 6 *Alnora*, b. 1874. 7 *Hugh*, b. 1878. (6 and 7 are ch.

---

* Esther,[5] born 3 Nov., 1774; Ezra,[4] born 1732 (and Mary Taylor) Isaac,[3] born 1700 (and Abigail Stevens) John,[2] born 1650 (and Mary Bartlett) Henry,[1] (and Elizabeth ——) Doud, from Surrey Co., Eng., to Guilford, Ct., in 1639.—Doud Genealogy.

† Benajah was the son of Stephen and Rachel (Broughton) Doud, Stephen being a brother to the mother of Benajah's wife.

of 2d w.) iii ESTHER MATILDA, b. 1822; m. 1843, Wm. J. Bottom, b. 1822; both d. in Hastings, Mich., in 1869. They had: 1 *Benajah J.*,[9] (Bottom) b. 1844; m. 1869, Effie E. Ingram. He is a salesman; res. Hastings, Mich. They had: (1) Edda F. J.[10] 2 *Mary Jane*, b. 1850; d. 1852. iv MANNING, (Doud) b. 1824; m. 1849, Nancy Douglass b. 1825. They had: 1 *Saraph J.*,[9] b. 1853; res. Hastings; unm. 2 *Julia A.*, b. 1855; d. 1877. 3 *Vivia*, b. 1857; res. Hastings, Mich. v LYDIA MINERVA, b. 1825; m. 1845, Henry Jenkins, b. 1822; d. 1874; she m. 2d, Wm. Wood; res. H. They had: 1 *George M.*,[9] (Jenkins) b. 1846; d. 1866. 2 *Estella E.*, b. 1852; d. 1855. 3 *James H.*, b. 1854; d. 1855. 4 *Mary J.*, b. 1857; res. at home; unm. 5 *Benjamin M.*, b. 1858; m. 1890, Edith Carnes. 6 *Edward B.*, b. 1862; unm.; at home. 7 *Carrie E.*, b. 1865; at home, unm. vi CHILD, b. and d. 1827. vii EDWIN, (Dowd) b. 1830; d. 1847. viii CAROLINE B., b. 1833; m. 1852, John R. Robinson, b. 1832; he d. 1890; wid. res. Hastings. They had: 1 *Estella J.*,[9] (Robinson) b. 1853; d. 1857. 2 *Nelson S.*, b. 1856; d. 1857. 3 and 4 *Eli Adelbert* and *Ida E.*, (twins) b. 1861; Eli unm.; Ida m. 1880, Arthur Myers. 5 *Minnie M.*, b. 1876; d. 1879. x CLARENCE THOMAS ROBINSON, (Doud) b. 1870; resides Hastings. ix CORDELIA ANN, b. 1836; unm.; res. Hastings.

iii Samuel, b. 9 Feb., 1798; m. 2 Apr., 1858, Electa Kinney, b. 6 Oct., 1817; no ch. He d. 4 Aug., 1889, in Mesopotamia, Ohio, of kidney trouble. He died in the hope of a glorious immortality; was a farmer. Wid. res. in Mesopotamia.

iv Ezra, b. 1 July, 1800; d. 1827. No family.

v Polly, b. in Vt., 16 May, 1803; m. Abner Goff, b. in Haddam, Ct., 15 Aug., 1802; d. in Gustavus, Ohio, 17 Sept., 1885; she d. in G., 3 Aug., 1880. He was a blacksmith. They had: i ALBERT,[8] (Goff) b. 23 Aug., 1824; d. 28 Aug., 1838. ii ELIZA, b. 22 Mar., 1828; m. 1843, Collins Card. They had: 1 *Lovina*,[9] (Card) b. 9 Aug., 1845; m. 1865, Charles Pease. They had: (1) Ferne,[10] (Pease) b. — Feb., 1874. 2 *Mary Jane*, (Card) d. in infancy. 3 *Newton N.*, b. 1851; m. 1887. 4 *Isora*, b. — Dec., 1857; m. 1876, Servetus Carroll. They had: (1) Lee,[10] (Carroll) b. 1877. (2) Odra, b. 1881. (3) Baby, b. — Oct., 1886. 5 *Luzerne*, (Card) b. 1860; m. 1883, Minnie Nichols. They had: (1) Daisy,[10] b. 1884; (2) Baby, b. 1887. 6 *Orvill*, b. 19 Aug., 1864. The entire Card family res. in Clarion, Mich. iii MARY JANE, (Goff) b. 4 June, 1832; d. 24 Sept., 1839. iv and v ALONEY and ALONZO, (twins)

b. 11 Nov., 1835; Aloney m. in Mecca, O., 10 Aug., 1856, Margaret, dau. of Blakeley and Elizabeth (Roney) Johnston, b. in Gustavus, O., 8 Feb., 1835. He is a farmer; P. O., Gustavus, Ohio. They had: 1 *Albert H.*,[9] b. 4 May, 1857; m. 11 Feb., 1879, Alice Clark; his vocation, blacksmith. They had: (1) Hazel,[10] b. 1 May, 1886. 2 *Alfred J.*, b. 15 Oct., 1860; m. 7 June, 1877, Ella Evans; he is a horse-trainer. They had: (1) Frances May,[10] b. 27 Feb., 1878. (2) Robert Aloney, b. 24 July, 1883. (3) Ruby Mirth, b. 2 Nov., 1886. 3 *Fred Abner*, b. 9 Aug., 1863; m. 16 June, 1887, Emerett Hickok. v ALONZO, b. 11 Nov., 1835; m. 14 Feb., 1857, Harriet Bennett. He is a blacksmith; res. Colebrook, O. They had: 1 *Rozell*,[9] b. 31 Oct., 1858; m. 12 Oct., 1879, Lorell Halsted. They had: (1) Mabel,[10] b. 31 Mar., 1881. (2) Blanche, b. 12 May, 1884. 2 *Perry*, b. 20 June, 1860; m. 3 July, 1884, Lovina Sagaser. They had: (1) Ona Herbert,[10] b. 22 Apr., 1885. (2) Earl, b. 14 June, 1888. 3 *Leon L.*, b. 7 Aug., 1865; m. 4 Aug., 1885, Nellie Lamberton. They had: (1) Cleon,[10] b. 18 Mar., 1886. (2) Hattie, b. 17 July, 1887. vi LUKE HENRY, b. 1844; d. 10 Sept., 1848.

vi Minerva, b. in Wells, Vt., 15 Oct., 1807; m. in W., 20 Nov., 1828, Rev. Alba Sanford, b. in Poultney, Vt., 22 Sept., 1806; d. in Greenbush, Ill., 28 Aug., 1871. He was a minister and teacher. She res. with her dau., Mrs., Carrie C. Pierce, Monmouth, Ill. They had: i BYRON E.,[8] (Sanford) b. in Poultney, Vt., 29 June, 1831; m. — Mar., 1856, Caroline E. Parshall, b. in Ohio, 5 May, 1833. He is a farmer and stock-raiser; res. Belleville, Kan. They had: 1 *Clarence P.*,[9] b. in Ohio, 12 Dec., 1857; m. — Oct., 1886, Clara Chapman. 2 *Alfred G.*, b. in Ill., 10 Oct., 1859; res. South West City, Mo.; unm. 3 *Charles H.*, b. in Ill., 22 Jan., 1862; m. — Feb., 1890, Matilda Chapman; res. Belleville, Kan. 4 *Aloney J.*, b. in Ill., 7 Aug., 1864; res. Catlin, Colo.; unm. 5 *Mary A.*, b. in Iowa, 4 Nov., 1866; m. — Nov., 1883, Emmet Keith. 6 *William E.*, b. in Ia., 21 July, 1871. 7 *Newton J.*, b. in Kan., 18 Aug., 1874. 8 *Byron E., Jr.*, b. in Kan., 6 Oct., 1876. 9 *Minerva N.*, b. in Kan., 10 May, 1879. ii ELLEN ELIZA, b. in Onandaga, N. Y., 26 August, 1833; m. in Mecca, O., 10 Apr., 1853, Henry Clay, s. of Lucius and Abby Peck, of Ct., b. in Parma, N. Y., 15 May, 1826; he is a journalist; res. 1507, Portland Ave., Minneapolis, Minn. They had: 1 *Franklin Henry*,[9] (Peck) b. in Johnsonville, O., 5 June, 1854; m. 1st, in Waverly, Ia., 21 Apr., 1875, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. A. W. and Elizabeth Bean, b. in Madison, Wis., 2 Feb.,

1854; d. in Waverly, Ia., 24 Mar., 1880. He m. 2d, in Columbus, O., — May, 1886, Grace ——; he is a watch-maker and maker of time-locks; resides Des Moines, Iowa; no children. 2 *Willis Aloney*, b. 6 May, 1856; m. at Waverly, Ia., 24 Jan., 1878, Mary Ophelia, dau. of C. C. and Diana Connell, b. in Charles City, Ia., 27 Nov., 1858. He is a watch-maker and jeweler; res. Denison, Tex. They had: (1) Leslie Willis,[10] b. in Grundy Centre, Ia., 12 July, 1879. (2) Eunice Eliza, b. in G. C., 25 Dec., 1881. 3 *Florence Estelle*, b. 18 Sept., 1857; m. in Waverly, Ia., 2 Dec., 1874, Rodney Newton, s. of Hiram and Luthera (Farrar) Parks, b. in Montgomery, Vt., 27 Sept., 1851. He is a merchant; res. Albert Lea, Minn. She is professor of music. They had: (1) Fred Henry,[10] (Parks) b. at Albert Lea, 18 Sept., 1878. (2) Ethel Pearl, b. at A. L., 18 Sept., 1879. (3) Charles Harvey, b. at A. L., 13 May, 1884. 4 *Linus Alba*, (Peck) b. 24 Jan., 1860; occupation, watch-maker, jeweler and adjuster of time locks; unm. 5 *Caroline Ellen*, b. 7 Dec., 1862; m. in Waverly, Ia., 10 Sept., 1879, Charles Henry, son of Elisha G., and Mary A. Tew, b. in Fowler, Ohio, 20 Jan., 1859. He is a watch-maker, jeweler and engraver; res. Minneapolis. They had: (1) Frank Joseph,[10] (Tew) b. in Oskaloosa, Ia., 24 June, 1880. 6 *Minerva Abbey*, b. in Johnsonville, Ohio, (where all the older children were born,) 7 Dec., 1864; m. in Minneapolis, 6 May, 1886, Frank, son of Alonzo Milton and Maria Antoinette Rogers, b. in Watertown, N. Y., 19 May, 1852; res. Omaha, Nebraska. They had: (1) Bessie Antoinette,[10] (Rogers) b. in Omaha, 12 Feb., 1887; d. 10 June, 1887. 7 *Jennie Lind*, b. in Waverly, Ia., 29 Dec., 1868; m. in Minneapolis, 31 Jan., 1888, Frank P., son of Wm. and Elizabeth Pilcher, (both b. in Eng.,) b. in Plainfield, Ill., 1862; is a real estate, loan and insurance agent; no ch; res. Minneapolis. 8 *Henry Lucius*, b. in Waverly, Ia., 20 Apr., 1874; is a student. iii CAROLINE C., (Sanford) b. in Cato, N. Y., 19 March, 1839; m. in Taylor, Ill., Almiron G., son of Wm. H. and Angeline Pierce, b. in Greenbush, Ill. Was for 20 years clerk in charge of R. M. S. on the Quincy branch of the C., B. & Q. R. R. in Ill; res. Monmouth, Ill. They had: 1 *Francis R.*,[9] (Pierce) b. in Greenbush, 27 Mar., 1862. 2 *Ellen M.*, b. in Monmouth, 2 Apr., 1864. 3 *Minerva A.*, b. in Galesburg, Ill., 20 Nov., 1871. 4 *Katrina M.*, b. in G., 26 Mar., 1873. 5 *Argus B.*, b. in Monmouth, 23 June, 1874. iv JUDSON N., (Sanford) b. in Mecca, O., 8 Sept., 1848; res. Prairie City, Ill.

vii Rachel, b. 15 Jan., 1810; d. 1841.

234 viii John, b. 13 Jan., 1812; m. Polly N. Goodspeed.

118 Stephen[6] (*Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1770; married Elizabeth, daughter of James McNeal, of Scotland. Vocation ship-builder. He died in Chemung county, N. Y., about 1845.

Their children were:

235 i James b. 26 May, 1790; m. Hannah Hammond.

ii Day, born ab. 1792; d. very young.

iii Dency, b. 1794; m. in N. Y., James Warner; d. in Ill., 1857; formerly res. in Syracuse, N. Y.

iv Dicey, b. 1796; m. William Molthrop; she died in Ohio, 1870.

236 v Stephen, b. in Litchfield, Ct., 14 June, 1797; m. Hannah Wiard.

vi Amanda, b. near Hartford, Ct., — Aug., 1799; m. Edmister, eldest son of Edmister and Hannah Hammond, b. in N. J.; d. in Clayton, N. Y., 23 Mar., 1880, aged 84 y. She d. in Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 28 May, 1854. They had: i JOHN,[8] (Hammond) b. 1812; m. and had three ch; d. 5 May, 1869, æt. 57 y. ii EDWARD, b. 1821; m. ——; d. 18 Apr., 1883, aged 62 y. Had one dau., who d. 1881; son Charles d. in Los Angeles, Cal., 1886, aged 21; one son, Eddie, res. Lansing, Mich.; one dau., Myra, m. Dr. Wellings; res. Lansing. iii EVERETT, b. 7 Sept., 1822; d. at Pullman, Ill., 1 Mar., 1887; m. and had: 1 *Frances*,[9] m. — Emmons, res. Brewerton, N. Y. 2 *Dora*, m. — Carson; res. B. 3 *Ella*, unm.; res. B. iv JEROME, b. 14 Feb., 1830; d. 10 June, 1853. v JAMES, res. Ft. Collins, Colo. vi BARNEY, b. 23 Nov., 1834; d. 24 Dec., 1853. vii SAMUEL, d. — Aug., 1879; m. and had 6 ch., 3 alive. viii HANNAH ELIZABETH, b. in Taburg, N. Y.; m. in Sackett's Harbor, 23 Nov., 1845, James Putnam, s. of John Winnie, b. in Johnstown, N. Y., 12 Oct., 1814; d. at Newark, N. J., 1863; he was in the Florida and Creek wars and was serg't in the 4th Reg., U. S. A. She res. Grand Ledge, Mich. They had: 1 *James*,[9] (Winnie) b. 25 Dec., 1846; enlisted in war of 1861, in the 64th N. Y. Vols.; re-enlisted in 1864 and was among the last men mustered out of the army of the Potomac. After his return from the service of his country, he m. 12 June, 1870, Emma L. Doane; res. G. Ledge. They had: (1) Mary,[10] b. 17 Apr., 1871; d. 29 May, 1871. (2) Mabel, b. 19 Oct., 1872. (3) Jesse, b. 20 May, 1877. 2 *Walter W.*, b. 9 Jan., 1847; enlisted 1863, in 20th N. Y. Cav.; wounded at the seige of Suffolk. After his return from the field of battle, he m. Arvilla Cline, b.

in Burlington, Vt., 1854; res. Chicago, Ill. They had: (1) Walter Cline,[10] b. in Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 1871. (2) Bessie, b. in Grand Ledge, 1872. (3) Jessie, b. in Elkhart, Ind., 1874. (4) Milton Putman, b. in Chicago, Ill., 1876. (5) Ralph, b. in Chicago, Ill., 1879. 3 *Emma*, b. 12 Oct., 1850; m. 1870, Mortimer Lasher, reside at Watertown, N. Y. They had: (1) David,[10] (Lasher) died young. (2) Wilber. (3) Mertie. (4) Willie. (5) Bessie. ix LOUISE,[8] (Hammond) d. x FRANCIS, d. xi OLIVE, m. 16 Feb., 1845, Addison Lee; d. Mar., 1881; res. Dexter, N. Y. They had: 1 *Nathan*,[9] (Lee) b. 24 Sept., 1846; m. 20 Mar., 1870, Mary Dorchester; res, Watertown, N. Y. They had: (1) Jesse,[10] b. 1879. (2) Edwin, b. 1888. 2 *Frances*, (Lee) b. 31 Mar., 1848; m. 4 July, 1875, Albert Coats; res. Dexter, N. Y. They had: (1) George,[10] (Coats) b. ab. 1876. (2) Lois, b. ab. 1878. (3) and (4) Walter and Winnie, (twins) b. ab. 1881. (5) Olive, b. ab. 1884. (6) Bennie, b. ab. 1885. 3 *Alice*, (Lee) b. 6 Dec., 1850; m. 1st, Orville Gilmore; m. 2d, 3 Sept., 1887, Will Spencer; res. Wapello, Ia. They had: (1) Orville,[10] (Gilmore) b. ab. 1877. (2) Robert. (3) A Child, b. 1888. 4 *George*, (Lee) b. 26 May, 1853; m. 22 Dec., 1884, Addie Patrick; res. Dexter, N. Y. 5 *Gertie*, b. 26 Sept., 1855; m. 6 Mar., 1879, John Lee; d. 13 July, 1886. They had: (1) and (2) Monroe[10] and Sammie, (twins) b. 1882. (3) Walter, b. ab. 1884. (4) Bertie, b. about 1886. 6 *Freeborn*, b. 6 Mar., 1857; m. 6 Nov., 1884, Cora Root; res. Mt. Pleasant, Mich. They had: (1) Gertie,[10] b. ab. 1886. 7 *Ida*, b. 26 Sept., 1859; m. 6 March, 1882, John Deming. They had: (1) Ethel,[10] (Deming) b. ab. 1885. (2) Daniel, b. 1888. 8 *Rosa*, b. 6 May, 1864; unm. 9 *Nannie*, b. 14 Apr., 1867. 10 *Nicholas*, b. 21 Aug., 1870; unm. 11 *Olive*, b. 9 Mar., 1872; d. 13 Feb., 1881. 12 *Walter*, b. 5 May, 1874; d. 2 Mar., 1879. 13 *Minnie*, b. 19 Oct., 1877. 14 *Charlie*, b. 13 Feb., 1881. All the companions of Olive Lee's children were natives of Jefferson Co., N. Y., except John Deming, who was b. in Lewis Co. xii AMANDA, d. 28 May, 1854. She m. —— Herbison. They had one son, d., and one son, Lewis, and two daughters res. at Gouverneur, N. Y. xiii GERTRUDE, born in Houndsfield, N. Y., 1 Oct., 1842; m. 8 July, 1867, Jas. Wright, b. in H., 4 Mar., 1842; res. Dexter, N. Y.

vii Elizabeth, d. very young.

119 Elisha[6] (*Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born probably in Burlington, Ct., 1772;

married Dencie Elwell, of Guilford, Ct. He died in Barkhamsted, Ct., aged fifty-eight years. He died from the effects of an injury sustained while driving a load of hay through a pair of bars in a hurry; a bar struck him in the side and death resulted.

Their children were:

237 i Ralzemon Austin,[7] b. 1803; m. Eliza Ann Goodsell.

238 ii Norman, b. ab. 1805; m. Mary Hart.

iii Olive, b. in Canton, Ct., 1806; m. 6 April, 1826, Homan Seger. He d. ab. 1877; widow res. Canton, Ct. They had: i CAROLINE,[8] (Seger) m. F. M. Olin; reside Worcester, Mass. ii MARTIN, born in Canton Hill, Ct. iii HOMAN, res. W. Winsted, Ct. iv GEORGE, d. young. v HARRIET, b. in New Hartford, Ct., 29 Oct., 1828; m. in N. H., Edward Goldsmith, b. at Northfield Hill, Ct., 5 Feb., 1825; d. in Houston, Tex., 27 Oct., 1867; she d. in Houston, 18 Oct., 1867. Edward L. Goldsmith, his wife and three children left Connecticut in 1866, for Texas, arriving in Houston in December of that year; here they remained until the following October, when, within twenty days, Mr. and Mrs. Goldsmith, their two children, Arod and Edward L., and Mr. Albert Clark, the young husband of Harriet J., all died, leaving only the young widowed bride. They had: 1 *Harriet J.*,[9] (Goldsmith) born 28 Jan., 1849; m. 1st, in Winsted, Ct., 26 Nov., 1866, Albert M. Clark; he d. 13 Oct., 1867; m. 2d, in Dallas, Tex., 4 Mar., 1868, James B. Simpson, a prominent attorney of that city. They had: (1) Edna Geiles,[10] (Simpson) b. 21 May, 1870. (2) Rosser, b. 29 Jan., 1872; d. 15 Mar., 1872. (3) William D., b. 25 May, 1873. (4) James B., Jr., b. 3 Oct., 1875. (5) Olive Belle, b. 30 Apr., 1878. (6) Mary Neosho, b. 24 June, 1880. (7) Robert, b. 12 Oct., 1883. (8) Hattie McKee, b. 12 June, 1885. 2 *Arod W.*, born in Falls Village, Conn., 31 Aug., 1851; d. in Houston, Tex., 7 Oct., 1867. 3 *Edward L., Jr.*, b. in St. Charles, Mo., 29 Dec., 1859; d. in Houston, 13 Oct., 1867.

239 iv Elisha, b. 1807; m. Emeline Tucker.

240 v Truman, b. 18 Apr., 1812; m. Abigail Jewell.

241 vi Martin, m. Sarah L. Atwater.

vii Maria, m. in Barkhamsted, Conn., 2 Nov., 1835, Nelson Tucker; d. of consumption in New Hartford, Ct.

viii Dency, b. in Barkhamsted; m. 16 Sept., 1839, Benjamin Tucker; one child, died.

ix Cerissa P., b. in B., 4 Feb., 1820; m. in B., 4 Feb., 1838, Austin, s. of Simon and Lucy Fidelia (Daniels) Mess-

enger, b. in Hartland, Ct.; d. in Canton, Ct., 1861, æt. 50 y. She res. in Southington, Ct.; keeps boarding house. They had: i SHERMAN,[8] (Messenger.) ii CURTIS B., d. 11 Jan., 1878, aged 37 y. iii OBED B. iv HENRY C. v JOHN W. vi DENCY S., m. and had three daughters. When the youngest was three days old the mother died, 26 Mar., 1888; the babe d. the following Aug. vii THOMAS U. viii HOWARD A., d. at New Hartford, 14 Jan., 1867, aged 16 y. ix AUSTIN E., JR., d. in Canton, Ct., 25 Jan., 1856, aged 5 months. x GEORGE L., keeps a livery stable at Southington, Ct. xi FRANK G.

x Cyprian, (spelled his name Russ) b. ab. 1822; m. Susan, dau. of Benj. Tucker, of West Hill, Ct., b. at W. H., 25 May, 1800. He was killed at the battle of Antietam, 1864. Serg't Cyprian H. Russ entered the army soon after the outbreak; enlisted in Co. C., 8th Conn. Vols., and served until he was killed. "Sergeant Cyprian Russ, of New Hartford, Ct., a thoughtful, serious, almost was a melancholy Christian man. Service to him was a stern duty, performed with rigid exactness and courage. He died as he had lived."* Mrs. Susan Russ was still alive in 1886, and in 1883 wove over 500 yards of rag carpet.

242 xi Obed, b. 22 Aug., 1824; m. Ann Bennett.

Elisha Rust had sixteen children. Ten only (six sons and four daughters) lived to have families.

120 Obed[6] (*Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Bristol, Ct., 1775; married in Poultney, Vt., 1800, Susanna, daughter of Jesse and —— (Green) Doud,† of Poultney, born 17 Dec., 1783; died in Chateaugay, N. Y., 11 Dec., 1841. He died in same place, — Mar., 1850. He was a farmer; removed from Connecticut to Chateaugay in 1804.

Their children were:

i Sally,[7] b. 1 June, 1802; d. in Chateaugay, 1840; m. Dr. Hiram Paddock. Left two sons and two daughters; George lives in C.; Hiram lives in Williston, Vt.

ii Matilda, b. 12 July, 1805; m. 28 Apr., 1824, William V. Derby. They had: i WILLIAM H.[8] (Derby) b. in C.,

---

* Military and Civil History of Connecticut, p. 277.

† Susanna,[7] Jesse,[6] (and —— Green) Seymour,[5] (and —— Jewell) Peleg,[4] (and Merab Ward) John,[3] and Rebecca Higby) John,[2] (and Mary Bartlett) Henry[1] (and Elizabeth ——) Doud, the emigrant, 1639. See note under 117.

10 Dec., 1828; m. by Reverend Andrew Miller, in Constable, N. Y., 10 Apr., 1854, Maria W. Bell. They had: 1 *Samuel H.*,[9] b. in C., 12 June, 1855; m. in C., by Rev. Aug. Frederick, 30 Mar., 1881, Emma E. Morse. They had: (1) Roxy Maria,[10] b. in Woodside, Del., 15 May, 1882. (2) William Vaughn, b. in W. — May, 1884. 2 *Sarah Elizabeth*, b. in Constable, N. Y., 25 June, 1858; m. in Woodside, by Rev. C. Huntington, 10 Apr., 1879, Andrew Wilson Slaymaker. They had: (1) Mary Bell,[10] (Slaymaker) b. in Camden, Del., 9 Feb., 1880. (2) Fanny McNair, b. in C., 8 Feb., 1883. (3) Florence Estelle, b. in C., 1885; d, 1887. 3 *Willie Belle*, (Derby) b. in Chateaugay, 1 July, 1861; d. 13 Apr., 1863. 4 *Florence Belle*, b. in C., 4 Mar., 1866. 5 *Marshall Conant*, b. in C., 30 Mar., 1868 ii HENRIETTA, b. 25 Oct., 1831; m. in C., 5 Nov., 1853, Carlisle D. Silver. They had: 1 *William D.*,[9] (Silver) born 5 June, 1856; d. — Sept., 1866. 2 *Fordyce*, died at 5 y. 3 *Frederick*, d. in his ninth year. 4 *Cassius*, b. 4 Feb., 1870. iii SUSAN, (Derby) b. 17 Feb., 1834; d. 17 Dec., 1838. iv MARTHA, b. 5 Nov., 1836; m. in C., 13 July, 1863, John I. Van Buskirk; res. Oakland, Cal. They had: 1 *Vernon*,[9] (Van Buskirk) born 22 Oct., 1864. 2 *Hirah*, b. 2 Mar., 1868. 3 *Mary*, b. in Burlington, Vt.; d. at 5 y. 4 *Inez*, b. in B. v HERBERT W., (Derby) b. 4 July, 1839; d. in his 2d year. vi MARILLA S., b. 6 Dec., 1844; m. in Chateaugay, by Rev. Mr. Miller, 12 Sept., 1869, E. C. Smith. They had: 1 *Carl S.*,[9] (Smith) b. in Jeffersonville, Vt., 4 Sept., 1870. 2 *Mattinette*, b. in Sacremento, Cal., 14 Oct., 1873. 3 *Grace*, b. in San Jose, Cal., 21 Apr., 1875; died 11 Oct., 1880. 4 *George Derby*, b. 1 Jan., 1877. 5 *Winifred*, b. in S. J., 27 Apr., 1883. 6 *Mabel*, b. at S. J., 16 July, 1885. vii MARY ELIZABETH, (Derby) b. 13 Jan., 1846; d. 24 Mar., 1850.

243 iii Hiram, b. 20 Aug., 1807; m. Mary Hall.

iv Elisha, d. in Chateaugay, age 13 years.

v William, b. 1 June, 1812; m. Harriet Baldwin, d. 29 Jan., 1883. Left dau. Susan and grandson Selden, the latter with Wm. H. Derby.

vi Aloney, b. 1815; m. and had: Stephen, William, Susan, Helen Matilda. He d. in Burke, N. Y., 1853.

vii Obediah, (Obed) b. — Sept., 1818; m. and had Hiram, Helen and Lillian. He d. in Chateaugay, Mar., 1882.

viii Robert, b. — Aug., 1820; d. in C., 1883; m. Mary Calkins; left no heirs but an adopted daughter.

244 ix Elisha Jordan, b. 10 Feb., 1823; m. Sophia Mitchell.

121 Christopher Bill[6] (*Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Preston, Conn., 26 April, 1776; married in New York, 3 Oct., 1802, Elizabeth Schuyler, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Schuyler) Fardon, of New York, born in N. Y., 10 July, 1782; died in N. Y., 14 Dec., 1826. He died; was lost about thirty miles off Sandy Hook, 12 March, 1815. He did not like the name "Bill" and took the name William instead, by which name he was known during his business life.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth, b. 25 Sept., 1804; d. in N. Y., 31 Mar., 1806.

ii Sarah Ann, born 6 Dec., 1806; died in Brooklyn, 18 Oct., 1861.

iii Eliza, b. 5 Sept., 1808; d. in N. Y., 3 May, 1809.

245 iv William, b. 29 Nov., 1810; m. Louisa A. Hathaway.

v Elizabeth, b. 1 Apr., 1813; d. in N. Y., 11 Aug., 1814.

vi Prudence, b. 28 Nov., 1814; d. in N. Y., 26 Aug., 1815.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

---

122 Moses[7] (*Moses*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 27 Oct., 1795; married in Essex, 24 Dec., 1819, Miss Lucy, daughter of John and Lucy (Gilbert) Proctor, born in Essex, 16 Mar., 1800; died in West Gloucester, 5 July, 1880; he died in West Gloucester, 2 Jan., 1850. He was an only child. Was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Anna,[8] b. 30 Oct., 1822; m. 21 Apr., 1846, (2d w.) Eben S.,* son of Samuel and Rebecca (Reed) Flint, of South Danvers, b. 17 Sept., 1815; was a trader. They had: i EBEN WILLIS.[9] (Flint) b. 2 Mar., 1851. ii AMAH FRANCES, b. 31 Oct., 1853; d. 12 Dec., 1853.

---

* Eben S.[7] Flint was the son of Samuel,[6] (and Rebecca Reed) William,[5] (and Mehitable Peabody) William,[4] (and Ruth Newman) Joseph,[3] (and Rachel Sibles) Joseph,[2] (and Abigail Howard) Thomas,[1] (and Ann ——) the emigrant from Wales to Salem.

246 ii George P., b. 3 Oct., 1823; m. Caroline A. Bruce.

iii Theresa A., b. 25 Jan., 1825; d. 1827.

247 iv William P., b. 22 July, 1827; m. Susan E. Shepard.

v Mary Frances, b. 25 July, 1829; m. —— Nash; res. Abbington.

vi Elbridge Gerry, b. 2 Nov., 1830; m. in Springfield, 26 Nov., 1872, Ellen M., dau. of Chas. and Abigail Fales, of Brookfield; she d. at Peabody, 7 Apr., 1889. He was a tanner at Gloucester, and manufacturer of tanner's oil, grease, etc., at Peabody; res. Peabody, Mass.

vii John P., b. 14 May, 1833; m. (int. pub.) 5 July, 1855, Susan D. Mason, of Beverly; res. Peabody. They had: i JOHN D.,[9] b. 24 Mar., 1857; res. Boston.

viii Helen Augusta, b. 22 Feb., 1836; m. —— Nash; res. Arkansas City, Kan.

ix Lucy Abby, b. 12 July, 1838; m. 20 Mar., 1856, by Nathaniel Richardson, Thos., son of John and Jane McDonald, b. in Scotland. They have six children.

x Proctor, b. 5 Jan., 1840; d. 5 Sept., 1840.

123 Benjamin Franklin[7] (*Benjamin*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 7 Apr., 1804; married first, in Augusta, Me., 14 May, 1833, Livonia N., daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Sowle) Perkins, of Augusta, born in Augusta, 4 Nov., 1812; died 15 Jan., 1852. He married second, Thankful T. Bean, and they had one daughter. He died in Augusta, 24 Nov., 1858.

Their children were:

i Livonia Perkins,[8] b. 26 May, 1834; m. 17 Oct., 1855, William P., son of Rev. William A. Drew, of Augusta, Me.; Prof. William P. Drew was formerly professor of Greek and Latin in Tufts Coll., but now national bank examiner of Philadelphia; res. 3444, Chestnut St., Phila. They had: i MARY LINDA,[9] (Drew) b. 3 Feb., 1861; m. — Jan., 1888, —— Warren. They had: 1 and 2 *Son*[10] and *Daughter*, (twins) b. ab. Apr., 1889.

ii A Son, b. and d. 1835.

iii Isabel Elwell, b. 1836; d. 1838.

iv Henrietta Choate Elwell, b. 1 Dec., 1840; d. 7 Oct., 1862.

248 v Benjamin F., Jr., b. 11 Feb., 1842; m. Mary A. Nickerson.

vi Isabel Davis, b. 4 July, 1844; d. — July, 1852.

vii Mary Ella, b. 4 Nov., 1846; d. 18 May, 1882.

viii A Son, } b. — Mar., 1848; died young.
ix A Daughter, }

x Eugene Grover, b. — Apr., 1849; d. — Mar., 1850.

xi Walter Grover, b. — Nov., 1851; d. — Aug., 1852.

xii Abbie Abbott, married ——; no record; only child of Benjamin and 2d w., Thankful.

(All the above births and deaths in Augusta, Me.)

124 William Choate[7] (*William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 16 Sept., 1806; married first, in Gloucester, by Rev. Samuel M. Emerson, 21 Feb., 1828,(?) Eliza, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Carter) Lee, born in Manchester, 20 Sept., 1803; died in Manchester, 13 July, 1879. He married second, in Manchester, by Rev. D. F. Lamson, 28 June, 1880, Emeline P. Watson.

Mr. William Choate Rust removed to Manchester from Gloucester and there learned the cabinet-maker's trade when he was quite a young man. He was the first of the name to settle in that town, where several of the same family still reside. Was a cabinet-maker. He died in Manchester, 9 May, 1882.

Their children were:

249 i William Choate, Jr.,[8] b. 21 June, 1828; m. Susan C. Leach.

250 ii George Franklin, b. 2 Mar., 1830; m. Hannah Stevens.

251 iii David Lee, b. 22 Aug., 1831; m. Mary J. Landers.

iv Ann Eliza, b. 27 June, 1833; m. in Manchester, 27 Oct., 1855, Joseph L. Lee, of Cambridge. They had: i ELLA JOSEPHINE,[9] (Lee) b. in M., 14 July, 1861.

252 v Charles Henry, b. 24 Apr., 1836; m. Annie D. Grant.

vi Charlotte Babson, b. in M., 10 Aug., 1839; m. in M., 22 Nov., 1866, by Rev. F. V. Tenney, Edwin L. Hill, of Lynn; res. Lynn.

125 Addison Clarendon[7] * (Rust) (*William Choate*,[6]

* By an act of the General Court of Massachusetts, 1838, Addison Clarendon Rust had his name changed and was allowed to take the name of Addison Clarendon, which name his descendants still retain.

Moses,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 14 Feb., 1812; married in Tamworth, N. H., Miss Eliza Burleigh, daughter of John and Sarah (Parsons) Price, of Tamworth. He died in Sacremento, Cal., 1850 or 1851. Was a cabinet-maker by trade.

Their children were:

253 i James Addison,[8] (Clarendon) b. in Manchester, 30 Oct., 1839; m. Mary E. Smith.

ii Edward Hudson, b. in M., 1841; enlisted in the 6th Reg. Mass. Vols.; mustered out at Baton Rouge, La.; re-enlisted in the 26th Reg. Mass. Vols.; was shot at the battle of Winchester, Va., 19 Sept., 1864; d. in Oct., 1864, from the effects of the wounds.

iii Sarah Parsons, b. in Manchester.

126 Lafayette[7] (*William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 14 May, 1824; married — Dec., 1850, Betsey, daughter of Michael and Mary Cushman, of Boston, born in Cork, Ireland, 1831. He died in the war of the rebellion about 1864. The widow resides at 22, Sargent street, Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Margaret,[8] (Annie) b. 26 Apr., 1854; m. 1880, William Alvah Frail, a clothing dealer; res. Hopkinston; P. O. box 28; no children.

ii Michael, (Isaac) b. 28 May, 1855; res. with his mother; unmarried.

iii Susie A., b. 24 Feb., 1857; res. Lexington; unm.

iv William Moses, b. 24 July, 1859; a shoe-maker; res. in Lynn; unm. All born in Gloucester.

127 William J.[7] (*Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was baptised 15 Oct., 1829; married 28 Nov., 1856, by Rev. Chas. B. Smith, Miss Mary R., daughter of Wm. R. and Mary Robinson, of Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Mary Abigail,[8] b. 5 Oct., 1857; m. 23 Nov., 1878, Arthur, son of John and Phebe Ann (Davis) Reed; res. West Gloucester. They had: i GEORGE ERNEST,[9] (Reed) b. 17 Aug., 1883. ii HERMAN BURTON, b. 3 May, 1886. iii ELMER ARTHUR, b. 8 Mar., 1888.

254 ii William H. R., b. 22 Sept., 1859; m. Mary Lincoln Haskall.

iii George W. b. 1 Jan., 1863; d. 23 Apr., 1884. In blasting, a stone fell and crushed his skull, causing death.

iv Ellen Frances, b. 3 Dec., 1864; m. 14 Oct., 1885, Edward Story Andrews. They had: i OLIVE FRANCES,[9] (Andrews) b. 18 May, 1887.

v Asa J., b. 25 Feb., 1867.

128 Joseph Warren[7] (*Benjamin*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Topsfield, 11 Sept., 1817; married in Topsfield, 6 Oct., 1840, Elizabeth Harris, daughter of Dudley and Abigail (Broadstreet) Wilder, born in Topsfield, 12 June, 1819. He died in Salem, 6 July, 1887 at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Small. He was a shoe-maker.

Mr. Joseph W. Rust was a consistent member of the Methodist Episcopal church in Topsfield for nearly fifty years, most of the time holding some office in the church. In him the pastor always found a friend and helper and the church a warm supporter of its interests, both by his sacrifices for its support and his constant attendance upon its service. "He was a good man," is pronounced by all who knew him. His remains rest in the cemetery in Topsfield where he was born. The widow resides in Topsfield.

Their children were:

i Celia Jane,[8] b. 5 July, 1841; m. 1 Jan., 1860, William Amasa Small; res. 2, Leach St., Salem. They had: i CARRIE ELIZABETH,[9] (Small) b. 17 Aug., 1862; m. 27 Oct., 1886, William H. Derby; res. Salem. They had: 1 *Roger W.*,[10] (Derby) b. 6 Oct., 1887. 2 *Herbert Amasa*, b. 2 Dec., 1888. 3 *Paul Harridon*, b. 4 July, 1890.

255 ii Loring Aberdeen, b. 6 Nov., 1845; m. Mary C. Towne.

iii Edwin Forrest, b. 26 Jan., 1847; in the war of 1861–5. Resides with his mother in Topsfield. Unmarried.

129 Frederick Augustus[7] (*Benjamin*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 5 Sept., 1822; married about 20 Nov., 1844,

Mary N., daughter of Andrew Haines, of Newburyport. He left home in 1848 and never returned. The widow died in Newburyport, 23 June, 1890.

Their children were:

i Irwin, b. 18 Aug., 1845; d. 26 May, 1848.
ii Francis I., b. 15 Nov., 1846; d. 27 Nov., 1851.
iii Lydia Ann, b. 20 May, 1848; d. 26 Sept., 1849.

130 Samuel[7] Jr. (*Samuel,*[6] *Benjamin,*[5] *Samuel,*[4] *Samuel,*[3] *Samuel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 3 Nov., 1828; married first, 9 May, 1855, Mary Olevia, daughter of Gorham and Phebe A. (Haskall) Davis; she died 7 March, 1858, aged twenty years. He married second, in Gloucester, 28 May, 1867, by Rev. J. C. Thacher, Miss Margaret, daughter of Alexander and Margaret (McKisic) McLellan, born in Nova Scotia, 15 March, 1838. He is a dairyman in Gloucester.

Their children were:

i John H.[8] b. in Glo., 20 June, 1856; res. Glo.; unm.
256 ii Elbridge D., b. Aug., 1857; m. Sophia M. Gassoway.
(The above two are children of first wife.)
iii Lizzie M., b. 12 May, 1868; res. with parents; unm.
iv Jennie B., b. 1 Dec., 1871; res. with parents; unm.

131 Hon. Henry Bloomfield[7] (*Henry,*[6] *Henry,*[5] *Henry,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, New Hamphshire, 11 May, 1794; married first, 28 Dec., 1815, Pamelia, daughter of Stephen Horne, born in Wolfeboro, 28 Aug., 1793; died in Wolfeboro, 28 Feb., 1822. He married second, 1 Oct., 1823, Hannah, daughter of Andrew Jewett, born in Wolfeboro, 17 Apr., 1798, in Lake Hotel; died 29 May, 1888. He died in South Wolfeboro, 27 July, 1876.

He was christened Henry, but in 1822 he added the middle name, "Bloomfield," assigning as a reason that there were "too many Henry Rusts."

Judge Rust was very widely known, and wherever known highly esteemed. He always resided at South

Wolfeboro, was a gentleman of intelligence and integrity, of strict and successful business habits, of rare and engaging social qualities, courteous and affable to all, hospitable and generous, and a good Samaritan in sickness. He retained his faculties to a wonderful degree until the very close of life.

Some estimate of his public character may be found in the fact of his having served in many offices of trust during his long and active life. In 1828, he was elected to represent his town in the General Court; after serving in that capacity for two years, he was elected to the Senate. In 1832, he was appointed one of the associate judges of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire, which office he held for six years. In 1838–40 he was in the Legislature again. In 1840–42 he was a member of the Council. In 1846–7 and 1852 he was again a member of the State Legislature. All of these offices he filled with honor to himself and satisfaction to his constituents.

"In early life Judge Rust espoused the doctrine of Universalism, a faith cherished, loved and exemplified by an upright life and whose sustaining power he found sufficient to cheer and support the soul as it entered the valley of the shadow of death."

Mr. Rust was one of the few remaining of the old school, polite in real kindness of heart and hand, and many outside the large circle of his immediate relatives and descendants, will sigh with regret at the passing away of another long familiar landmark of the best old days gone by. His wife outlived him several years. April 13, 1888, she celebrated her nintieth anniversary at South Wolfeboro and forty-six days later her life on earth was finished. She was respected and esteemed by a large circle of friends. Many a person in trouble and poverty has known her word and deed of sympathy. For many years she was a firm Universalist, "believing all life here and hereafter is through Christ," which were her last words on religious topics. The last rites were paid her at her late home, June 1, 1888. W. H. Trickey, of Tufts College, spoke words of sympathy and comfort. Many beautiful floral offerings showed the

tender feelings of relatives and friends. "She lived not only long but well."

They lived on the original Rust farm bordering on Rust Pond, until 1835, when they moved to South Wolfeboro, where they ever after resided.

Their children were:

i Pamelia Caroline,[8] b. in Wolfeboro, 14 Aug., 1816; m. in W., 19 July, 1835; Ezra, son of Otis Pinkham, b. 5 May, 1807; d. 8 Feb., 1847; she d. 6 Sept., 1868. They had: i HENRY,[9] (Pinkham) b. 30 Mar., 1836; d. in Lynn, 29 Sept., 1870.

257 ii Henry Lorenzo, b. in W., 11 July, 1818; m. Lucinda Hancock.

258 iii Alphonzo Horne, b. 8 Feb., 1820; m. Betsey Furber.

iv Betsey Ann Parker, b. in W., 2 Sept., 1821; m. in W., 17 Dec., 1842, James F. Dixon, b. in Sterling, Ct., 16 June, 1815; d. at S., 4 Jan., 1845; she d. at W., 2 Oct., 1847; no children.

(The above are children of first wife.)

v Joanna Adeline, b. in W., 25 Aug., 1824; d. 15 May, 1826.

vi Charlotte Elvira, b. in W., 30 Aug., 1826; m. in W., 20 Oct., 1852, Daniel Wood, b. in Weare, N. H., 25 Mar., 1826. He has become very wealthy; has kept a boarding and hack stable in Boston, where he res.; no children.

vii Augusta Jewett, b. 19 Oct., 1828; d. 6 Sept., 1836.

viii Cecelia Eliza, b. 28 Dec., 1830; d. 8 Nov., 1856.

259 ix Albert Bloomfield, b. 10 Sept., 1833; m. Lucinda F. Rendall.

x George Erastus Parker, b. 28 Dec., 1835; m. first, in Manchester, N. H., 25 Oct., 1871, Josephine Maria Haines, of Boston, b. in B., 17 Jan., 1847; d. in Dubuque, Iowa, 11 Nov., 1878; m. second, in Hesper, Ia., 6 Nov., 1883, Lucy Agnes Pike, b. 13 Jan., 1859. He changed his name to George Erastus Rust, leaving off the "Parker." They had no children.

xi Hannah Jewett, b. 9 July, 1838; m. in Wolfeboro, 5 Nov., 1862, Geo. Burbank, b. in West Springfield, 20 Apr., 1820. In Nov., 1879, Hannah J. Burbank was divorced from her husband, George Burbank, in Carroll Co., N. H., on the grounds of desertion and cruelty. In July, 1880, Hannah J. Burbank and her only surviving child, Eliza Harvey Burbank, legally took the names of Hannah J. Rust and Eliza Harvey Rust; res. on the old Rust homestead, near Rust

Pond. They had: i GEORGE, JR.,[9] (Burbank) b. in W., 27 Aug., 1863; d. in Charlestown Dist., 8 June, 1864. ii ELIZA HARVEY, b. in C. D., 9 July, 1865; res. Boston. She is a natural artist, but has taught school for several years. As a teacher she has achieved great success. With her, painting is a gift, a pleasure and a success.

The author is indebted to Miss Rust for her interest and efforts in aiding him in the collection of genealogical data for this work. He would also make this public expression of thanks for a beautiful painting of the old Rust homestead at Rust Pond, in South Wolfeboro, executed by her expressly for the author. The painting shows the Lombardy poplar tree where Col. Henry Rust, the original proprietor of Wolfeboro, died in 1807. (see 31.)

xii Harriet Joanna, b. in W., 15 Feb., 1841; d. in W., 20 Sept., 1847.

132 Richard[7] (*Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 2 Apr., 1782; married Sally, daughter of Josiah Thurston, of Alton, N. H., born 2 Apr., 1780. He died 7 Oct., 1807.

Their children were:

i Lucy Parker,[8] b. 1 Apr., 1807; m. 19 Feb., 1829, John B. Clough, b. 20 Nov., 1800. They had: i ELIZA,[9] (Clough) b. 22 May, 1831. ii ALBERT KITTRIDGE, b. 17 June, 1832. iii MARY ELIZABETH, b. 25 Jan., 1835. iv SUSAN AUGUSTA, b. 29 Oct. 1839.

133 Henry[7] (*Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 19 March, 1785; married Nancy, daughter of Jeremiah Norris. He died 22 Sept., 1856.

Their children were:

260 i George,[8] b. 10 July, 1810; m. Drusilla Davis.

ii Louisa, b. 1 Nov., 1812; m. in Wolfeboro, 25 Nov., 1829, John, son of James McDuffie, of Alton, N. H., b. 7 Apr., 1808; d. in Alton, 1867. They had: i HENRY JAMES,[9] (McDuffie) b. 2 Sept., 1830. ii GEORGE, b. 6 Dec., 1832. iii AUGUSTUS PERRIN, b. 1 Jan., 1835. iv NANCY RUST, b. 1 Apr., 1837.

134 Thomas[7] (*Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 27 Nov., 1798; married in Wolfeboro, 19 Mar., 1823, Phebe C., daughter of John Light and Eleanor (Clark) Piper, born in Stratham, N. H., 21 Mar., 1800; died 15 Sept., 1887. He died 16 Jan., 1890.

Deacon Thomas Rust was educated in the schools of his native town and at Gilmanton Academy. He spent much of his early life in teaching school and surveying land. Was for a time secretary, treasurer and trustee of the Wolfeboro and Tuftonborough Academy. For many years was postmaster at Wolfeboro. County judge of Carroll county, and for a long number of years an active Justice of the Peace. He was a Congregationalist in religion. Became a Mason in December, 1824, and held several offices in that order. Was made a Royal Arch Mason in 1826. He was proprietor of a hotel in Wolfeboro as well as a merchant. These various offices and positions show the high esteem in which he was held in his town.

Their children were:

i Susan Jane,[8] b. 5 Jan., 1825; m. 5 Dec., 1842, Rev. Nathaniel Cogswell, son of Capt. Moses Coffin, of Boscawen, N. H., b. 24 Mar., 1815; d. 9 Jan., 1868. He was a Congregational minister; settled at Jacksontown and Piqua, Ohio. Grad. at Dartmouth College ab. 1837; grad. at Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, ab. 1841. They had: i ELLEN MARIA,[9] (Coffin) b. 2 Apr., 1844; m. Benjamin F. Stuart; d. 3 Oct., 1878; he d. 6 Oct., 1881; no ch. ii JOHN WILLIAM, b. 8 Feb., 1846; d. 18 Apr., 1846. iii ESTHER, b. 27 Jan., 1847; d. 30 Jan., 1847. iv LUCY ARMINA, b. 5 Jan., 1849; d. 5 Dec., 1874. v HENRY FARNHAM, b. 16 Oct., 1850; m. Alice Clarissa, dau. of Thomas Hogg, of Point Marblehead, O., b. 24 Aug., 1851. They had: 1 *Mary Rust*,[10] b. 28 June, 1884. 2 *Scott Farnham*, b. 20 May, 1887. vi MARY LOUISA, b. 20 Nov., 1852. vii HATTIE T. MORTON, b. 15 Nov., 1861. viii LIZZIE RUST, b. 20 Jan., 1864; m. Rev. James Putnam, son of James Putnam O'Brian, b. 9 Sept., 1861; now settled as a Congregational minister at Olena, Ohio.

261 ii John Richard, b. 23 May, 1828; m. Mary L. Peirce.

iii Thomas Henry, b. 6, d. 22 July, 1832.

262 iv George Henry, b. 26 July, 1839; m. Josephine Varney.

135 William[7] (*William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1 June, 1788: married first, Olive Deland; married second, Polly, daughter of Benjamin Evans, of Alton, N. H.; he died 25 Sept., 1848.

Their children were:

i Hannah Marble,[8] b. 23 Feb., 1821; m. 7 May, 1840, Moses, son of Moses Thompson, b. 4 Mar., 1811; Mrs. Moses Thompson res. Wolfeboro, N. H. They had: i WILLIAM RUST,[9] (Thompson) b. 4 Mar., 1841; d. 24 May, 1865. ii MOSES FRANKLIN, b. 20 May, 1846; m. 28 Dec., 1870, Abbie Helen Hersey, b. 19 Mar., 1850. He d. 23 Jan., 1890. They had: 1 *Lester Hersey*,[10] b. 8 Mar., 1873. 2 *Guy M.*, b. 1878; d. 17 Jan., 1890. 3 *Dana Moses*, b. 21 June, 1880. 4 *Helen Alberta*, b. 8 Jan., 1884; d. 23 Dec., 1889. 5 *Edith*, b. 10 Dec., 1889; d. — Feb., 1890. iii ELLA MARIA, b. 20 Nov., 1847; m. 27 May, 1866, Dr. Henry Rust, son of John Tappan Parker. (Rust descent—see 31, i, iv, 1, (3).) They had: 1 *Nathalie Sally*,[10] (Parker) b. 9 July, 1868; m. 4 June, 1890, Geo. D. Harper. 2 *Alberta Thompson*, b. 7 Oct., 1870. 3 *Henry Rust*, b. 19 June, 1875. iv ADA FRANCENA, (Thompson) b. 28 Dec., 1852. v ALBERTA ADELLE, b. 13 July, 1854; d. 20 Dec., 1860. vi FRED APPLETON, b. 20 Aug., 1857.

ii Betsey Stoddard, b. 18 Sept., 1824; m. 25 Apr., 1845, John C. Leavitt, b. 28 Mar., 1817; d. 3 Sept., 1864; she d. 29 Mar., 1890. They had: i MARY OLIVE,[9] (Leavitt) b. 29 Feb., 1848; m. 25 Nov., 1874, Geo. L. Wilbur, b. 13 June, 1852. ii JOHN W., b. 16 Feb., 1852; m. 16 Dec., 1882, Mary E. Fogg, b. 31 Oct., 1843; res. Wolfeboro. iii CHARLES E., b. 16 May, 1857. iv HARRY RUST, b. 15 Aug., 1860; m. 8 May, 1884, Lottie E. Manchester, b. 25 Mar., 1845. He resides on a part of the original grant to Col. Henry Rust in Wolfeboro, N. H.

136 Nathaniel[7] (*William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 9 Sept., 1790; married in Wolfeboro, N. H., Lydia, daughter of Jacob Folsom, born in Wolfeboro, 1791; died 27 Feb., 1819. He married second, Fanny, daughter of Andrew Wiggin, born 11 May, 1797; died 2 May, 1845. He married third, Mary, widow of Benjamin Fullerton and daughter

of James Wiggin. He died 1 Aug., 1859; interred at Wolfeboro. The widow resides in Lowell, past ninty-two years of age.

Their children were:

i Hannah,[8] b. at Wolfeboro, N. H., 1 July, 1817; m. at Great Falls, N. H. 10 Sept., 1837, Josiah Norris, b. in Sutton, Vt., 15 Jan., 1807; d. at Ft. Ann, N. Y., 2 May, 1881. Soon after their marriage they moved to Glens Falls, N. Y., where he engaged in the manufacture of lime. About 1870 they moved to Ft. Ann, N. Y. He was a strong republican and a very temperate man. Both united with the M. E. church in early life; wid. res. Ft. Ann, N. Y. They had: i WILLIAM R.,[9] (Norris) b. at Glens Falls, 10 Nov., 1839; m. first, 17 Jan., 1871, Frances E., dau. of Rev. F. Tozer, of Ft. A. Baptist church; she d. 19 Feb., 1873; m. second, 1 Jan., 1884, Mrs. Maggie King, of Washington, D. C. He is engaged in irrigating canal enterprises; res. Kansas City, Mo. They had: 1 *Edward Josiah*,[10] b. 1 July, 1872; d. 16 Apr., 1880. 2 *A Son*, d. 21 Feb., 1873. ii SUSAN ELLEN, b. at Glens Falls, 22 Mar., 1841; m. 24 July, 1863, Roger A. Haviland, a farmer at G. F. They had: 1 *Walter A.*,[10] (Haviland) b. 24 Apr., 1864. iii HANNAH MARIA (Norris) b. at Glens Falls, 3 June, 1843; m. 27 Nov., 1871, Isaac I. Finch, merchant at Ft. A. They had: 1 *Catherine*,[10] (Finch) b. 13 Sept., 1872. 2 *Herbert*, b. 12 Sept., 1875. 3 *Jerry*, b. 27 Feb., 1880. iv CHARLES JOSIAH, (Norris) b. at G. F., 9 July, 1845; d. 11 Aug., 1845. v MARTHA LUELLA, b. at G. F., 5 Aug., 1851; d. 2 May, 1854.

ii Lydia, b. 23 Feb., 1819; m. in Summersworth, Me., 5 Jan., 1842, Charles Lewis Hamilton, of G. F., b. in Moreau, Saratoga Co., N. Y., 12 June, 1819; she d. 3 Jan., 1869. He res. at G. F. (The above Hannah and Lydia are children of first w.) They had: i LEWIS HENRY,[9] (Hamilton) b. 2 Jan., 1843; m. 23 Aug., 1873, Mrs. Cornelia Patten Godfrey. They had: 1 *Alfred Patten*,[10] b. 8 Feb., 1879. ii LYDIA ELLA, b. 1 Sept., 1845; m. 12 Aug., 1882, Edwin B. Lord; she d. 1 Apr., 1887. iii EDGAR JAMES, b. 5 Oct., 1846; d. 5 Jan., 1849. iv MARTHA EMMA, b. 22 Feb., 1851; m. 15 June, 1870, Ernest Alfred Stevens. They had: 1 *Lydia Ella*,[10] (Stevens) b. 29 Apr., 1871. 2 *Martha Emma*, b. 17 Sept., 1873. v CHARLES FRANKLIN, (Hamilton) b. 25 Dec., 1853; d. 13 Dec., 1886. vi SARAH FOLSOM, b. 17 Nov., 1855; m. 7 Nov., 1877, Thos. Isaac Mills; res. Glens Falls. They had: 1 *Herbert Russell*,[10] (Mills) b. 27 Aug., 1878. 2 *Thos. Lewis*,

b. 20 May, 1880. 3 *John*, b. 10, d. 20 June, 1890. vii ALBURN HERBERT, (Hamilton) b. 27 Sept., 1857; m. 25 Apr., 1882, Julia Dennison.

iii Nathaniel Parker, b. 18 Sept., 1821; d. 23 Nov., 1823.

263 iv Nathaniel Parker 2d, b. 18 Sept., 1824; m. Sarah Ann Stoddard and Harriet Wallace.

v Frances Ann, b. 21 Nov., 1827; m. 15 Mar., 1848, Wm. P., son of William Watson; he d. in the war of the rebellion; she d. 29 Mar., 1867; no children.

264 vi Charles Augustus, b. 28 Mar., 1830; m. Mary Ann Rollins.

vii Martha Camelia, b. 26 Feb., 1833; m. 27 Dec., 1865, Wm. R. Simmons, b. in Plainfield, Ct., 14 Oct., 1820; d. 14 Mar., 1880; she m. second, 28 Nov., 1888, Joseph A. Johnson, of Alton, N. H., b. 22 Nov., 1823.

viii Alfred, b. 20 Dec., 1840; d. 1 Apr., 1842.

137 Meshach[7] (*William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 20 Aug., 1796. (He was one of three at one birth. His triplet brothers were Shadrach, who died young, and Abednego who married Hannah Mayhew.) He married first, 25 Nov., 1821, Martha, daughter of Nathaniel and Content (Hamblen) Frost, of Gorham, Me., born 12 Feb., 1803; died 25 Mar., 1835; he married second, 27 July, 1836, Sally Waterhouse; died in Gorham, Me., 1874. He was a tailor by occupation.

Their children were:

265 i William Appleton,[8] b. 22 June 1823; m. Frances J. and Sarah J. Goodenow.

ii Martha Ann, b. 3 Nov., 1825; d. 5 Aug., 1832.

iii Sarah Jane, b. 21 Jan., 1828; m. Horatio G. Russ. (see 166, iv.) no children.

iv Susan Maria, b. 15 Mar., 1830; d. 15 Sept., 1832.

266 v Nathaniel Johnson, b. 28 Nov., 1833; m. Martha Caroline Carter.

(The above are children of first wife.)

vi Charles Oliver, b. 21 Apr., 1837; d. 19 Jan., 1843.

267 vii George W., b. 17 Feb., 1842; m. first, Susan Plummer; m. second, ——.

138 Abednego[7] (*William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 20 Aug., 1796; married first, 24 May, 1820, (1819?) Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel Mayhew, of Danvers, born 1799; died in Salem, 24 May, 1828; he married second, 15 May, 1831, Sally, daughter of Richard Moulton, of Gilmanton, N. H., born in Meredith, N. H., 18 Nov., 1806; died 3 May, 1887. He died in Rutland, Vt., 25 May, 1853. Was a blacksmith by occupation.

Their children were:

i Nathaniel Mayhew,[8] b. 19 Aug., 1820; m. Emma S., dau. of Joseph Cate, of Strafford, b. 22 Nov., 1822. He d. 6 June, 1883; widow d. in Providence, R. I., 12 Aug., 1889; no children.

ii William Orne, b. 27 June, 1822; m. Lucy, dau. of Joshua Edwards, of Great Falls, N. H. She lived but a short time after marriage. He d. in G. F., 29 Nov., 1885; no children.

iii Sally, b. 4 Jan., 1824; d. — May, 1825.

iv Hannah Mayhew, b. in Danvers 31 Aug., 1826; m. first, at Roxbury, 8 June, 1848, Charles, son of Samuel Sprague and Lucy (French) Williams, b. in Roxbury, 16 Apr., 1826; d. in R., 27 Feb., 1857; was a druggist and clerk of cordage manufactory. She m. second, 28 Sept., 1881, Henry Augustus, son of James and Sarah (Rust) Folsom, (her first cousin—see 67, iii, ii.) b. in Great Falls, N. H., 30 Nov., 1821; res. 687, Parker st., Boston Highlands; a carpenter and builder by occupation. Hannah M. and Chas. Williams had: i LUCY MARIA.[9] (Williams) b. in Roxbury, 1848; m. in Roxbury, 8 Mar., 1872, Austin Tucker, son of William and Ansalina (Tucker) Horton, b. in Canton, 12 Feb., 1852. Grad. in Boston Commercial Coll. Has held various town offices. Is a grocer in Canton. They had: 1 *Alice Williams*,[10] (Horton) b. in Roxbury, 4 Oct., 1872; d. 14 Feb., 1873. 2 *Hattie Williams*, b. in E. Somerville, 4 Dec., 1873. 3 *William Austin*, b. in Canton, 4 Feb., 1880. 4 *Charles Henry*, b. in C., 28 Sept., 1883. 5 *Allen May*, b. in C., 4 Jan., 1888. ii HARRIET ELIZA, b. in Roxbury, 23 Apr., 1850; m. in R., 1876. They had: 1 *A Daughter*.[10] iii CHARLES ALFRED, b. 26 Jan., 1852; d. unm., in R., 28 Dec., 1872. iv GEORGE RYDER, b. 8 Dec., 1853; d. 19 Apr., 1856. v SPRAGUE, b. 12 Sept., 1855; d. 13 Sept., 1857.

(The above are children of first wife.)

v Caroline Fellows, b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 22 July, 1832; m. in Portland, Me., 15 Nov., 1849, Charles B. George, of Haverhill, b. in Haverhill, 29 Mar., 1829; she d. in Waukegan, Ill., 28 Mar., 1884. He res. in Elgin, Ill. They had: i MARY LOUISA,[9] (George) b. in Reading, 6 Aug., 1850; m. in Waukegan, 31 May, 1871, W. S. Watrous; res. 3248, Vernon Ave., Chicago. They had: 1 *William*,[10] (Watrous) b. at Waukegan. 2 *Harry*, b. at Chicago. 3 *Roy*, b. at C. ii CHARLES H., (George) b. in Reading, 3 May, 1852; d. in W., 9 Jan., 1872. iii IDA A., b. in North Bennington, Vt., 25 Nov., 1853; m. at Waukegan, B. J. Cloes; res. Lake Bluff, Ill. They had: 1 *Gracie*,[10] (Cloes) b. in Chicago. 2 *Gussie*, b. in Lake Bluff. 3 *Carrie Louisa*, b. in L. B. iv CARRIE EMMA, (George) b. in Waukegan, 27 Oct., 1859; m. in W., G. A. Longee; res. Holly Springs, Miss. They had: 1 *Howard*,[10] (Longee) b. in Chicago. v HATTIE L., (George) b. in W., 13 June, 1862; m. in W., W. S. Davis; res. 3423, Indiana Ave., Chicago; no ch. vi ELIZA G., b. 11 Mar., 1867; d. in W., 10 Dec., 1868. vii WALTER J., b. in W., 10 Mar., 1869; res. Chicago; unm.

vi Helen Mar, b. 25 Dec., 1836; d. — Oct., 1858.

268 vii George Washington, b. 17 Jan., 1839; m. Esther J. Fox.

viii Edgar Appleton, b. 10 Sept., 1843; d. 28 July, 1844.

ix Lydia Frances, b. 16 Aug., 1845; m. G. F. Kimball; has one son; res. 1715, Michigan Ave., Chicago.

x Laura Almena, b. 8 July, 1847; m. and has one dau.; res. 513, Cleveland st., Chicago.

139 Maj. John[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Noblesboro, Me., probably 1768; married in Lincolnville, Me., Sally, daughter of General George and Mary (Anderson) Ulmer, of Lincolnville, born in Lincolnville, 1781; died at Russ Point, (Belfast) Me., 18 June, 1857. He died in Belfast, private records say 3 Nov., 1849; "Williamson's Belfast" says 3 Nov., 1843, aged seventy-five years. He was a merchant, ship-builder and farmer; commissary and major in the army.

He owned the first store ever opened in Belfast, being one of the first settlers there.

Below are a few items which were taken from the History of Belfast:

"Major John Russ was one of the many hardy, strong-willed, enterprising men, who came here to build up a home in the comparative wilderness in the early part of the present century. He was at one time extensively interested in real estate in the village, and in navigation. At the commencement of the war of 1812 he was the sole or principle owner of a brig just launched. She lay in the dock westerly of the railroad wharf until the close of the war, at a heavy loss to her owner. The wharf which stood near the dock belonged to him and was known as long as it remained there as "Russ's Wharf." The precise year when he removed his residence and business to the locality now known as City Point is not remembered. Prior to his removal, it was known as Clary's Point; afterwards and for many years as Russ's Point.

He was a man of great muscular power but never exercised it to the detriment of his fellow men. He was a man of humor, but his mirth was never boisterous. His wife was the daughter of Major-General George Ulmer, one of the prominent men of this section of the country in the early part of the century.

Their children were:

269 i George Ulmer,[8] b. 31 Dec., 1800; m. Harriet Huse and Almatia Ladd.

270 ii Joseph Reed, m. ——. Lost on the Mississippi River.

271 iii John Augustus, b. — Dec., 1804; m. Catherine Cornell.

iv Theodore, d. 1807, aged one year.

272 v Charles Austin, b. 2 May, 1808; m. Sarah Fletcher and Emma J. Marsh.

vi Mary Elizabeth, b. 1810; m. George Clarke, Brooklyn, N. Y. He was a newspaper correspondent; former res. Malden; she d. ab. 1887. They had: i GEORGE,[9] (Clarke) killed in the army. ii CHARLES, was First Lieutenant of a Mass. Reg. iii MARY, m. Charles Petant, editor of a paper in Kansas. iv FLORENCE, m. Gilbert Bray, merchant of Deer Island, Maine. v CARRIE, m. —— Thurlough, a merchant of D. I. Her father, Geo. Clarke, resides with her.

273 vii Francis Anderson, b. in Belfast, 3 Feb., 1811; m. Mary Ann Fletcher.

viii Jane Anderson, b. 22 Jan., 1816; m. Attilias T. Ladd, of St. Louis, Mo., once a very wealthy man. She d. 28 May, 1889. He once owned a sash and blind fac-

tory in St. Louis. He d. — Sept., 1890; family res. St. L. They had: i JOHN A.,[9] (Ladd) m. Miss Paigie Buthold, of St. L., one of the wealthiest families in the city. One of the streets was named after her family. He is western agent for P. Lorillard & Co., tobacco manufacturers, 203, N. Second St., St. L. ii ALICE, m. —— Comstock, of a well-known family of St. L. iii RALPH A., m. ——; wife is an authoress; res. 11, Scott st., Chicago. iv ATTILIAS, m. ——. v JENNIE, m. ——(?).

ix Sally Ulmer, b. at Russ Point, (now Belfast) Maine, 17 July, 1817; m. in Belfast, 15 Dec., 1837, Geo. Ulmer Wilson, b. in Linconville, Maine, 11 Apr., 1804; d. in Aurora, Ill., 3 Apr., 1889; she d. in Sandwich, Ill., — Nov., 1886; he was a merchant. They had: i SARAH JANE,[9] (Wilson) d. unm. ii CAROLINE A., m. Enos Doane; he is mayor of Sandwich. iii A DAUGHTER, d. a few hours old. iv HARRIET HUSE, b. in Belfast, 6 Nov., 1845; m. first, at Ottawa, Ill., — Dec., 1861, Wm. S. Kelley, b. near Philadelphia, Pa., 1829; d. in O., 22 July, 1865. "He was a man of high intellectual attainments; was mathematical editor of several periodicals; was for ten years principal of schools in Pa., and Newark, N. J., and held prominent positions up to the date of his death." She m. second, at Kenosha, Wis., 15 Feb., 1876, Peter, son of Heinrich and Elisabetha (Kessler) Klein, b. at Nussbaum, Renish Prussia, 1 Sept., 1846. Peter Klein came to the United States in 1861 and in 1868 established the "Aurora Volksfreund," at Aurora, of which paper he is still editor and publisher. In connection with his paper Mr. Klein has a large job printing establishment in both English and German. They had: 1 *Carrie A.*,[10] (Kelley) b. in Ottawa, Ill., 20 Jan., 1864; grad. at the Aurora high school, June, 1880; m. 27 June, 1888, Adelbert B., son of Amos B. and Harriet A. (Damon) Coon. b. in Marengo, Ill., 1 Feb., 1855; grad. at Oberlin Coll., Ohio, 1877; admitted to the bar in 1879; is a lawyer and states attorney of Henry Co., Ill.; his father, the late Judge Coon, was an eminent jurist of the Nortwestern bar. 2 *Ulmer P.*, (Klein) b. at Aurora, 3 Oct., 1877. 3 *Clio Kessler*, b. in A., 9 Dec., 1881. v HELEN A., (Wilson) b. in Belfast, Me., 6 Oct., 1847; m. in Joliet, Ill., 9 Oct., 1865, James C., son of Joseph T. and Mary Mahoney, b. in Searsmont, Maine. He was Representative to the state legislature of Ill. several terms; he is at present a coal merchant at Aurora. They had: 1 *Fred Ulmer*,[10] (Mahoney) b. 5 Feb., 1867; m. 2 Nov., 1889, at A., Miss Emma Beebe, of A. 2 *Lewis Augustus*, b. 4 June, 1875. vi CHARLES AUS-

TIN, (Wilson) b. 3 Apr., 1849. vii MARY E. viii ISABELLA. ix ALICE. x ELLA F. xi GEORGE U. xii JENNIE L.

x Caroline Augusta, } d. at 18 years of age.
xi Maria Antoinette, } d. in infancy.

140 Major Joseph[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Booth Bay, Maine, about 1772; married in Jefferson, Maine, Jane[5] * Weeks, born in Jefferson, Me., about 1776; died in Washington, Me., about 1836: he died in Washington, about 1864. He was a miller and mill-wright and was Major of the militia.

Their children were:

i James,[8] m. Hannah Patrick; d. in Washington, Me., æt. ab. 60 years. They had one dau. who m. Dr. John D. Walker and res. in Thomastown, Me.

ii John, m. Sarah Gove; d. in Somerville, Me., æt. ab. 65 years. Had no children.

274 iii Lot Myrick, b. 1805; m. Eliza M. Jones.

iv Polly, (Mary) m. in Washington Co., Me., Rev. Timothy, son of Timothy and Polly Cunningham, b. in Edgecomb, Me.. Both d. in Washington. They had: i RUFUS,[9] (Cunningham) d. unm., at the age of 30. ii JOSEPH,d, æt. 20. iii LOT, d. an infant. iv SALLIE, d. an infant. v MARY JANE, b. 1822; m. James H. Huntoon; res. Aurora, Ill.; no children. vi SARAH, b. 6 Nov., 1823; m. Samuel Blood, of Concord, Me., b. 2 June, 1822; res. Chelmsford. They had: 1 *Samuel L.*,[10] ("L. S.") (Blood) b. in Dracot, 20 Feb., 1846; he was in the war of the Rebellion, 11th Reg., Mass. Vols., Army of the Potomac; was meritoriously complimented on the field in action; lost his right arm in the war; m. 1 July, 1869, Lizzie Imogene Manning, of Watertown; res. Chelmsford, Mass.; P. O. box 31. They had: (1) Charles Rowell.[11] (2) George Hosmer. (3) C. R., b. in Chicago, 18 Apr., 1872. (4) G. H., b. at Chelmsford, 1874. 2 *Leroy Ambrose*, b. in Manchester, N. H., 21 Feb., 1848. 3 *Sarah Jane*, b. in Manchester, 26 May, 1850. 4 *Joe E.*, b. in M., 17 Aug., 1857; m. Miss Lilla Quimby, Lowell. They had: (1) Edith,[11] b. ab. 1880. (2) Joe, Jr., b. ab. 1882. 5 *Josephine*, b. in M., 11 June, 1861; d. young. 6 *William Frederick*, b.

* Jane,[5] (John,[4] [and Abigail Piper] John,[3] [and Hannah ——] Capt. Samuel,[2] [and Eleanor Haines] Leonard[1] [and Mary Haines] Weeks, the emigrant from England, 1655.)—Weeks Genealogy, p. 25.

in M., 22 Feb., 1865; d. young. vii ELIZA, (Cunningham) d. aged 20 y. viii ALBERT, m. Louisa Erskine; res. S. Liberty, Me. They had three ch. ix CHARLOTTE P., m. John L. Huntoon; an extensive dealer in crockery ware in Sacramento, Cal.; is treasurer of Sacramento Co. They had: 1 *William F.*,[10] (Huntoon) b. 25 Mar., 1856; d. unm., of la grippe, 29 Jan., 1890. He had occupied the position of cashier of the People's Savings Bank of Sacramento for eleven years up to the day he died. W. F. Huntoon was one of the bright and promising sons of that Occidental city; he was possessed of a brave and noble manhood; honesty was stamped indellibly upon his face, and purity of purpose was the ruling characteristic of his noble nature; but he died and many relatives and friends are called to mourn the loss. 2 *Carrie Ella*, b. 2 Jan., 1862; d. young. 3 *Eva M.*, b. 12 Feb., 1869. 4 *Joseph E.*, b. 10 Jan., 1874; all res. with their parents. x SOPHIA, (Cunningham) m. H. B. Vaughn. They had: 1 *Frank*,[10] (Vaughn) res. San Jose, Cal. vi LUVELEN, (Cunningham) d. at 4 y. xii ASENATH, b. in Washington, Me., 12 Apr., 1840; m. in Sacramento, 30 Dec., 1862, D. S., s. of John and Harriet Baker, b. in Edgecomb, Me., 29 Apr., 1827; res. Nevada City, Cal. They had: 1 *Emma J.*,[10] (Baker) b. 6 Jan., 1864; m. 24 Dec., 1883, — Danforth; they have two ch. 2 *Edward J.*, b. 15 Aug., 1867. 3 *Lottie M.*, b. 6 July, 1871; d. 21 May, 1873. There were two other children, Bradford and Sherman, d. young; all b. in Nevada City. xiii JOSEPH E., (Cunningham) d. aged 24.

v Jane, b. 16 Aug., 1807; m. in Washington, Me., 25 Aug., 1827, Abiel W., s. of Christopher and Sarah (Dickey) Erskine, b. in Palermo, Me., 9 May, 1806; d. 31 July, 1886; all their ch. were b. in Palermo. They had: i JAMES,[9] (Erskine) b. ab. 1828; m. in China, Me., Abbie, dau. of Samuel Gray; res. in South Windsor, Me. They had: 1 *Emily.*[10] 2 *Frank.* 3 *Fred.* 4 *James Herbert.* ii ABIEL, b. ab. 1829; m. in Palermo, Hattie Jane Rust, (see 274, v) res. Erskineville, Or. They had: 1 *Ella.*[10] 2 *Anne.* 3 *Abiel.* 4 *Hattie J.* iii SARAH J., b. ab. 1831; m. in Palermo, Albert, son of Nehemiah Turner; res. Montville, Me. They had: 1 *Ava*[10] (Turner). 2 *Mabel.* 3 *Marcellus.* 4 *George.* 5 *Albert.* iv ELIZABETH, (Erskine) b. ab. 1833; m. in Palermo, Daniel, son of Joseph Tyler; res. Palermo Centre; no ch. v S— W—, b. 9 May, 1835; m. first, Susan Hisler; m. second, Annie Belle, dau. of Garland Preble; res. P. C. They had: 1 *Clara E.*[10] 2 *Effie Jane.* vi EMILY, b. ab. 1837; m. Justus R., son of J. R. Riderson; res. Rockland, Me. They had: 1

Mabel[10] (Riderson). 2 *Emma J.* 3 *Frank.* 4 *Justus.* vii MARY J., (Erskine) b. 1839; m. in Liberty, Maine, Ezra Boynton; res. L.; no ch. viii LUCY A., b. 1840; m. Nelson Jones, son of Lot Rust. (For record see 420.) ix JOSEPH, b. 1841; d. 16 June, 1845, aged 4 y.

vi Eliza, b. 13 Aug., 1809; m. Eld. Geo. Z. Mears, b. 2 Feb., 1799; d. 26 Dec., 1880; she d. 7 Apr., 1866. They had: i JANE,[9] (Mears) b. 14 Nov., 1826; m. 1851, Otis D. Maddox, b. 2 Feb., 1826. Mr. Maddox was chief of the fire department of Bangor, Maine, for 20 years until 1888; res. B. They had: 1 *Fred A.*,[10] (Maddox) b. 25 Oct., 1853; m. Rose Severance; d. 14 Jan., 1890. 2 *Charles O.*, b. 3 Jan., 1859. ii MARY, (Mears) m. William Marr; res. Somerville, Me. They had several children; one Miss Ella Marr, Somerville. iii EMILY R., b. 9 July, 1829; m. ab. 1849, Henry W. Whitney, b. 15 June, 1825; d. 31 Jan., 1868; she d. 9 July, 1857; no ch. iv ABBY S., b. 10 June, 1832; m. first, 20 Oct., 1851, Reuben Higgins, b. 4 May, 1828; d. 7 Aug., 1875; m. second, 12 Jan., 1882, Chas. Philbrick, b. 3 Aug., 1814; res. Belfast, Me. They had: 1 *Ida S.*,[10] (Higgins) b. 6 May, 1853. v JOSEPH R., (Mears) b. 15 Mar., 1834; m. 27 Apr., 1855, Emily E. Clark, b. 30 Apr., 1830. At 20 years of age Joseph Mears taught school in Appleton, Me., and when he had arrived at the age of 21 years he engaged in business with George A. Whitney, in Belmont, (now Morrill,) Me., under the firm name of Mears & Whitney. He was appointed postmaster at Belmont in 1854 and held the office until about 1868; sold out to his partner in 1856. He enlisted 1 Jan., 1864, in Co. L., Capt. Wm. T. Parker, 1st Me. Heavy Artillery Vols., as a private; was clerk of the company; was wounded at the battle of Spottsylvania C. H., 19 May, 1864; was dis. 10 Jan., 1865, on account of wounds in the left fore-arm. He was town clerk of his town from 1860 to 1863; was selectman 1863–4, 1866–8, 1873–6; supervisor of schools 1855–8 and other years. He was state senator in 1885–7; was in the mercantile business most of the time from 1854 to 1864 and again in 1880 and 1885. In 1871 he purchased an interest in a patent horse-rake which he has been manufacturing until the present time; res. Morrell, Me. They had: 1 *Addie F.*,[10] b. 28 Jan., 1856; m. 29 Nov., 1876, Samuel S. Adams; res. 483, Orange St., New Haven, Ct. They had: (1) Marie[11] (Adams.) (2) Frankie. (3) Georgie. 2 *Maud L.*, (Mears) b. 30 Mar., 1868; m. 6 Sept., 1887, Leslie F. Dagget; res. 745, Grand Ave., New Haven, Ct. They had: (1) Donald M,[11] (Daggett) b. 8 Feb., 1891. 3 *Josie E.*, (Mears) b.

5 Feb., 1870; res. with her sister, Addie; unm. 4 *Carl A.*, b. 21 Jan., 1873; res. with his sister, Maud. vi George, b. 15 Oct., 1836; m. — Aug., 1859, Alvira A Neal, b. 19 Nov., 1838. He is a merchant in Belmont, where he has been doing a general merchandising business for thirty years; has held town offices there. They had: 1 *James N.*,[10] b. 4 Mar., 1861. vii Sarah E., b. 30 May, 1838; m. 9 Mar., 1856, Sewall Mesevie, b. 9 Mar., 1836. They had: 1 *Willie A.*,[10] (Mesevie) b. 20 Oct., 1859; m. 3 Nov., 1883, Abby Gilmore. They had: (1) Ray,[11] b. 21 May, 1887. 2 *George O.*, b. 10 Aug., 1861. 3 *Bert K.*, b. 16 Mar., 1866. 4 *Freman C.*, b. 9 Dec., 1868; m. 3 July, 1888, Ida Brown. viii COTTON W., (Mears) b. 14 May, 1841; m. first, 4 Mar., 1870, Clara Paul, b. 1846; m. 2d, 21 Apr., 1883, Laura Emma Shibles. He enlisted 18 Mar., 1864, in Co. A., Coast Guards, Me. Reg., Capt. Charles Baker; was promoted to Corporal and was mustered out 28 Apr., 1865; was on the police force of Belfast four years; res. City Point, Me. They had: 1 *Grace*,[10] b. 4 Mar., 1872. 2 *Meona*, b. 5 Dec., 1873. ix BARAK H., b. 13 Apr., 1847; m. 1876, Mary E. Wilson, b. 19 Oct., 1848. He is a tailor by occupation; res. Washington, Me. They had: 1 *Bessie*.[10] b. 7 Jan., 1879. 2 *Willie G.*, b. 7 July, 1884. 3 *Bernice E.*, b. 14 Apr., 1888.

vii Emily, m. Dr. Robert E. Rider. They probably had the following children: i GEORGE,[9] (Rider) postmaster at Albion, Me. ii CHESTER. iii HELEN, prob. m. —— Wellington; res. A. iv EMMA.

141 Hon. William[7] (*Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Booth Bay, Me., 4 June, 1796; married first, Nancy Cunningham; she died in Washington, Me., 30 Apr., 1833; (this is the date upon her headstone in Washington;) married second, — Sept., 1833, Mary Worcester Farrar, born in Bremen, Me., 23 Mar., 1804; he died in Belfast, Maine, 28 Oct., 1869. She resides in Belfast.

Hon. William Rust served in the war of 1812; was county commissioner of Waldo county, Me.; was also sheriff of the same county for about four years. In 1853–4 he was alderman of the city of Belfast.

Their children were:

275 i William Maxwell,[8] b. 14 Dec., 1818; m. Miss Martha J. Weeks.

ii Martha R., b. in Washington, Me., 10 Mar., 1821; m. 12 Nov., 1851, William Johnson, son of Johnson[7] * and Loee (Starrett) Thurston, of Appleton, Me., b. 22 Jan., 1826; she d. 23 Aug., 1860; he m. second, Martha Jane Philbrick. He enlisted in 28 Me. Reg. as an orderly Sergeant; was representative in the Me. legislature in 1873.

276 iii Joseph, b. 19 Dec., 1822; m. Zipporah Patrick.

277 iv John D., b. 10 Mar., 1825; m. Amelia Rust and Sarah M. Loring.

v Mary E., b. 10 Sept., 1827; m. Capt. Weston Reed, of Ferndale, Cal.

278 vi Albert S., b. 6 Mar., 1829; m. Wealthy B. McClure.

vii Annie, (christened "Nancy Annie," but after grown she dropped "Nancy,") b. in Washington, 27 Apr., 1833; was only three days old when her mother died; m. 18 Aug., 1865, Samuel S. Johnston, b. in Jones Co., Ia., 4 Aug., 1844. He was president of the City Board of National City, Cal., 1888; res. N. C. They had: Daisy, (adopted) b. 1875.

279 viii James Alonzo, b. 23 Apr., 1834; m. Laura Abbie Waymouth.

ix Jane M., b. in Belmont, Me., 25 Dec., 1835; m. 5 July, 1855, Capt. Alonzo Shute. They had: i FLORA ELLA,[9] (Shute) b. 16 Apr., 1856; d. 23 Mar., 1857. ii FRED ALONZO, b. 4 Jan., 1862; m. 1884, Minna Ferguson, of Alhambra, Cal.; res. Ferndale, Cal. iii RALPH D., b. 4 Sept., 1866; m. 22 Mar., 1888, Miss Orilla C. Knight, of Belfast, Me. iv VESTA JANE, b. 7 Aug., 1872; d. 3 Feb., 1875.

x Oscar, b. 9 Oct., 1837; was master of a vessel; d. unm.

xi Augusta, b. in Belmont, Me., 8 May, 1842; (her father's Bible says 1839;) m. in Hydesville, Cal., 6 Mar., 1872, John G. Graham, b. in Nova Scotia, — Jan., 1838. He is a stock-raiser in Eureka, Cal. They had: i MARY BLANCHE,[9] (Graham) b 6 Mar., 1873. ii GERTRUDE, b. in Hydesville, 20 Oct., 1876.

xii Emma I., b. in Belfast, Me., 26 Mar., 1850; m. in B., 26 Dec., 1870, Silas D. Brown, Jr., b. in B., 30 Apr., 1848; res. Leadville, Colo. They had: i WILLIE O.,[9] (Brown) b. in B., 8 Feb., 1873 d. 16 Feb., 1873. ii

---

* William J. was son of Johnson[7] (Daniel,[6] Deacon Daniel,[5] Daniel,[4] Thos.,[3] Thos.,[2] John[1]) Thurston.

MYRA A., b. in East Saginaw, Mich., 8 Feb., 1874. iii BERTHA RUST, b. in B., 16 June, 1876; d. 18 Dec. 1878. iv CLARA AUGUSTA, b. in B., 17 May, 1879. v BERTHA, b. at Leadville, Colo., 6 Mar., 1885. vi FLORENCE GREENLAW, b. in L., 1 Feb., 1887.

142 Maj. John[7] (*Jonathan*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born Thursday, 7 Aug., 1788; married Martha Hamblin, of Gorham, Me.; died in Lynn county, Iowa Territory, 22 Aug., 1838.

Major John Russ, with six mechanics went to Dubuque, Iowa, about 1827, and commenced the erection of a saw-mill two miles above the present site of Dubuque. He was really the first settler at Dubuque, although the state histories place the date of the first settlement in 1830. Major Russ left Maine with his help, among whom was his brother-in-law, Samuel Dakin, a mill-wright. The entire party took sick and died. The ruins of the unfinished mill can still be traced.

Their children were:

i George.[8]

ii John.

iii Charles.

iv Daniel.

v Martha Ann, m. Dr. Ira Thing, of Mount Vernon, Me. They had: i EVERARD RUSS,[9] (Thing) m. Harriet Josephene, dau. of Gilman and Harriet Sleeper. (Everard Russ Thing changed his name to Everard Russ.) He is the only living descendant (except his son Harry B.) of Major John Russ. He was in the Federal army where he lost an arm; holds the position of clerk, in Portland, Me., Custom House, but res. at Freeport, Me. They had: 1 *Harry Bertram*,[10] (Russ) b. in Frederick, Md., 25 Mar., 1875.

vi Hannah.

vii Rosamond.

143 Henry[7] (*Jonathan*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Farmington Falls, Me., Friday, 21 May, 1790; married in Strong, Me., 1

May, 1817, Alice, daughter of Richard and Martha (Reed) Clark of Strong and Damariscotta, Me., born in Strong, 9 Nov., 1795; died at Farmington Falls, 26 Sept., 1858 He died at Farmington Falls, 16 March, 1854. He was owner of a saw and flouring mill.

Their children were:

i Mary.

ii Martha Clark.

iii Lovinia.

iv Cornelia Dennis, b. at Farmington Falls, Maine, 1 Mar., 1830; m. at Kents Hill, Me., 14 June, 1855, Barnard, son of Samuel and Julia (Jones) Daggett, of Farmington, Me., b. in New Vineyard, Me., 7 May, 1827. He d. at Britt, Ia., 14 Mar., 1879. He held several township offices and was sheriff and county treasurer of Hancock county. The wid. res. at Britt. They had: i ALICE,[9] (Daggett) m. —— Heal; res. in B. ii BRADFORD BRUSH. iii ELIPHALET CLARK, d. in infancy.

144 Hon. Jonathan[7] (*Jonathan*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Farmington, Me., Wednesday, 7 Dec., 1803; married first, at Farmington Falls, Maine, 14 Dec., 1852, Miss Sarah E., daughter of Calvin and Abigail (Johnston) Bragdon, born in York, Me., 22 May, 1832; died in Farmington Falls, 30 Oct., 1854; married second, at same place, 9 Oct., 1867, Miss Ellen N. Bragdon, sister to his first wife, born in York, Me.

Jonathan Russ was a farmer, an oil maker and at one time owned and operated a large saw-mill and with the exception of a few years' residence in New Sharon, he passed his long and useful life in the community in which he was born.

Hon. Jonathan Russ was quite a prominent man, having for several years been one of the selectmen of Farmington and was honored with the same trust when a resident of New Sharon. He was elected two terms to the Maine legislature and was a member of the state valuation committee; was also county commissioner for several year. These offices he filled with credit to himself and satisfaction to his constituents. He was a member

of the famous convention at Strong, Me., in 1854, where the Republican party was born. He attended this convention as a Morrill democrat, and, like many others, identified himself with the new party, to which he ever after gave allegiance. In 1856, he attended the national convention at Philadelphia, which nominated Freemont and Dayton as candidates for president and vice-president.

During his entire life those who knew him best placed the most confidence in him as a man of judgment and strict integrity. He was a man of a very kind heart, a kind husband and an exemplary father. He was a Universalist from childhood, and was a member of the society at Farmington, to which Rev. Zenas Thompson ministered from 1828 to 1834.

Their children were:

i Jonathan,[8] b. 30 Oct., 1853; res. in Haverhill, where he is engaged in the Essex National Bank; was the only child of Jonathan's first wife, Sarah E.; unm.

ii Harry, (Henry) Servey, b. 8 July, 1868; res. at home in Farmington Falls, Me.; unm.

iii Annie Moe, b. 23 June, 1872; res. at home at F. F.; unm.

145 Hiram[7] (*Jonathan*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born Sunday, 3 Aug., 1806; married 24 Nov., 1831, Charlotte Teague, of New Sharon, Me. He is still living and resides at Farmington Falls, Me.

Their children were:

i Vesta, m. B. F. Davis, of Farmington, Me. They have two children, Hiram and Charles.

ii Frances.

146 Moses[7] (*Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 June, 1800; baptised in Essex, 18 Nov., 1804; married 5 Apr., 1824, Judith, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Haskall) Burnham,

born in Gloucester, 9 Dec., 1804; died very suddenly, of inflamation of the lungs, 12 Apr., 1874; he died in Gloucester, 1 May, 1876. He kept a fish market.

Their children were:

280 i Sylvester,[8] b. 25 Feb., 1825; m. Rachel Swift.

ii Judith, b. 5 Aug., 1827; d. — Jan., 1833; burnt to death.

281 iii Moses, Jr., b. 1 Oct., 1830; m. Ellen Hazell.

iv Samuel, (twin to Moses,) b. 1 Oct., 1830; d. — Oct., 1830.

v Samuel Burnham, b. 13 Sept., 1833; lost at sea with his brother Sylvester, in the "Golden Fleece;" unm.

vi James William, b. 31 Oct., 1835; d. 1837.

282 vii William Burnham, b. 20 July, 1838; m. Louisa Bridges.

147 Daniel[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hamilton, 4 Apr., 1800: married in Wenham, 4 May, 1824, widow Mehitable (Dodge) Potter, born in Dunbarton, N. H., 1784; died in Hamilton, of cancer, 12 Nov., 1857, aged seventy-three years. He was station agent on the Eastern R. R., at Hamilton; died very suddenly, of heart disease, while at his post of duty, 31 Jan., 1856.

Their children were:

i Priscilla Ann,[8] b. in H., 1825; m. 19 Apr., 1846, Emerson P. Dodge. They have a family; res. at Hamilton.

283 ii John Potter, b. in H., 12 Sept., 1828; m. Harriet Webster.

iii Lydia Fuson, b. 1829; m. John Bradstreet; res. in Hamilton.

148 Capt. Henry[7] (*Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 Jan., 1787; married 1 Jan., 1822, Mary L., daughter of William and Kate (Nixon) Stowell, of Paris, Me., born 9 Nov., 1791; died in Norway, Me., 17 June, 1846. He died in Haverhill, 9 June, 1863.

He resided in Salem and Boston until he was twenty-one years of age. He then went to Norway, where he remained until the last two years of his life, which he

spent in Haverhill. Capt. Rust was treasurer of his town and county and filled various other offices; was justice of the peace, captain of the militia, land surveyor and farmer, and served a short time in the war of 1812.

Their children were:

i Sarah,[8] b. 22 Feb., 1824; d. 5 Nov., 1828.

ii Henry, b. 26 Sept., 1825; d. 11 Nov., 1828.

iii William Stowell, b. 20 July, 1827; d. 4 Sept., 1828.

iv Sarah, b. 22 Oct., 1829; d. 6 Apr., 1843.

v Mary R., b. 13 Mar., 1831; m. 23 May, 1860, Henry Nettleton Merrill, of Haverhill, an attorney-at-law; res. H. She d. 17 Feb., 1891. The following is an extract from the obituary notice in the *Evening Gazette*, of that city, of Feb. 17, 1891:

"The death of Mrs. Mary Rust, wife of Henry N. Merrill, Esq., residing at No. 30, Lincoln Ave., was, to many, the sudden and unexpected announcement of this morning, while to those holding nearer relations of acquaintance and association it may not have been so entirely an unexpected event, but it was to all a blasting and crushing of fond hopes of longer life in store for her. Some time since, a deep bereavement came upon her in the loss of an only son, and that, added to severe bodily ills, bore heavily upon her until the end came and at last quite suddenly. She was a native of Maine, but had resided here in the neighborhood of thirty-five years, during which time friendships had been formed and associations had grown up, the sundering of which will be painful and afflictive. Those who have counted her as a member of their circle of association will long and fondly cherish her memory, and will deeply sympathise with her afflicted companion."

Mrs. Merrill became very much interested in this work and contributed considerable data of her line.

They had: i HARRY RUST,[9] (Merrill) b. 13 Nov., 1867. In 1888 he was a student in Harvard College. He was a young man of bright intellect and great promise. He was not in good health. He visited his parents at their home in Riverside and as he took his departure for his studies at Harvard he was suddenly attacked with hemorrhage. He was placed in a carriage, but before he could reach his father's residence, the life of a promising and only son had passed away. He d. 1 Oct., 1888. ii KATIE LOUISA RUST, b. 5 Feb., 1873.

284 vi Henry 2d, b. 2 Dec., 1833; m. Kate Hobbs.

149 Thomas Adams[7] (*Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 15 Jan., 1798; married first, in Richmond, Va., by Rev. Daniel Roper, 13 May, 1823, Abbie L. Williams, born 26 Feb., 1799; died 8 Oct., 1837; married second, in Richmond, Va., 29 Mar., 1839, by Rev. James B. Taylor, Harriet Willis, daughter of Reuben and Mary Freeman, born 27 Sept., 1817; died 5 Mar., 1844; married third, in Boston, by Rev. R. C. Waterson, 12 May, 1845, Phebe Cutler, daughter of Ephraim and Lydia (Leonard) Chamberlin, of Centre Harbor, N. H., born in Centre Harbor, 11 Sept., 1824. He died at Richmond, Va., 16 Jan., 1882. He was a hardware merchant.

Their children were:

i Mary Frances,[8] b. 15 June, 1827; d. 27 May, 1829.

ii Cornelia Lathrop, b. 25 Jan., 1831; m. in Richmond, Va., by Rev. Moses Hodge, 3 Oct., 1850, Woodbury B. Bigelow, b. 5 Oct., 1829. Mr. Bigelow was bookkeeper and Notary Public in and for the State Bank, of Richmond, for eighteen years since the war. He was with the old Farmers' Bank, of Va., thirteen years before the war. He d. 3 Oct., 1888, on the 38th anniversary of his wedding. He was a member of the order A. F. and A. M.; wid. res. 221 S. 3d st., Richmond. They had: i ARCHIBALD BLAIR,[9] (Bigelow) b. 25 July, 1851; m. by Rev. Dr. William Jandrain, 15 Nov., 1887, Miss Blanche Bargamire, of Richmond. He is a bookkeeper. ii MARY WILLIAMS, b. 14 Sept., 1856; m. by Rev. Dr. Moses Hodge, 26 Apr., 1876, Chester A. Delaney. They had: 1 *Josephine.*[10] (Delaney) 2 *Mamie.* 3 *Nellie.* iii WILLIAM M., (Bigelow) b. 15 Aug., 1860. He is a rapid and correct calculator; is entry clerk for a large wholesale house in Richmond; res. 221 South third street.

iii Thomas, b. 15 Oct., 1833; d. 13 Sept., 1834.

iv Sarah Ann, b. 3 Sept., 1836; d. 21 Jan., 1837.

(The above are children of first wife.)

v Henry Freeman, b. 29 Jan., 1840; d. 10 Jan., 1873.

vi Charles Francis, b. 24 June, 1841; d. 31 July, 1843.

285 vii Edward Freeman, b. 31 Jan., 1843; m. Julia Cabell.

(The above are children of second wife.)

286 viii Charles Manning b. 12 Feb., 1846; m. Mary L. Wood.

ix Annie Cooledge, b. 12 Nov., 1847.

287 x Emery Chamberlin, b. 31 Oct., 1849; m. Mary H. Bertram.

xi Lydia Quarles, b. 15 July, 1851; m. in Boston, 3 Dec., 1883, Frederick Perkins, son of James, Jr., and Elizabeth Ann (Sargent) Staniels, b. 16 Apr., 1855; res. 12 Westminster st., Roxbury, Mass.

xii Rosa Heaton, } b. 25 Dec., 1852. d. in Richmond, Va., 15 June, 1863.

xiii Augusta, } d. 16 Aug., 1853.

xiv Helen Waterson, b. in Appleton, Me., 3 Aug., 1854; m. in Boston, 8 Sept., 1875, Fred Pulmer, b. 20 Nov., 1852. They had: i HELEN LOUISA,[9] (Pulmer) b. in Boston, 25 July, 1876.

xv Channing, b. at Richmond, Va., 17 Mar., 1858; m. in Trinity Church, Boston, 2 Oct., 1884, Caroline Mabel, dau. of Seth Fisher and Mehitable Bean (Chamberlin) Frost, b. in Brighton, 27 May, 1857. He graduated at the Dwight German school, Boston, 2 July, 1874; is with the Mutual Life Insurance Co., of N. Y.; res. Surrey Street, Boston; no ch.

xvi James McCaw, b. 8 July, 1859; is an electrician by vocation; res. Nicolet Ave., Minneapolis, Minn.; unm.

150 John[7] (*Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 8 Mar., 1814; married in Salem, 27 Aug., 1840, Susan, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Elizabeth West, removed to Louisville, Ky.; engaged in the hardware business; died in New Orleans, while on a trip for his health, 9 July, 1847. His remains were buried in Louisville. The widow resides with her widowed daughter in Salem.

Their children were:

i Henry West,[8] b. in Louisville, Ky., 31 Aug., 1842; d. 3 May, 1860; vocation, jeweler.

288 ii John Otis, b. 15 Nov., 1843; m. Clara J. Stark and Sarah E. Bray.

iii Mary Elizabeth, b. in Louisville, Ky., 10 Jan., 1846; m. 2 Apr., 1868, Robert Warren, son of Robert and Sarah Reeves. He enlisted 17 Apr., 1861, as a private in Co. J., 8th Mass. Vols.; dis. 1 Aug., 1861; re-enlisted and was elected 2d Lieut.; promoted to 1st Lieut. and then to Captain and had command of his company at the taking of Port Hudson; was finally dis. 15 Aug., 1864. After his return he married and engaged in

the oil business; 11 Oct., 1869 he was fatally wounded by an oil explosion in Lynn; d. 16 Oct., 1869, aged 27 years. They had: i MARY WEST,[9] (Reeves) b. 20 Apr., 1869; wid. res. 24 Prospect st., Salem.

151 William Wallace[7] (*Wallace*,[6] *Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Cambridge, 17 Dec., 1804; married first, in Ipswich, 24 July, 1825, Miss Hannah P. Haskell, born 2 Oct., 1807; died 15 Dec., 1827; married second, 10 Oct., 1830, Mary Jane Pettengill of Newburyport, born 2 Oct., 1808; died 24 Feb., 1839; married third, 15 Sept., 1844, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Caldwell, of Ipswich, born 23 Nov., 1810; died 30 Nov., 1884; he died 8 Oct., 1885. Mary Caldwell Rust was known and loved for her kind and charitable disposition. She entertained no evil thought of her neighbors. She loved her family and did her full part to render each member of it happy and when the death angel came she was ready to obey without a murmer.

Mr. William W. Rust was considered a good neighbor, a kind husband and an affectionate father. For several years he had patiently waited for the silent boatman to carry him over the river where loved ones had gone before. "Thou art now where oft on earth thy spirit longed to be." He was a shoe-maker.

Their children were:

289 i William Wallace, Jr.,[8] b. 27 Apr., 1827; m. Louisa Pitts. (The above was child of the first wife.)

290 ii Augustus Moses, b. 27 Apr., 1832; m. Charlotte E. Jackson.

iii Matilda Adaline, b. 21 Aug., 1834; m. 9 Apr., 1864, Thomas Jefferson Downs; d. of cancer, 2 Apr., 1884; no children.

iv Mary Evaline, b. in Ips., 11 Apr., 1837; m. first, in Ips., 6 Jan., 1859, Amos Greenville Jewett; he d. 22 July, 1869; she m. second 23 Mar., 1878, John C. Forbes, of Argyle, Nova Scotia. He is a heel manufacturer in Rowley. They had: i AMOS EVERETT,[9] (Jewett) b. 16 June, 1862; is in company with his step-father; has superior musical ability and is leader of the brass band in Rowley and Ips. ii ALFRED R., b. 12 Aug.,

JACOB T. RUST

DIED

In Winfield, Montcalm Co., Mich.,

July 25, 1861.

AGED

61 Ys., 7 Ms., 15 Ds.

1866; is at work with his step-father. (The above are children of the first husband.) iii LEROY B., (Forbes) b. 28 Dec., 1878; d. the following May. iv MARION G., b. 18 Dec., 1881. The last two are children of the second husband, Mr. Forbes.)

v Edmond Murphy, b. 17 Jan., 1839; d. 5 Apr., 1839.

(The above are children of second wife.)

vi Hannah Jane, b. 5 June, 1845; res. in Ips.; unm.

vii Maria Ackerman, b. 1 Mar., 1850; m. 10 Mar., 1875, Benj. Franklin, son of Benj. F. and Martha Preston, b. — May, 1851; a coal and ice dealer; d. in Wakefield, 29 Nov., 1881. The wid. res. Ips. She was a graduate of the Salem Normal school in the class of 1869, and had the honor of being chosen class poetess, on which occasion she wrote and rendered with great credit, a poem entitled "Sunny Gleams of Life." She followed teaching as a vocation from the spring of her graduation until her marriage. They had: i FREDERICK DANA,[9] (Preston) b. in Cambridge, 3 Dec., 1875; d. 26 Jan., 1876. ii BERTHA MAY, b. in Ips., 8 Sept., 1877.

152 Jacob Towle[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in North Danville, Vt., 10 Dec., 1799; married in Kellyvale, (now Lowell,) Vt., by John Harding, Esq., 22 June, 1826, Marinda E., daughter of Ethan and Hannah (Gordon) Allen;* witnesses Robert and Lucy Allen; she was born in Aurelius, N. Y., 8 Apr., 1808.

Jacob Towle Rust was a man possessed of more than

---

*Mrs. Marinda E. (Allen) Rust was the eldest child of Ethan Allen, born 1784, and Hannah Gordon, daughter of John Gordon, from Scotland 1763, (a Revolutionary soldier) and Esther Snow.) Ethan Allen and Hannah Gordon were married 5 Sept., 1805. Their children were: 1 Marinda E., born 8 Apr , 1808; married Jacob T. Rust. 2 John G., born 16 Feb., 1811; married Nancy M. Crane. 3 Ethan, born 31 Mar., 1813; married Zilpha Sabin. 4 Emory, born 24 Feb., 1817; married first, Fanny Clark; married second, 17 Dec., 1889, Miss Helen F. Granger. 5 Zilpha, born 2 Nov., 1820; married first, Samuel Hall; married second Henry Walbridge. 6 Hannah, born 28 Sept., 1826; married Hiram Stephenson. 7 Rachel, born 5 Mar., 1830; died 23 Jan., 1843.

Ethan Allen above was the son of William Allen, born 1752, (a Revolutionary soldier) and Zilpha Gilbert, daughter of deacon Othniel and Rachel Gilbert married 8 Aug., 1773. Their children were: 1 Peletiah, born 25 June, 1774. 2 Zadock, born 24 May, 1776; was a doctor 3 Josiah, born 22 March, 1778. 4 Rachel, born 2 Mar., 1780; married David Dimmick 5 Polly, born 5 Dec., 1781; married Silas Cook. 6 Ethan, born 17 Feb., 1784; married Hannah Gordon. 7 Achsah, born 15 May, 1786; married Isaac Cutting. 8 and 9 Sukey and Sally, born 4 July, 1788; Sally married Luther Barrett. 10 Emory, born 4 June, 1790; drowned while crossing a river with army express, war of 1812. 11 Robert, born 20 June, 1792; married Lucy Smith. 12 William, born 11 July, 1794; married

ordinary ability. Born in a new and comparatively unsettled country, his opportunities for an education were very limited. However through the zeal and indomitable energy of his parents he was enabled to attend the country school and learned his first lessons while sitting upon the slab bench. As he grew into manhood his time was divided between hard labor on a new farm and the school room until he had acquired a first-rate common-school education, and, while he never taught school as a vocation the children and young folks of the neighborhood "went to 'Jake' to help them out in arithmetic."

He remained with his father on the new farm until it was cleared up and several years after he had attained his majority and finally the property was willed or given to a younger brother who had never aided in making it a farm.

In early life he became interested in politics and took a very active part in the campaign of 1840 in favor of Van Buren. Being very proud-spirited he was made sore by the defeat of "his man" and the election of Harrison. He was one of the best posted men of his day, particularly on political and religious subjects. When the author visited his native state in 1889, several of the former associates of Mr. Rust in his early life made the remark, "Jake Rust was the best posted man in this country."

Though possessed of a stainless character, sterling integrity and a heart overflowing with sympathy, he was

---

Katie Lockwood. 13 Zilpha, born 15 Aug., 1796; married Broderick Dillingham. 14 Ira, born 13 Apr., 1799; lost. 15 Roswell, born 13 June, 1801; married Celia Sprague. 16 Othniel G., born 20 Aug., 1804; lost.

William Allen above was the son of William Allen, born 1726 and Susanna Packard, daughter of Joseph Packard, born 1748. Their children were: 1 Susanna, born 1750. 2 William, born 14 May, 1752. 3 Rhoda, born 1754. 4 Edward, born 1756. 5 Elijah, born 1758. 6 Abel, born 1760. 7 Robert. 8 Betty, born 1767. 9 Polly. 10 Sally. 11 John, born 1771.

William Allen above was the son of Josiah Allen, born 1677, and Mary Read, daughter of Micah Read. Their children were: 1 Micah, born 1708. 2 Josiah. 3 Mary. 4 Esther. 5 Sarah. 6 Nathan, born 1722. 7 Betty, born 1724. 8 William, born 1726.

Josiah Allen was son of Samuel Allen, born 1632, and Sarah Partridge, daughter of George Partridge, of Duxbury. Their children were: 1 Samuel, born 1660. 2 Essiel, born 1663. 3 Mehitable, born 1665. 4 Sarah, born 1667. 5 Bethiah, born 1669. 6 Nathaniel, born 1672. 7 Ebenezer, born 1674. 8 Josiah, born 1677. 9 Elisha, born 1679, 10 Nehemiah, born 1681.

Samuel Allen above was son of Samuel Allen, born in England, who, with his wife, Ann, emigrated to America from Bridgewater, Somerset Co., Eng., 1820. They settled in Braintree, Mass. and they were supposed to be the first Allens to settle in America. Their children were: Samuel, born 1632. 2 Joseph, born 1634. 3 James, born 1636. 4 Sarah, born 1639. 5 Mary. 6 Abigail.

not a successful man in business matters, but there was much that came not to the knowledge of the world to account for it. Few men, attaining the age of sixty years, ever encounter the constantly recurring obsticles and barriers that came in his way. At twenty-five he was thrown from a sleigh, resulting in a physical disability from which he never recovered and which rendered him an easy prey to the tortures of rheumatism. Once he was suddenly left penniless among strangers, with a large family to care for, under the most trying circumstances, and thus one adversity succeeded another until the culminating point was reached when the entire family was stricken with that loathsome scourge, the small-pox, from which one daughter, the youngest, died. One son left his home at the promising age of 16 years, never to return. One daughter, just blooming into the loveliness of womanhood, was called from earth by the dark-winged messenger. A child of the oldest daughter who, with her husband at that time constituted a part of the family, died. Through all these trials and afflictions, Mr. Rust bore up and continued his struggle for a clear sky. Meanwhile he never forgot to bestow his affection and tender care bountifully upon his faithful companion, or his parental care upon his children. His children, mindful of his cares and affection, remember with pleasant thoughts the paternal love, the faithful instruction, the rigid discipline, the constant care and the unlimited interest he had in and for them.

No man could be more honest or true, and few try harder to live an exemplary Christian life than he.

After leaving the homestead Mr. Rust went into a flouring mill in North Danville, at which business he continued for fifteen years. In 1844 he removed with his family of eight children to the west. Illinois being the objective point where he expected to locate and with his family of sons make a new home in that then new country. On his arrival at Beaver, Pa., he was obliged to remain a few days before proceeding; while here the calamities above noted overtook him. After two years' sojourn in Pennsylvania he returned to Ohio where he had tarried with his family when he first removed from

Vermont; here he remained until the fall of 1851 when he removed to Michigan and purchased property in Winfield, Montcalm county, where he made a very pleasant home and where he resided until 26 July, 1861, when he died. Nice marble headstones mark the spot of his last resting place in Winfield, Michigan.

MOTHER.

The poet, Coleridge, says:

> "A mother is a mother still,
> The holiest thing alive."

MOTHER—what a wonderful word. What a vast scope of goodness it suggests—love, affection, purity. The influence of a true mother, as transmitted to her off-spring, is never lost, never diminished. To the author the word "mother" defines all goodness, love and purity. The subject of this sketch, the author's mother, has been, by no means, a creature of circumstances of a character to render her specially superior to other good mothers, but she certainly has been a creator of such circumstances and means. Wrestling, sometimes, with most extreme adversity, she looked it serenely but defiantly in the face with never a thought of discouragement. She was born with a mighty fund of courage, pride and modesty, and yet if bravery can grace a female character, she was brave. She has lived for her children and family, and while she had enough to do to keep them so, yet when young they were always neat and whole dressed, or, if not whole—clean patched and polite. Sometimes while her husband was trying to hew out a home in the Green Mountains of Vermont, or later, in the new west, the "wolf" came nigh and then the dear mother put into practical operation the maxim, "Necessity is the mother of invention," and food and raiment came, but from whence, the innocent objects of a mother's love and pride, knew not.

> "Her office there to rear and teach,
> Becoming as is meet and fit
> A link among the days, to knit.
> The generations each to each."

Mrs. Marinda (Allen) Rust was endowed with a great degree of moral courage, deep piety and a disposition to "do or die" in rearing children of whom she might be proud when her office work was past. How well she has succeeded, the love her children bear her will attest. It may be excusable in the author to say, that, if her pride in her children exceeds that of theirs in their mother, it is simply indescribable. For a woman she possesses rare executive ability and her capability for business seems to grow with her years; even now, when past eighty-three years of age, her watchful eye is always on the alert, and a good opportunity for a bargain rarely escapes her attention; she insists on superintending all of her own affairs when moving, building, traveling, etc., and seems to have a burden that others will tire, with no thought of herself. On one occasion, when she was past eighty, the writer was assisting her up a long flight of stairs to his office; when about half way up, fearing that it might weary the old lady, he said to her, "Mother, we had better rest a moment." She looked up into his face with an expression of sympathy, and instantly inquired, "Why, are you tired?" At one time when she was only seventeen years old she was left in charge of her youngest brother and sister during the night. About midnight she awoke to find the house on fire; with her characteristic presence of mind, and bravery coming to her relief, she went deliberately to work bringing water, and after a hard struggle succeeded in extinguishing the flames which had reached to the ceiling overhead and extended half way across the room. When about nine years of age, her baby brother was taken violently ill in the night time. Her father being away, she was the oldest at home except the mother, and though a mere child, she was dispatched for help to the nearest neighbor's, which was quite a distance away and where she arrived at two o'clock in the night. The road was all ice and she could only make progress by supporting herself by the fence and feeling her way along. When she was sixty-five years old she visited Chicago and went to the top of the tower of the city water works, about 200 feet high. In 1877 she removed to Texas from Michigan and when rid-

ing in a wagon near Fort Worth, on the day she was seventy years old, she deliberately jumped to the ground while the wagon was in motion. When nearly sixty-five year old she sustained a painful and serious injury in being thrown from a buggy, breaking her left arm in such a manner as to disable her so that for more than a year she was not able to dress or undress herself and she has never entirely recovered from it. She has been a widow over thirty years. She resides in Dallas, Texas, with her youngest child, Emory G. Rust, whose care and attention towards her is evidence of his attachment to and love for his mother, and no daughter could be more thoughtful and attentive to an own mother than his wife has been to the subject of this sketch. On Christmas, 1887, there was a re-union (the first in thirty-seven years) of all the living members of her family, five sons and a daughter. The meeting was at the home of her son, Alfred B. Rust, in Dallas.

She is a remarkably conscientious and truly devoted Christian woman. She is never boastful but alludes with some pride and much joy to a work which she was instrumental in accomplishing when about fifteen years old. At that age she was turned to God through the preaching of her father's uncle, Rev. Robert Allen. It was her practice to offer her prayers in the garden, and on such occasions she never forgot her parents, who, at that time, were neither of them professors of religion, On one occasion her father chanced to take a seat by the open window that looked into the garden when Marinda was praying and hearing the prayer he inquired of his wife who it was and was told that it was Marinda. Two or three years later Mr. Allen was converted and turned to the service of God with great earnestness. The effect of the prayer of his daughter, as related by himself years afterwards, is as follows: "When my daughter, Marinda, took us to the Lord in the arms of her faith and told him that our heads would soon be blossoming for the grave and we were without hope and without God in the world, that moment an arrow of conviction struck my heart and it was never removed until removed by the blood of Jesus, two or three years later." Both parents commenced the

earnest service of the Lord about the same time, and that same earnest service never grew less as long as their lamps held out to burn. Her father died aged ninty-five years and it is said that for forty years just previous to his death he never failed for a single day to offer prayer to God.

Her interest in this work has been great and the author is indebted to her influence and the liberality of her purse for the steel plate of himself herein.

She enjoys a good degree of health and retains her faculties remarkably well. No mother ever lived more in the sunlight of the love of her children than she.

Their children were:

i Clarinda Walker,[8] b. in Hardwick, (now Lowell,) Vt., 22 Feb., 1827; m. in Chardon, O., by Hosea Tucker, Esq., 11 July, 1845, John C., s. of Gideon and Lydia (Gurney) Bisbee, b. in Springfield, 12 July, 1825. John Bisbee excelled in the mechanic arts and possessed unusual ingenuity. While a mere lad he learned the trade of shoe-making, but soon after his marriage he naturally took up the gunsmith business which he followed with success for several years. He was, later in life, associated with his brother, Albert Bisbee, in the photograph business in Ohio. In 1850 the gold excitement took him to California, but he returned in about one year and again engaged in the gunsmith business. Res. Rustford, Mich. They had: i CHARLES EMORY,[9] (Bisbee) b. in New Brighton, Pa., (in her father's sketch New Brighton is called Beaver,) 20 June, 1846; d. same place, 12 July, 1846. ii MARY ELIZA, b. in Garrettsville, Ohio, 27 Dec., 1847; d. 28 Dec., 1847. iii CLARA ELIZA, b. at G., 26 Dec., 1849; m. in Cedar Springs, Mich., 15 May, 1872, Samuel Bigelow, b. in Bath, N. Y.; they are both deaf mutes. They had: 1 *Mary Ellen*,[10] (Bigelow) b. in Deerfield, Mich., 13 Apr., 1873. 2 *George Henry*, b. at Altona, Mich., 18 Aug., 1875. iv CHARLES MARSHALL, (Bisbee) b. in Garretsville, Ohio, 12 Apr., 1852; d. in Winfield, Mich., 1 Oct., 1865. v FLORA EMMA, b. in Marshall, Mich., 20 Jan., 1854; m. in Cedar Springs, Mich., 7 Oct., 1870. They had: 1 *Charles Elmer*,[10] b. in Cedar Springs, 8 July, 1871; adopted by his grandfather and his name changed to Bisbee. vi ALBERT ROLLY, b. in Kalamazoo, Mich., 10 Nov., 1856; m. in Reed City, Mich., 25 June, 1885, Miss Delcina, dau. of —— and Polly (Allen) Vincent. They had: 1 *Jennie Alida*,[10]

b. in Bannister, Mich., 28 Apr., 1886. 2 *Clara Eliza*, b. in Muskegan, Mich., 9 Aug., 1888.

291 ii John Ethan, b. 26 Mar., 1829; m. Judith S. Masters.

iii Israel Day, b. in Danville, Vt., 24 Feb., 1831; left home in New Brighton, Pa., 9 Dec., 1846; went to New Orleans, La. and from there up the Arkansas river and was never after heard of by the family.

iv Hannah Allen, b. in N. Danville, 16 Jan., 1833; d. in New Brighton, Pa., 9 Mar., 1847.

292 v Albert Dexter, b. 10 Dec., 1834; m. Julia A. Warner.

293 vi Alfred Baxter, b. 7 Oct., 1836; m. Abbie C. Sanborn and Ida Morris.

294 vii Elbridge Gerry, b. 13 Jan., 1840; m. Maggie Rose.

viii Mary Towle, b. in North Danville, Vt., 31 Mar., 1842; d. of small-pox, in New Brighton, Pa., 14 May, 1847.

ix Don Brigham, b. 16 Sept., 1844; enlisted in Co., F., 21 Mich. Inf. Vols.; d. 23 June, 1863, on board hospital boat, "Woodford," at Milliken's Bend, La., near Vicksburg, Miss., where he was buried. Don was a bright and promising boy. From the day he enlisted until he died he was not in the field; his feeble constitution was illy calculated for a soldier's life. He was in hospital nearly the entire time of service. His death was in many respects unusually sad; he died far from relatives and native land, with no kindred eyes from which to gather one single ray of sympathetic warmth while his soul was struggling to free itself from its cold tenement of clay. He was proud of the privilege to serve his country but was shorn of every opportunity to demonstrate the bravery and heroism that he possessed.

295 x Emory Gordon, b. 5 Feb., 1847; m. Lucy E. Pratt.

xi Flora Ellen, (called Ellen) b. in Ravenna, Ohio, 5 Oct., 1849; d. in Winfield, Mich., 25 Apr., 1867. Ellen's amiable disposition and fondness for her widowed mother rendered it hard for the mother to give her up, and doubly so as she was the only daughter at home to comfort her in the declining years of her widowhood. Her headstone bears the following inscription:

ELLEN F. RUST,

DIED

IN WINFIELD, MONTCALM CO., MICH.,

APRIL 25, 1867,

AGED

17 YRS. 6 MS. 20 DS.

xii Charles Henry, (called Henry) b. in Edinburgh, Ohio, 2 Sept., 1851; d. of rheumatism, in Winfield, Mich., 26 Dec., 1866. The remains of Henry and those of his sister Ellen lie buried by the side of their father's grave in Winfield. Their last resting place is marked by heavy marble headstones. It is doubtful if a person of his age could evince more true piety and love for God than he did. For twelve days he was tortured with the most excruciating pains. His groans when racked with pain together with his prayers when not in agony were sufficient to cause the tears to flow from the eyes of every watcher. His headstone bears the following inscription:

HENRY C. RUST,

DIED

IN WINFIELD, MONTCALM CO., MICH.,

DECEMBER 26, 1866,

AGED

15 YRS. 3 MS. 24 DS.

153 John, Jr.,[7] (*John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Danville, Vt., 26 Aug., 1801; married first, in Lowell, Vt., Eudocia Annis Dunham; married second, Dorothy Gray; died in Danville, where he was born, 26 Apr., 1879.

Their children were:

296 i Orin B., b. in Sheffield, Vt., 9 Mar., 1836; m. Sarah M. Babb.

154 Dr. William Walker[7] (*John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Nath'l,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Danville, Vt., 14 Aug., 1807; married six wives as follows: married first, in Cabbot, Vt., 29 Mar., 1833, Mary T. Rand; she died 24 Aug., 1839; married second, in Nauvoo, Ill., 1 Jan., 1842, Laura Hartson, born in Mansfield, Ct.; died in the same place, 2 July, 1843; married third, in Nauvoo, — Nov., 1843, Wealthy Merrill; she left him the following spring; married fourth, 15 April, 1845, Mary Aspin; "he gave her a bill of divorcement" — Oct., 1853;

married fifth, in Salt Lake City, 1 Mar., 1854, Elizabeth Bridgewood; she went to England in May, 1855, and never returned; married sixth, 12 Dec., 1855, Jane Pepper; she died — Oct., 1879.

Dr. Rust graduated in medicine, in 1830 and practiced in Lowell, Vt. Joined the Mormons or Latter-Day-Saints and with that body moved west in 1838 and to Utah in 1847. He also worked as a shoe-maker. "He enlisted in the Mexican war, in the Mormon Battalion, 16 July, 1846, at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas, Company C., Captain Brown, General Kearney Regiment, Col. P. St. George Cook." He acted as assistant surgeon; was injured by a mule while in service, for which he now draws a pension; was discharged at Salt Lake City, 16 July, 1847. He resides in Payson City, Utah Territory.

Their children were:

297 i George Smith,[8] b. at Lowell, Vt., 23 Jan., 1834.

ii Dexter, b. in L., 1 Apr., 1835; d. 3 Jan., 1836.

iii Horace B., b. in Danville, Vt., 6 Sept., 1836; d. 21 June, 1850, while crossing the Plains to Salt Lake.

iv Eben, b. in D., 27 Sept., 1837; d. in Lowell, Vt., — Oct., 1838.

v Mary E., b, in L., 20 Apr., 1839.

(The above are children of first wife.)

vi William, b. in Nauvoo, Ill., 27 Oct., 1842; d. in Mansfield, Ct., 4 July, 1843. Was son of Laura (Hartson) Rust.

vii Sarah, b. in Northbridge, 30 Sept., 1844; d. same place, 10 June, 1845. Was dau. of Wealthy (Merrill) Rust.

155 Reuben Towle[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Danville, Vt., 25 Apr., 1809; married in Lowell, Vt., 24 Feb., 1830, Editha, daughter of Elisha and Editha Hitchcock, born in Westfield, Vt., 17 Nov., 1809.

He removed from Waterbury, Vt., to Norwalk, Ohio, in March, 1853; was engaged in bridge building. In consequence of ill health in 1870, he removed from Ohio to Michigan where he remained but a few years and proceeding further west, settled in Iowa. Mr. Rust pos-

sessed considerable ability and was elected to the office of Justice of the Peace in Norwalk, Ohio, which office he held for nine consecutive years; was city clerk for three years and Infirmary Director three years, besides other positions. Resides with his son, Freeman W. Rust, at Waverly, Iowa.

Their children were:

298 i Freeman W.,[8] b. 17 Nov., 1831; m. Theresa Godfrey.

299 ii Eben Burt, b. 25 Dec., 1833; m. Caroline and Mary H. Smith.

300 iii Elijah Tracy, b. 28 Oct., 1836; m. Julia K. Edwards.

301 iv Henry G., b. 9 Aug., 1840; m. Isabel Halloway.

156 Rev. Israel Day[7] (*John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nath'l*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Danville, Vt., 18 Oct., 1810; married first, in Waitsfield, Vt., — 1836, Mary, daughter of Moses and Lois (Foster) Stuart and widow of Luther Fairbanks. They were separated by a decree of divorcement and he married second, Elizabeth G. (Lyon) Simpkins. His first wife resides with her son, William C. Rust, Welton, Iowa.

Rev. Israel D. Rust was ordained minister of the Gospel in the M. E. church and for many years he occupied the pulpit in Montpelier, Vt., commencing at the early age of eighteen years. He published and for several years edited the "Vermont Christian Messenger," at Montpelier. He removed to Iowa, where for the remainder of his life he engaged in missionary work and at the same time practiced medicine. The last ten years of his life he did much good by preaching in country school houses every Sunday. He first settled in Floyd, Iowa, but later removed to Fayette, same state, thence to Marcellus, where he died 26 Jan., 1882. The widow resides in Marcellus.

Their children were:

i Mary,[8] b. 22 Feb., 1838; d. in Vt., — Aug., 1839.

ii William, b. in Vt.; d. ——.

iii Mary Lucinda, b. in Randolph, Vt., 20 Sept., 1848; m. in

Floyd, Iowa, 31 Mar., 1864, Scott Emory, s. of Hiram W. and Marilla (Cressey) Waterbury, b. at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 17 Apr., 1843. The ceremony was performed by Rev. I. D. Rust, assisted by William Smith. He d. at home in Fayette, Ia., 13 Feb., 1890; was a druggist; wid. res. at F. They had: i DAY DAVID,[9] (Waterbury) b. in Floyd, Iowa, 31 Dec., 1865; m. in West Union, Ia., 19 Sept., 1889, Miss Blanche O., dau. of William and Anna (Cochran) Heiserman. ii MABEL CLAIR, b. 28 Apr., 1867; m. at the res. of the bride's mother, in Fayette, 25 June, 1890, G. Hassan Munroe, of Olin, Ia.; res. Olin.

302 iv William C., b. 20 June, 1850; m. Florence Estella White.

157 John[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 28 Feb., 1798; married in Ipswich, 28 Dec., 1817, Sarah Bartlett Hall, born in Ipswich, 6 Aug., 1797; she died in New York, 23 Sept., 1840; he died in New York, 5 Mar., 1876.

Their children were:

i James Fitz Putnam,[8] b. 6 Dec., 1818; he is a sea-faring man; unm.; res., when at home, in N. Y. with his brother, Joseph S.

ii John Bartlett, b. 26 Mar., 1820; was a sea-faring man; d. unm., in N. Y. 12 Apr., 1850.

iii Mary Dutch, b. 8 Apr., 1821; d. 29 Feb., 1876.

iv A Child, born dead, 13 Oct., 1822.

v Charles Hall, b. 30 Nov., 1823; d. unm. 3 Aug., 1841.

(All the above children were born in Ipswich.)

303 vi Leonard Milton, b. 21 Dec., 1826; m. Jane Wilmot Scriver.

vii Joseph Sanford, b. 26 Dec., 1827; d. 2 Sept., 1828.

304 viii Joseph Sanford 2d, b. 8 June, 1829; m. Sarah Jane Bailey.

158 Dennison[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 19 Nov., 1803; married in Ipswich, 24 May, 1827, Harriet F., daughter of Jeremiah and Lucy (Pulsifer) Smith,

born in Ipswich, 25 Sept., 1808; died in Ipswich, 20 Dec., 1875. He died in Ipswich, 19 Dec., 1846. Vocation, fisherman.

Their children were:

305 i Dennison, Jr.,[8] b. 27 Aug., 1827; m. 25 Nov., 1858, Harriet Brown.

ii Harriet Anne, b. 4 Sept., 1829; m. 19 Feb., 1855, Wm. F., son of Benj. R. and Fanny A. Downs, of Bradford, b. in Andover, 1 Aug., 1826; res. 41 Linden St., Dorchester; is a salesman. They had: i HENRY R.,[9] (Downs) b. in Kankakee, Ill., 13 March, 1857; m. — Sept., 1882, Alice Hackley; res. Medford. They had: 1 *Carleton W.*,[10] b. in Boston, 28 Sept., 1883. ii CARRIE L., b. in K., 18 May, 1860; m. Charles Merritt. They had: 1 *Lester M.*,[10] (Merritt) b. in Dorchester, 18 Feb., 1884. iii ADDIE C., (Downs) b. in Ipswich, 29 Jan., 1864. iv CHARLES C., b. in Ips., 25 Dec., 1865. v LINWOOD W., b. in Boston, 10 Feb., 1870; d. 10 Jan., 1881. vi ANNIE F., b. in B., 9 Sept., 1873.

306 iii Charles Perley, b. 15 July, 1831; m. Harriet Tarlton.

307 iv Nathaniel Perley, b. 1 Mar., 1833; m. Kate McGrath.

v Lucy Mary, b. in Ips., 10 Jan., 1836; m. in Ips., 26 Jan., 1858, Edwin Woodbury Russell. He enlisted 21 Feb., 1862, in 1st Bat. Heavy Artillery, Mass. Vols., Capt. Baldwin, Stephen Cabot, Maj.; was honorably discharged 28 Feb., 1864, as Corporal. On the next day after his discharge he re-enlisted in the same company and was finally discharged 20 Oct., 1865. At his final discharge he was sergeant of Co. A., Capt. James Baldwin; res. Ips. They had: i MABEL CLIFTON,[9] (Russell) b. 25 Aug., 1859. ii EDMOND ARBURY, b. 26 Nov., 1861. iii FRANK ALLEN, b. 25 Dec., 1871; he graduated from Manning High School of Ipswich, 28 June, 1888.

vi Sally Perley, b. 10 July, 1838; m. in Ips., 26 June, 1861, Carleton, son of Uriah and Martha (Goodwin) Copp, b. in Berwick, Me., 23 Dec., 1839; is foreman of a shoe factory in Ips.; res. Ips. They had: i EFFIE ESTELLA,[9] b. 4 Dec., 1863; m. 8 Sept., 1886, Frank H. Preston, of Winchester; d. 20 Aug., 1887.* They had:

---

* In the new part of the old cemetery in Ipswich, on the very summit, stands a beautiful white marble shaft twelve feet high, overlooking the sea and land—a lovely view to those who live. It bears the following inscription:

EFFIE ESTELLA,
WIFE OF
F. H. PRESTON,
Daughter of Carleton and Sally P. Copp.
BORN DEC. 4, 1863.
DIED AUG. 20, 1887.

1 *Roy Atherton*,[10] (Preston) b. 30 July, 1887. ii CHARLES WESLEY, b. 9 Aug., 1865; m. in Ips., 28 Dec., 1886, Mary Mee, of Ips.; res. Brooklyn, N. Y. iii HATTIE M., b. 5 Feb., 1867. iv HARRY CARLETON, b. 31 Mar., 1875.

vii Caroline E., b. 10 Jan., 1840; m. Robert L. Gove; res. Ips. They had: i NELLIE ESTELLE,[9] (Gove) b. 5 Jan., 1864; m. 3 Nov., 1883, Charles H., son of Edward and Emma Baxter, b. in England. They had: 1 *Edward Lees*,[10] (Baxter) b. 16 Jan., 1885; is a knitter in the Ips. Hosiery Mills. ii MILDRED ORNE, b. 12 Apr., 1865; m. in Salem, 13 Sept., 1881, Francis, son of William and Ellen Cartledge Jarvis, of Portsmouth, N. H., b. in P., 6 May, 1860. His father and mother were both born in England; he is a machinist. They had: 1 *Leslie*,[10] (dau.) (Jarvis) b. 1 June, 1886. iii FRANK ALYN (Gove) b. 15 Feb., 1868; m. in Roxbury, 25 March, 1888, Mary Crowley; res. 135, South street, Lynn; is an employe in the electric light works. They had: 1 *Eveline Frances*,[10] b. 29 Apr., 1889. iv HATTIE FARLEY, b. 10 Nov., 1876; all b. in Ipswich.

viii George Henry, b. in Ips.; d. 28 May, 1842.

ix Lucretia S., b. 27 Aug., 1844; res. in Ipswich with her sister, Mrs. Lord.

x Sarah F., b. 22 Aug., 1846; m. James Lord, of Ipswich.

159 Nathaniel Perley[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 10 Aug., 1811; married 23 June, 1827, Sarah Jane, daughter of Moses and Rhoda Whittier, born in Rowley, died in Salem 26 May, 1868, aged sixty-two years, ten months and fourteen days. He died in Salem, 8 Oct., 1856. He was a sea-faring man and contractor in Salem.

Their children were:

i Ruel, b. ab. Nov., 1828; d. in Salem, 10 Aug., 1830, æt. 21 months.

308 ii Francis Augustus Peabody, b. 10 Mar., 1830; m. Elizabeth Fowler.

309 iii Benjamin T., b. in Salem; 29 Oct., 1832; m. Betsey G. Penniman.

iv Ann Louisa, m. 2 Feb., 1869, Seth Henry Littlefield, of Boston, son of Daniel Littlefield, of Grantham, N. H.

He is a commercial traveler; res. Dorchester, care of Mrs. Harriet A. Downs, 41 Linden st. They had: i GEORGE OLIVER,[9] (Littlefield) b. dead, 9 July, 1870.

160 William Lord[7] (*William*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 18 Nov., 1809; married 1831, Susan Spillers, born 19 Jan., 1813. He died of heart trouble, while alone in a small boat out at the mouth of Parker river, 1 June, 1889.

Mr. Rust lived a half score of years beyond the allotted age of man. He lived to enjoy the world that he had made better by having lived in it, and saw an interesting family of children become ornaments of society and themselves raise families to be proud of. One half of his children crossed the river before he died.

The following is a newspaper report of his sad death.

"William Rust, aged eighty years, an esteemed citizen of this town, was found dead in a boat at the mouth of Parker river yesterday afternoon. Saturday morning Rust sailed down Ipswich river after a load of hay and during the forenoon was seen at Lobster Rocks loading his boat. Not returning in the afternoon, his friends became anxious regarding his safety, and later their fears were intensified by the announcement of Joseph Hoyt, who lives at Great Neck, that he had seen an empty boat drifting up Parker river. Searching parties were organized, but Saturday night and Sunday forenoon passed without any result. A number of small boats went almost to Newburyport and after a long search found the lost boat this afternoon about a mile below the old town bridge. When they reached the boat they were horrified to find the dead body of Mr. Rust in the bow. The body was brought to this town and Medical Examiner Tucker viewed the remains and decided that death was caused by heart-disease. Mr. Rust leaves three children, Mrs. John Glover, John Rust, of Boston, and a daughter. He was a Mason and an Odd Fellow, both of which societies will participate in the funeral services."

Their children were:

i Susan Mary,[8] b. 9 July 1831; d. 2 Oct., 1847.

ii Ann Maria, b. 4 Nov., 1835; m. 18 Nov., 1353, Richard Horton, b. 1 Feb., 1825; d. — Aug., 1882; she d. 8 Sept., 1859. They had: i FANSTINA M.,[9] (Horton) b. 23 June, 1855. She is a lady of intelligence, refinement and ability and possesses a large amount of energy. She is a professional educator and has made an excellent reputation as such; res. Ipswich; unm.

iii Elizabeth Jane, b. 30 Aug., 1838; m. 5 Mar., 1863, John S. Glover, b. 10 Sept., 1832; a dealer in coal, lime and cement; res. Ips. They had: i A CHILD,[9] still-born 27 Aug., 1864. ii ARTHUR CLIFTON, (Glover) b. 9 Dec., 1869; watchmaker at 125, State st., Boston. iii WALTER S., b. 22 Mar., 1872; d. 25 Apr., 1879.

iv John W., b. in Ipswich, 22 Apr., 1840; m. in Boston, 1 Jan., 1889, Eliza, dau. of James and Eliza (Dexter) Crouse, b. in Liverpool, Nova Scotia, 1 Jan., 1846. He is car-inspector on the Eastern R. R.; res. Boston.

v Eveline Augusta, b. 27 Nov., 1848; m. Hon. Charles A. Sayward, b. 27 June, 1837; she d. 31 Dec., 1883. He is a prominent attorney in Ipswich and has occupied various positions of trust and honor; as a citizen of Essex county he is highly esteemed. Mr. Sayward has placed a beautiful white marble shaft at the graves of his wife and child. The shaft is about eight feet high and occupies the very summit of the new addition to the old cemetery. The spot is one of the most commanding and lovely in the whole country. The following is one of the inscriptions on the monument:

EVELINE AUGUSTA,

WIFE OF

CHARLES A. SAYWARD,

BORN NOV. 27, 1848.
DIED DEC. 31, 1883.

Upon another side of the same shaft is the following:

EVERETT RICHWORTH,

SON OF

C. A. AND E. A. SAYWARD.

BORN DEC. 19, 1883.
DIED JAN. 3, 1884.

They had: i HARRY M.,[9] (Sayward) b. 11 Mar., 1878. ii EVERETT RICHWORTH, b. 19 Dec., 1883; d. 3 Jan., 1884.

vi Susan Mary 2d, b. 11 Sept., 1852; unm.; res. in Ipswich with her widowed mother.

161 Richard H.[7] (*Richard Sutton,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ellington, Ct., 5 Sept., 1842; married Emma I., daughter of Emanuel and Catherine Leybold, of Cincinnati, Ohio. He is in the ministerial work at Springfield, Ohio, and is a man of brilliant intellect, highly educated and enjoys the esteem of a large circle of acquaintances.

Their children were:

i Richard Frederick, b. 21 May, 1872.

ii Helen, b. 4 Apr., 1874.

162 Alban[7] (*Levi,*[6] *Simeon,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 16 Feb., 1772; raised a family of eight sons and one daughter; all died before his death in 1842, when he was seventy years old. It has been impossible to learn the names of more than three of the children.

Their children were:

i David,[8] b. in Kent, Ct., 1803; m. 2 June, 1824, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., by Rev. Rufus Babcock, Eliza Ann Glad. They had: i Lucy,[9] m. A. W. Armstrong and res. at Wappinger Falls, N. Y. She is the only living descendant of Alban Rust.

ii Rena, died young.

iii Sheldon; no further account.

163 Roswell[7] (*Levi,*[6] *Simeon,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 16 July, 1774; married in Kent, 1799, Eleanor Booth, born in Kent, 4 July, 1778 and died in same place, 31 Oct., 1819. He died in Kent, 12 Feb., 1816. Was a tanner and farmer.

Their children were:

i Sheldon, b. in Kent, 1 Aug., 1799; m. but was divorced from his wife; he d. in Sylvester, Wis., at the res. of his sister Lorane, 27 Aug., 1873; no children.

310 ii Nelson, b. 17 Mar., 1801; m. Eluthera Weatherby.

311 iii Hiram, b. 17 June, 1803; m. Marcia Pierce.

312 iv Hopson, b. 9 Apr., 1806; m. Amy Sheldon, he d. 1 Apr., 1887.

v Lorane, b. 14 July, 1810; m. first, Henry Ford, of Salisbury, N. Y. They were separated by a decree of divorcement and she m. second, 7 Aug., 1848, Amos Sylvester (second wife) b. — Mar., 1810; d. 14 Sept., 1882. She d. 5 Mar., 1886, in Little Falls, N. Y. She was visiting her neice, a dau. of her bro. Nelson, and fell while there which resulted in her death. They had no children. Miss Vina Sylvester, of Montezuma, Ind., is granddaughter of Mr. Amos Sylvester by a former marriage.

vi Samuel Cayson, b. in Kent, 29 Oct., 1812; d. in same place 7 Feb., 1813.

vii Roswell Marion, b. 1814; d. in K., 15 Mar., 1886.

164 David[7] (*Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 19 July, 1785; married 1 Nov., 1804, Rhoda, daughter of William and Julia (Palmer) Bell, born in Dutchess county, N. Y., 29 May, 1786; died on Staten Island, N. Y., 10 Feb., 1879; he died in Washington, N. Y., 23 Dec., 1843. He was a shoe-maker and farmer.

There is on record in Dutchess county, New York, letters of administration on the estate (personal) of David Rust, to the amount of $550, in which all the children are named except Julia Ann and Cyrenus.

Their children were:

i Julia Ann,[8] b. 8 Nov., 1806; m. 2 Jan., 1831, Joseph R. Jones, d. 9 Mar., 1835. They had: i JANE AMELIA,[9] (Jones) b. 10 Nov., 1831; m, William Hermans; no children; res. Clinton Corners, N. Y.

ii Cyrenus, b. 14 Sept., 1808; d. unm., 19 Feb., 1864. The dates of birth and death are very conflicting from three parties.

313 iii Alban David, b. 10 Aug., 1811; m. Fanny Jones.

314 iv William Bell, b. 7 Sept., 1814; m. Henrietta Lewis and Mary E. Urmston.

315 v George W. G., b. 31 May, 1817; m. Miss Mary Ann Revere.

vi Mary Adams, b. 2 June, 1821; m. in Washington, N. Y., 26 Nov., 1839, John Thorne, b. in Clinton, N. Y., 10 July, 1816; is a farmer res. Milbrook, New York.

They had: i CHARLES HENRY,[9] (Thorne) b. 4 Apr., 1842; is a farmer at Milbrook; m. in Washington Tp., N. Y., 27 Nov., 1867, Effie Linda Boice. They had: 1 *Josephine*,[10] b. in Washington, 1 July, 1869. 2 *Fred*, b. in Lagrange, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1875. ii FLORENCE LOUISA BELLE, b. 12 Aug., 1848; d. 1848. iii FRANKLIN C., b. 29 May, 1853; m. in Staten Island, N. Y., 30 May, 1874, Lizzie Van Pelt; he is an engineer in the city of New York. They had: 1 *Florence Belle*,[10] b. 18 Apr., 1875. 2 *Cornelius Van Pelt*, b. 9 Mar., 1877. 3 *Frank C.*, b. 9 Mar., 1879. 4 *William Ellison*, b. 7 Dec., 1881. 5 *David Rust*, b. 1 Feb., 1884. 6 *Clarence*, b. 7 Dec., 1885. 7 *John E.*, b. 28 June, 1887.

vii Delia, b. 6 Oct., 1823; m. first, 4 Sept., 1842, Thomas Ellison; he d. — Oct., 1852; m. second, 12 Sept., 1870, John Carpenter; he d. 2 May, 1882; she res. 161, Charles st., New York City, with her son William. They had: i ANDREW,[9] (Ellison) b. 14 Mar., 1845; d. unm. ii WILLIAM, b. 18 Mar., 1850; m. 20 Oct., 1875, Kate McClung; she d. 14 July, 1881; he res. with his mother. They had: 1 *A Daughter*, b. 10 Oct., 1879.

316 viii James E., b. 24 Dec., 1826; m. Abigail White and Susan Wright.

165 William[7] (*Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Bristol, Me., 17 Oct., 1773; married in South Thomastown, Maine, 21 Feb., 1797, Elizabeth, daughter of William and Ruth (Matthews) Rowell, born in Thomastown, 4 Sept., 1782; died in Camden, Me., 13 Jan., 1853; he died in Camden, 27 Oct., 1858. He was a calker by trade. He came early to what is now South Thomastown and removed thence to Camden, Me.

Their children were:

317 i Daniel,[8] b. in Thomastown, Me., 4 Aug., 1799; m. Sally G. Mansfield.

ii Jane Huston, b. in T., 15 Feb., 1802; m. in Belfast, Me., 1 Feb., 1825, Charles, son of John and Lucy (Robbins) Butler, of Thomastown, Me., b. 12 Feb., 1798; d. 3 June, 1858; she d. — May, 1866; both d. in T. They had: i LUCY J.,[9] (Butler) b. 14 Apr., 1826; m. 2 Oct., 1851, Washington, son of Shepard and Margaret Robbins of Thomastown, Me., b. 22 March, 1808; d. 23 Mar., 1879. They had: 1 *Lucy S.*,[10] (Robbins) b. 2 Sept., 1857; unm.; res. 100 Roxbury St., Boston. ii

CHARLES E., (Butler) b. 20 Apr., 1828; m. 26 Oct., 1860, Harriet M. Kelly, of Monmouth, Me., d. 12 Feb., 1865. The wid. has since married a Mr. Whitney and res. Saratoga, Santa Clara Co., Cal. Charles E. Butler entered Harvard University but did not graduate on account of failing health. He read and practiced law until his death. They had: 1 *Edda*,[10] (dau.) b. 1864; d. 1865. iii WILLIAM H., b. 8 Apr., 1831; d. 7 June, 1831. iv WILLIAM S., b. 19 May, 1832; d. 5 May, 1858. v SARAH E., b. 12 Mar., 1835; d. 8 May, 1857. vi ROSWELL S., b. 6 Jan., 1837; d. 11 Jan., 1838. vii ISABELLA C., b. 7 Aug., 1839; unm. viii ALBERT, b. 19 Dec., 1841; d. 15 Aug., 1864, from being poisoned in the battle of the Wilderness.

318 iii William, Jr., b. 24 June, 1804; m. Frances P. Parkiman.

iv Ruth, b. in Thomastown, 1 May, 1806; d. 31 May, 1806.

319 v Samuel Bradford, b. 4 May, 1808; m. Myra Ann Butler.

vi Eliza R., b. in T., 27 Jan., 1811; d. in Camden, Me., 20 Oct., 1875; m. A. W. Lovejoy. They had: i MARY E.,[9] (Lovejoy) b. 1 Dec., 1846. ii ADELIA A. R., b. in Camden, 15 Oct., 1849.

vii Alexander Campbell, b. in Camden, 13 Sept., 1813; d. in C., 18 Aug., 1869.

320 viii Edwin Mirrick, b. in C., 5 Mar., 1816; m. Jane Crammer.

ix Charles Hosmer, b. in C., 25 Oct., 1819; d. in C., 26 Feb., 1835.

x Sarah Emily, b. in C., 22 July, 1821.

xi Julia E., b. in C., 22 Oct. 1825; m. George Fling. They had: i FRANCES (Fling.) ii CHARLES. iii ABBIE. iv GEORGE.

xii Mary L., b. in C., 25 July, 1829; d. in C., 22 Feb., 1860; no children.

166 Daniel[7] (*Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Damariscotta, Me., 22 Jan., 1776; married first, Lois Sullivan; married second, in Brooksville, Me., 1826, Sarah (Bakeman) Smith, daughter of John and Sarah Bakeman, of Brooksville, born in Brooksville, 4 July, 1792; died at Cambridge, 5 Mar., 1872. He, with his second wife, immediately after their marriage, removed to Cambridge, where he died 31 Jan., 1865. He was a shoe-maker.

Their children were:

i Betsey,[8] b. 1802.

321 ii James, b. 1804; m. Mary A. Adams.

iii Almira, b. 1806; she was a deaf mute.

iv Horatio G., b. 14 May, 1808; m. first, Ruth Houghton, who d. 1847; m. second, 1860, Sarah J. Rust, sister of Hon. N. J. Rust, of Boston, (see 137, iii.) Mr. Russ was long a resident of Paris, Me., where he was very prominent in political affairs. He served one term in the Maine Legislature and was, for seven years, assistant superintendent of the House Document rooms in Washington, D. C. In May, 1867, he, with his wife, left Washington for North Turner, Me., where he died 17 Oct., 1867. Hon. H. G. Russ was a warm personal friend of Hanibal Hamlin, William Pitt Fessenden, James G. Blaine and other prominent statesmen. His widow resides at 23, Fulton street, Allegheny, Pa. No children by either wife.

v Sarah, b. 1809.

vi Mary, b. 1811.

vii William, b. 1813; m. Miranda ——; d. 16 July, 1849; she d. 5 Feb., 1845.

viii Henry, b. ab. 1816; m. Susan, dau. of Moses Houghton, of North Paris, Maine, b. 22 Feb., 1819; he died quite early in life; no children.

(The above were children of first wife.)

ix Augustus, b. in Boston, 6 Feb., 1827; read law and was admitted to practice in B., 1855 and is now a very prominent lawyer of that city; unm.; office, 20, Pemberton Square. Feb. 19, 1873, Augustus Russ purchased of Geo. W. Lord, Brewster's Island, in Boston Harbor.*

x Lucy S., b. 21 Feb., 1829.

xi Charles E., b. 7 Apr., 1831; m. ——; res. 126, Milk st., Boston.

167 Samuel[7] (*Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 Aug., 1785; married first, 1809, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Barstow) Woodward, of Bristol, Maine, born 2 May, 1793. He lived in Bristol and Wiscasset, Me., till the summer of 1825, when he removed to Yarmouth, N. S. She died in Yarmouth, 5 Dec., 1833.

* Plymouth County Land Records, book 390, folio 90.

Samuel married second, in Yarmouth, 21 Feb., 1839, Amelia Davis, born in Westport, N. S., 6 June, 1797. He died in Metaghan, N. S., 17 June, 1870. His widow, Amelia, in 1886, resided with her daughter, Margaret Dexter, in Portland, Maine.

Their children were:

i Augustus Darwin,[8] b. 23 Mar., 1810; m. in Yarmouth, 21 June, 1838, Alice, dau. of Benj. Killam. Augustus D. d. on the island of St. Thomas, W. I., in 1848, while on his way home from Demarara. His widow m. second, 3 Oct., 1850, Benj. Bingay, of Yarmouth; no children.

ii John Woodward, b. 20 Apr., 1812; he was master of a vessel; m. at Cork, Ireland, while there on a voyage. He was lost at sea in 1852.

iii James Huston, b. 27 June, 1814; d. 3 Nov., 1815.

iv Sarah Jane, b. 12 Oct., 1816; m. in Yarmouth, N. S., 10 Dec., 1835, John, son of John and Mary (Dane) Cann, b. 7 Oct., 1812. He was a sea captain and lost his life in the storm which destroyed Minot's Ledge lighthouse, 16 Apr., 1851. The wid. res. at Flatbush, L. I. They had: i JOHN WOODWARD,[9] (Cann) b. 14 Oct., 1836. ii MARY ELLEN, b. 25 Dec., 1838; d. 3 Dec., 1868. iii HENRY LOVETT, b. 3 Aug., 1841; d. 9 Sept., 1864. iv WILLIAM EDWIN, b. 16 Mar., 1844. v ALMIRA, b. 11 Sept., 1846; d. 2 Oct., 1846. vi SAMUEL RUSS, b. 6 Feb., 1848. vii THOMAS WOODWARD, b. 21 Dec., 1850.

v Almira Killam, b. 22 Mar., 1826; m. in Yarmouth, N. S., 29 Dec., 1847, John Beular; res. (in 1886) Brookline. They had: i AUGUSTUS,[9] (Beular) b. 10 June, 1848; d. 9 Nov., 1849. ii AMELIA, b. 4 Aug., 1850. iii MARY ELIZABETH, b. 1 Dec., 1852. iv MARIA ELLEN, b. 14 Dec., 1852. v AUGUSTUS, b. 5 Apr., 1854. vi CHAS. HERBERT, b. 9 Aug., 1855; d. 2 Feb., 1856. vii GEORGE, b. 12 Nov., 1857. viii MARGARET, b. 2 Nov., 1862.

vi Samuel Woodward, b. 14 Sept., 1829; d. 3 Apr., 1833.

vii Helen Augustus, b. in Yarmouth, N. S., 24 Jan., 1832; m. 19 Oct., 1849, Griffith, son of William and Mary Goudy Jenkins. She d. in Metaghan, N. S., 5 Feb., 1875; res. at M. They had: i ELIZA I.[9] (Jenkins.) ii GEORGE HOWARD. iii HENRY AUGUSTUS. iv GRACE M., b. 13 Mar., 1860.

viii Mary Edith, b. 28 Apr., 1833; d. 2 Sept., 1834.

ix Margaret, (only child by last marriage) b. 7 Dec., 1840;

m. 6 Sept., 1857, John C. Dexter, of Granville, N. S.; res. (1886) Portland, Me. They had: i SAMUEL RUSS,[9] (Dexter) b. 13 Apr., 1858. ii ANNIE A., b. 9 Jan., 1861. iii FRED TORREY, b. 7 Nov., 1865. iv ARTHUR GORDON, b. 10 Nov., 1882.

168 Isaac[7] (*Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Strong, Me., 9 Nov., 1795; married in Kaskaskia, Ill., 16 March, 1826, Miss Annie Densmore Cochran, born 7 Oct., 1803; died 26 Aug., 1866. He was a wagon-maker and farmer; died in Chester, Ill., 1 Nov., 1878.

Mr. Isaac Rust was only about seventeen years old when he entered the U. S. service in the war of 1812, with Great Britain. After the close of the war he "shipped," spending several years on the high seas. In 1819 he left the sea at New Orleans, La., and made the entire trip from New Orleans to Randolph county, Ill., in a barge, up the Mississippi river. This consumed about three months. He remained in that vicinity until 1824, when he again tried sea-faring and continued to sail for about two years more, when he returned to Illinois and settled for life, where he married and resided until 1866, when his wife, with whom he had lived happily many years, passed away. She suffered an attack of the palsy and after lingering about six years, she passed over the dark river of death.

Mr. Rust was a good and pure man and enjoyed the confidence of all who knew him. He was elected school treasurer at the organization of his town in 1829 and held that office until he died. Politically he was a Republican; very succussful in business matters; was a man full of tender sympathy; besides his own large family he brought up and educated several orphan children and gave them homes. His parents both died when he was quite young and he knew no restraining influence save that of his uncle John Huston, under whose care he was brought up.

Their children were:

i George Stratton,[8] b. in Kaskaskia, Ill.

ii Rebecca Ann, b. in K.; m. Lemuel Brown.

iii Samuel Brown, b. in K., 15 Dec., 1829; d. 26 Nov., 1856.

iv Cordelia Cochran, b. in K.; m. Samuel Taylor.

v William, b. in K.

vi Sarah Jane, b. in K., 27 Nov., 1834; m. in Chester, Ill., 20 Oct., 1853, David J., son of James and Lovina Pinkerton, b. 10 Feb., 1830; d. in Chester, 18 Dec., 1878; she res. in Chester, where all the children were born. They had: i ISAAC RUST,[9] (Pinkerton) b. 27 Oct., 1854; m. 30 June, 1878, Harriet Gilchrist. They had: 1 *Lela*,[10] b. 27 Oct., 1879. 2 *Elmer B.*, b. 30 Nov., 1881; d. 30 July, 1883. 3 *Jesse*, b. 29 Aug., 1883. ii JAMES ALFRED, b. 7 Nov., 1856. iii WILLIAM ALEXANDER, b. 5 Feb., 1859; m. 14 May, 1884, Mary R. Nesbet. They had; 1 *Hugh*,[10] b. 1 Feb., 1887. iv GEORGE MARSHALL, b. 31 Dec., 1861. v ANNIS, b. 8 June, 1863; m. 11 Dec., 1884, Henry Lawder. They had: 1 *Sarah*,[10] (Lawder) b. 23 Sept., 1886. vi LULA, (Pinkerton) b. 31 Jan., 1865; d. — Aug., 1866. vii DAVID, b. 1 Apr., 1867; d. — Oct., 1869. viii OTTO, b. 24 July, 1871.

vii Isaac, b. in Chester, Ill.

viii Helen, b. in C.; m. Nicholas Beare; d. 22 Aug., 1864, age 27 years, one month and 18 days.

ix Eliza Eglentine, b. in C.; m. Alexander Lochhead.

x Emma, b. in Chester; m. Henry Gausman.

169 Philo[7] (*Abel*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 May, 1786; married Lucy Agard, born 16 Jan., 1791; died in Russia, N. Y., 9 Sept., 1876. He died in Russia, 7 Jan., 1830.

Their children were:

i Norman,[8] b. 6 Oct., 1812; m. Emma Lane; d. ——; no children.

ii Arvilla, b. 21 Dec., 1814; m. ——; d. 25 Feb., 1850.

iii Alonzo, b. 4 Sept., 1817; d. 26 Mar., 1818.

322 iv Alonzo 2d, b. 23 Dec., 1819; m. Ursula C. McMasters.

v Mellissa R., b. 4 Nov., 1822; m. Alexander H. Leavens. He d. ab. 1885. They had: i CAROLINE O.,[9] (Leavens) b. 11 Oct., 1840; res. Saticoy, Ventura Co., Cal. ii L. JOSEPHINE, b. 7 Oct., 1845; res. Trenton Falls, N. Y. iii CHARLES C., b. 2 March, 1848; m. ——; res. Bath, N. Y. They had: 1 *James McQuade*,[10] b. 20 Jan., 1877. 2 *Rachel H.*, b. 17 Mar., 1883. iv EVA L.,

b. 4 May, 1853; m. 4 Oct., 1876, Francis, son of Merritt and Adelia Maria (Russ) Peckham, b. 17 July, 1851; (see 108, ii, vii;) res. Utica, N. Y. They had: 1 *Miriam Edna.*[10] (Peckham) b. 9 Sept., 1881.

170 Julius[7] (*Abel,*[6] *Simeon,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) married about 1823, Theodocia ——; she died in Scriba, N. Y. 1869. He died in Scriba, — Feb., 1879.

Their children were:

i Harriet,[8] b. in Scriba, 1824; d. unm., in S., 18 Mar., 1885.

323 ii Frederick W., b. in S., 1826; m. ——.

171 Hiram[7] (*Abel,*[6] *Simeon,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 4 July, 1794; married, 11 Oct., 1820, by Rev. Mr. Carp, at the residence of the bride's father in Russia, New York, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Cynthia Mary (Palmer) Taylor, born in Town of Westerley, R. I., 15 Jan., 1802; died in Trenton Falls, N. Y., 11 Oct., 1888. He died in Russia, N. Y., 3 Feb., 1886. Was a farmer and geologist.

Their children were:

i Sarah A.,[8] b. in Russia, N. Y., 22 Dec., 1821; d. unm., in R., 14 Mar., 1848.

ii Cecelia, b. in R., 25 Aug., 1823; unm.; res. with her brother, William P. Rust, in Trenton Falls, N. Y.

iii Eramus Darwin, b. in R., 15 Feb., 1825; d. 25 Jan., 1840.

iv William Palmer, b. in R., 2 Oct., 1826; unm.; res. Trenton Falls, N. Y. Farmer and geologist; was in the U. S. Geological Survey for two years, as a paleontologist.

v Abel Alanson, b. in R., 17 Dec., 1830. He promptly responded to his country's call and enlisted in the Federal army, 1861 and fell 17 June, 1864, in the battle before Petersburgh, Virginia.

Sergeant Abel A. Rust, a true reproduction of his grandfather, Sergeant Abel Rust's manhood and loyalty and his name-sake, gave his life for his country's cause. He belonged to Co. M. 2d N. Y. Artillery from Herkimer Co. Among the thousands who en-

listed at their country's call, none did so with purer motives than he. The love of country triumphed over the strong ties of home and its endearing influences.

Slowly, day by day, the time for his return grew less to his friends at home, until the time had almost arrived, when simultaneously with the news that he was safe came the sad intelligence, "He is dead—killed by a rebel shell."

When came the struggle of a brave and pure soul to free itself from its shattered tenement of clay, the brave soldier remembered the living and sent back his last utterance in a heaven-inspired promise: "Tell them I will meet them in heaven." The sole comrade of the original company saw him fall; saw him off the field; he closed his eyes in death; he bore the last message to his friends; he saw him placed within the narrow walls of his charnel house; and then, as a last act of kindness to the memory of a faded flower, he placed at the head of the grave in the land of strangers, a rude head-board with the sleeping hero's name and the name of his company and regiment cut thereon. He could do no more.

Rest thee in thy soldier's grave,
Dear friend of other, brighter years.
The battle strife for thee is o'er.
No bugle blast or cannon roar
Shall ever break thy slumbers more.
But there are those who long will weep,
And Love its silent vigils keep
Thy loved memory green with tears.

vi Hiram Henry, b. in R., 30 May, 1832; d. 2 Apr., 1843.

vii Cynthia Mary, b. in R., 25 Aug., 1837; m. 18 Apr., 1856, George C., son of Mark F. and Lucy J. (Seavy) Stone, (her first cousin's son) b. 11 Apr., 1833, (see 87, iii, i, 1.) He enlisted in the 117th Reg., N. Y. S. Vols., in Co. H., of Vienna, and was killed in a battle before Richmond, Va., 29 Sept., 1864. He was a young man of moral rectitude and worth, quiet, industrious and strictly temperate; he was a kind and affectionate husband, fond and devoted parent. When his country called he cheerfully responded, enlisted as a private in Aug., 1862, feeling that it was his duty to do so. Capt. L. R. Clarke, an officer of the same regiment says: "He fell doing his duty nobly. None ever performed their duty better than he. "While with the regiment he won the respect and esteem of all with whom he was associated, by his honesty of purpose and integrity of character. He died the proudest death of the soldier, facing the enemy." She m. second, 12 Jan., 1881, Phillip James of Prospect, N. Y. They had: i CLARENCE FREMONT,[9]

(Stone) b. 29 Jan., 1857; m. 4 Oct., 1887, Miss Celina M. Taylor. ii JESSIE V., b. 22 Aug., 1861; unm.; res. Trenton Falls, New York.

viii Lura Ann, b. in R., 6 Apr., 1843; m. in Utica, N. Y., 12 Jan., 1872, Charles D. Wolcott; she d. 24 Jan., 1876. He removed to Washington, D. C., in 1879. He m. second, 22 June, 1888, Miss Stevens, of Chicago, Ill.

172 Amasa[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was the oldest child; married Mary Morrison. Settled and died in Richfield, Vt.

Their children were:

324 i Thomas Bassel, b. 1826; m. Melissa Miller.

173 Phineas[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., — July, 1787; married first, Betsey Huntington, born in 1794; died in Hartford, 7 Oct., 1839. He married second, Mrs. Sarah (Derby) Rice; he died 29 Dec., 1868. The widow married third, John Neal, (see 88, ii, i.)

Phineas Rust, Jr. was virtually the inventor as well as the manufacturer of shoe pegs. Mr. Thomas Rowell invented the pointer and had it patented, then gave his patent and all claims under it to Mr. Rust to use if he would invent a splitter, which he did and from that time until his death, his business was manufacturing shoe pegs. After he died, his son George removed the establishment to Hyde Park, Vt., and there continued the same business as long as he lived.

Their children were:

325 i George,[8] b. 16 Feb., 1834; m. Sarah J. Morse.

ii Alma.

174 Levi[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 9 July, 1789; married in Hartford, 27 Dec., 1812, Lois,

daughter of Elisha and Lois (Porter) Woodward, of Hartford, born in Norwich, Vt., 13 Aug., 1788; died in Hartford, 24 Mar., 1879. He died in Hartford, 27 Oct., 1838. Like his father, he was a farmer and made Hartford his home as long as he lived.

Their children were:

326 i Darius,[8] b. 25 Feb., 1814; m. Martha Elmer.

175 Sullivan[7] (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 23 Jan., 1780; married 20 Sept., 1810, Lucy, daughter of Joseph and Tirzah (Sanger) Grow, born 20 Aug., 1785; died in Ionia, Mich., 5 Nov., 1867; he died in Darien, N. Y., 6 Oct., 1842. He was a farmer and blacksmith by occupation.

Their children were:

i Tirzah Sanger,[8] b. 10 June, 1811; m. 1830, Dexter Bordwell; d. in Darien, N. Y., 24 Aug., 1873, he d. in D., 1 Oct., 1884. They had: i POLLY JANE,[9] (Bordwell) b. 24 Mar., 1831; d. 9 June, 1850, from the effects of an injury sustained by being thrown from a buggy, death taking place twenty-eight hours after the accident.

It might appear that she had a presentiment that she was not long for this world; she had remarked to some of her companions that she thought she would not live long. After her death the following verses, composed on her nineteenth birthday, were found among her papers:

MY GRAVE.

O, bury me neath some shady bush,
When I am cold and dead,
That it may cast its yellow leaves
Upon my mossy bed.

And when in spring it blooms again,
With leaves all fresh and green,
May birds, while perched upon its limbs,
Sweet notes of music sing.

I ask no monument so high,
Nor marble tombstone gay.
A shady bush is all I wish,
To tell where I do lay.

Her wish, thus expressed has been complied with.

ii AARON, b. 26 Oct., 1836; m. second, 1872, Libbie Bordwell, (his second cousin) b. 1850. He is a farmer and raises blooded stock; res. Corfu, N. Y. They

had: 1 *A Daughter*,[10] b. 6 Dec., 1878; d. 15 Dec., 1878. 2 *Clarence H.*, b. 11 Mar., 1880.

ii A Child, did not live.

iii A Child, did not live to be named.

iv A Child, did not live to be named.

v Jonas G., b. 19 July, 1816; d. 31 Dec., 1820.

vi Adaline Grow, b. 11 Sept., 1818; m. 2 Sept., 1838, Hiram Stickney, b. 12 Mar., 1804; d. 27 Apr., 1880. They had: i LUCY,[9] (Stickney) b. in Darien, N. Y. 27 Aug., 1839; m. in Marrilla, N. Y., 2 Dec., 1855, Franklin Gale, b. in D., 30 July, 1831. They had: 1 *Andrew Fidell*,[10] (Gale) b. in Bennington, New York, 21 Feb., 1857. 2 *Viola Adaline*, b. in Gaines, Mich., 2 Oct., 1865; m. in Grand Haven, Mich., 26 Oct., 1882, McKinzie Smith. 3 *Willie Elmer*, b. in Troy, Mich., 31 Mar., 1867; d. 7 Nov., 1867. 4 *Charles Franklin*, b. in Muskegan, Mich., 1 Mar., 1870. 5 *Nettie Eva*, b. in Laketon, Mich., 5 Apr., 1878; d. 13 Jan., 1879. ii CHLOE, (Stickney) b. 1841; m. in Bennington, N. Y., 23 Feb., 1856, John Burleigh, b. 18 June, 1828. They had: 1 *Charles H.*,[10] (Burleigh) b. 30 Aug., 1857. 2 *George E.*, b. 9 Jan., 1861; m. in Casenovia, Mich., 22 Feb., 1887, Myra Colby, b. in C., 1862. 3 *Frank E.*, b. 5 Dec., 1864; m. 14 Sept., 1886, Lizzie E. Offers, b. in Marilla, N. Y. 4 *Alice M.*, b. 9 Nov., 1872. 5 *Myrtie M.*, b. 1 Aug., 1878; all b. in Bennington, N. Y. iii ANDREW, (Stickney) b. in Darien, N. Y., 18 June, 1847; m. first, 30 Dec., 1868, Olive L. Rawley, b. 29 June, 1850; d. 13 Oct., 1874; m. second, 29 Mar., 1875, Margaret Schiller, b. 16 Apr., 1847; d. 18 July, 1888. A farmer; res. Folsomdale, N. Y. They had: 1 *Eugene A.*,[10] b. 14 Nov., 1869. 2 *Willie W.*, b. 4 May, 1870. 3 *Willard*, b. 6 Oct., 1874. (The above three are children of first wife.) 4 *A Child*, b. 28 Aug., 1876; d. 6 Sept., 1876. 5 *Maggie Adaline*. 6 *Carl Edward*, b. 1 May, 1884.

vii Jerusha Stowell, b. in Hartland, Vt., 14 Sept., 1821; m. in Alexandria, N. Y., 23 May, 1841, Hascal, son of Noel Andrew and Polly (Ransear) Myers, b. in Laurens, N. Y. His mother res. in Grand Rapids, Mich. He res., in Georgetown, Mo. They had: i OZRO ADELBERT,[9] (Myers) b. in Yorkshire, N. Y., 28 June, 1843; res. Cosmopolis, Washington. ii HELEN ROSALTHA, b. in Y., 26 Oct., 1845; m. in Kingsville, O., 28 Feb., 1866, Jason Tryon, b. 3 June, 1844; d. 8 Aug., 1867. They had: 1 *Helen Amy*,[10] (Tryon) b. 25 Apr., 1867. iii VIOLA ALETHA, (Myers) b. in Darien, 9 Jan., 1848; m. in Kingsville, Ohio, 29 Jan., 1866, Isaac W. Wheaton, b. in Mill Creek, Pa.; d. 11 Feb.,

1890; he was a carpenter; wid. res. Geneva, Ohio; no children. iv ESLIE VELONIS, b. in Darien, 2 June, 1851; d. in Kingsville, O., 6 Nov., 1866. v MILLARD HASCAL, b. in Austinburg, O., 19 July, 1853; m. in Sedalia, Mo., 22 Mar., 1882, Mattie Minerva Goodrich, b. 10 Oct., 1859. He is a machinist; res. Sedalia, Mo. They had: 1 *Louisa May*,[10] b. in S., 14 May, 1883. 2 *Robert Harold*, b. in Toronto, Kan., 4 Nov., 1884. 3 *Horner Addison*, b. 9 Aug., 1887. vi IDA JERUSHA, b. in Austinburg, O., 26 July, 1855; m. in Geneva, O., 18 Aug., 1875, Lewis T. Kirk, b. 19 Jan., 1845. Lewis Tremp Kirk was a graduate of Allegheny College with the degree of A. M. and post-graduate of Syracuse University, with the degree of Ph. D. They had: 1 and 2 *Twin Boys*,[10] b. 26 Apr., 1870; both died same day they were born. 3 *Joseph Henry*, (Kirk) b. 9 July, 1879. 4 *Isaac Raymond*, b. 15 Nov., 1882. 5 *A Daughter*, b. 27 Nov., 1888. vii DORR FRANCES (Myers) b. in Austinburg, O., 10 Mar., 1858; d. 13 Apr., 1858. viii JOHN CHARLES, b. in A., 1 May, 1859; is a brakeman on the R. R.; m. in Georgetown, Mo., 1 Feb., 1872, Ida Fairchilds, b. 26 Sept., 1863; residence Sedalia, Mo. They had: 1 *William Lee*,[10] b. 3 Sept., 1882. 2 *Ethel*, b. 24 Mar., 1885. 3 *Eliza Ola*, b. 17 Oct., 1886. ix ULYSSES GRANT, b. in Geneva, Ohio, 23 Aug., 1861; m. at Reed City, Mich., 26 Nov., 1884, Maggie Mulholland, b. in Barretts Rapids, Canada, 11 July, 1859; res. Lilly, Mich.; he is a shingle weaver. They had: 1 *George Gay*,[10] b. 17 Nov., 1885. 2 *Olen Lenesy*, b. 23 July, 1887. x MYRTLE IONA, b. in Kingsville, O., 16 Nov., 1863.

327 viii Chauncey Langdon, b. 11 Aug., 1823; m. Nancy J. Trice.

ix Mate to Chauncey L., b. 11 Aug., 1823; d. in a few hours.

x Mary Ann, b. 4 June, 1825; d. 24 June, 1838.

176 John Fitch[7] (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartland, Vt., 16 Apr., 1783; married first, Phebe Knight, born probably at Crown Point, N. Y., 26 April, 1787. She died and he married second, Olive Howe, of Hartland. He died in Darien, N. Y., 7 Aug., 1857. She died in Pembroke, N. Y., 16 Sept., 1840. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

328 i Alvah,[8] b. 23 Nov., 1806; m. Vinnie McAllister.

ii Philena, } m. Wm. S. Johnson; d. in Milton, Vt.
iii Phidelia, } b. 1808. m. Joel Fisher, lived in Danville, Vt.; d. there 31 Jan., 1843. They had: i LEWIS[9] (Fisher.) ii EMILY. iii HARRIET.

iv Allen, b. 1810; d. 1814.

v Lois, b. in Waterford, Vt., 22 Mar., 1814; m. in Barnard, Vt., 31 May, 1835, Adin W., son of William and Betsey Ayers, of Montreal, Canada. b. in Windsor, Vt., 10 Nov., 1810; d. in St. Louis, Mo., 8 May, 1857. His wid. res. with her dau., Mrs. Page, at 4134, Westminster Place, St. Louis, Mo. They had: i WILLIAM,[9] (Ayers) b. and d. 17 Oct., 1836. ii LAURA ELIZABETH, b. 18 Jan., 1838; d. 26 July, 1838. iii LOUISA, b. 12, d. 15 June, 1839. iv HELEN, b. 14 Sept., 1843; d. 8 May, 1845. v SARAH HELEN, b. 2 May, 1847; m. 12 July, 1866, Henry Page, of Boston; res. 4134, Westminster Place, St. Louis. They had: 1 *Claradel Ayers,*[10] (Page) b. 6 Apr., 1868; d. 7 Feb., 1869. 2 *Lois Bessie,* b. 26 Mar., 1871. vi CLARENCE HEDGE, (Ayers) b. 25 Jan., 1849; m. 30 Apr., 1879, Mary Heigel; res. 4342, St. Ferdinand st., St. Louis, Mo. They had: 1 *Theresa Helen,*[10] b. 17 Mar., 1880. 2 *William Joseph,* b. 25 Dec., 1881. 3 *Oliver Clarence,* b. 23 Aug., 1884. vii WALDO WILLIAMS, b. 31 Dec., 1851; d. 14 Sept., 1853.

329 vi Oliver, b. 5 Mar., 1816; m. Mary Jane Emery.

vii Ann Maria, b. in Crown Point, N. Y., 12 May, 1820; d. unm., in Elma, N. Y., 1 June, 1861.

viii Sarah, b. 12 June, 1822; m. 30 Jan., 1845, John Burkholder, of St. Louis, Mo.; she d. in St. L., 1847. They had: 1 LAURA A., (Burkholder) b. in St. Louis, 1846.[9]

ix George, b. 1823; d. in infancy.

x Lucy, b. in Hartland, Vt., 27 Apr., 1827; m. in Darien, N. Y., 7 Feb., 1847, Abel Nathaniel, son of Abel and Sarah (Rackley) Button, b. in Nassau, N. Y., 27 Jan., 1823. He was, by vocation, a carpenter and millwright. He enlisted 25 June, 1863, in Co. A., 67th Reg., N. Y. Guards, as Sergeant under Timothy G. Grannis, Capt.; Channing Abbott, Col.; went from Buffalo, N. Y., to Harrisburg, and was discharged 3 Aug., 1863. They had: i HARVEY WELLS,[9] (Button) b. in Wales, N. Y., 15 Jan., 1850, and d. in Elma, N. Y., 10 May, 1858. ii BYRON ADELBERT, b. in Wales, 12 May, 1852; m. in Colchester, Vt., 8 Nov., 1873, Sarah D. Atherton. He was a joiner by trade. They had: 1 *Ray W.,*[10] b. in Wales Centre, 8 Oct., 1878; d. in

Buffalo, N. Y., 24 Feb., 1882. 2 *Ethelwyn L.*, b. 4 July, 1880, in Wales Centre. iii HERBERT LESLIE. b. in Elma, N. Y., 19 June, 1860.

177 Oliver, Jr.,[7] (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 27 Nov., 1789; married Nancy Hale, born, 7 May, 1788; died — Mar., 1861. He died — Apr., 1868.

Their children were:

i Ziba H.,[8] b. 9 Apr., 1812; m. Louisa Wiggins; she d. — Apr., 1882; res. Bridgewater Corners, Vt. They had: i CHARLES,[9] b. in Sherburne, Vt., 1863; vocation, farmer; no children.

ii Betsey, b. 10 May, 1814; unm; res. Sherburne, Vt.

iii Persis, b. 5 May, 1816; d. — Dec., 1883.

iv John O., b. 30 Aug., 1823; d. — June, 1887.

v Henry S., b. 7 Nov., 1830; d. — Oct., 1850.

vi Nancy M., b. 1 June, 1834; m. Henry Heath; d. — Apr., 1878. "He left for unknown parts." They had: i and ii ALLA B.[9] and ALVA M., (Heath) (twins) b. Dec., 1858; Alva, who was born blind, res. in Reading, Vt.; both are unmarried. iii ADA BELL, b. in Sherburne, Vt., 1860; m. Wesley Horthorn; d. in Bridgewater, Vt., 7 Oct., 1887; no children.

178 Elisha[7] (*Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 12 Nov., 1796; married first, Sally, daughter of Nathaniel and Rachel (Southwick) Rust, born in Rochester, Vt., 1796.(?) After the birth of their first child they were divorced and he married second, 27 Dec., 1824, Miss Martha Lamphere, born 1 July, 1807. He died in Rochester, Vt., 8 Dec., 1841, and his widow married second, Capt. William Bennett.* She died 20 Nov., 1866. Sally (Rust) Russ, his first wife and second cousin, married a man named Wooley, and her record will appear in its appropriate place, (see 94, i.)

* Mrs. Russ, by her marriage to Capt. William Bennett, had two daughters, both now dead, and one son who is married and resides in Ohio.

Elisha Russ was an anti-Mason at the time of the Morgan excitement in New York, and he continued thus as long as he lived. He has, however, left a good stock of Masons as follows: His sons, James J., Oscar F. and Alamando B. Russ are all Knight Templars; his son, W. W. Russ, is a Royal Arch Mason; his son-in-law, W. S. Hill, is a Knight Templar and another son-in-law, Cyrus Sargent, is a Master Mason.

Their children were:

330 i Horace,[8] b. in Rochester, Vt., 15 Sept., 1817; m. Rhoda Kingsley.

(The above was son of first wife.)

331 ii James J., b. 20 Jan., 1826; m. Sarah N. Trask.

iii Oscar F., b. in Hartland, Vt., 25 June, 1827; m. 29 Oct., 1849, Mary Child; res. Quechee, Vt. He was under-foreman for A. Latham & Co.'s locomotive works at White River Junction, for eight years. After that time he engaged in the scale works of the world-renowned E. T. Fairbanks & Co., St. Johnsbury, Vt., where for about twelve years he was in the factory and about twenty years he was agent for the same firm. About fourteen years of this time he had charge of the scale ware-house and business of the firm at Albany, N. Y. He has made several important inventions and obtained patents on them. The first was an invention for marking scale beams on both sides at the same time. The second was a lever latch for doors. He invented a window-blind fastener and a coffee-mill and last he invented the roller-skate with three wheels. No children.

332 iv Alamando B., b. 1 Mar., 1829; m. Jane B. Hollis.

v Sophronia M., b. in H., 12 Nov., 1832; m. 3 Oct., 1857, Cyrus Sargent; res. St. Johnsbury, Vt. They had: i WILLIS H.,[9] (Sargent) b. 10 Sept., 1860; m. 18 Oct., 1887, M. Addie Robie. ii MABEL R., b. 30 June, 1862; d. 4 May, 1863. iii CARRIE B., b. 5 Nov., 1865.

333 vi William W., b. 26 Mar., 1834; m. Lucy Ann Richardson.

vii Martha M., b. in Hartford, Vt., 27 June, 1836; m. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 19 Oct., 1858, Henry N. Crossman, b. 9 Aug., 1836; d, 23 Apr., 1863; she m. second, 25 Dec., 1867, William S. Hill; res., 1888, Wakefield. They had: i ADDIE R.,[9] (Crossman) b. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 20 July, 1859; unm.; res. 684, State street, Springfield. ii GERTRUDE (Hill) b. in St. Johnsbury, 25 July, 1868. iii HARRY, b. 28 Aug., 1872. iv EDITH FRANCES, b. in St. J., 28 Aug., 1878.

334 viii George E., b. 23 Nov., 1838; m. Sarah M. Lamphere.
335 ix Charles H., b. 21 Aug., 1841; m. Amelia P. Going.

179 Theron[7] (*Niel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 1791; married Eliza Woodward. He died of spotted fever, in Hartford, 12 Mar., 1813, just eight days before his father, Niel died.

Their children were:

i Eliza,[8] m. a Mr. Wright; settled in Coos Co., N. H. She had several children; one occupied a position in the scale works of Fairbanks & Co., St. Johnsbury, Vt. Another son settled on a farm near Fort Dodge, Iowa; the mother removed thither in 1868.

336 ii Elam, b. 1812; m. Mary Pember Foote.

iii Sarah, m. at Caton, N. Y., a man named Paige; he d. and she m. second, a Mr. Baldridge. They had: i ELAM RUST[9] (Paige.) He was adopted by a family named Tracy. After arriving at manhood he married, studied law and practiced his profession in St. Lawrence Co., N. Y. About 1866 he removed to Council Bluffs, Ia., where he again commenced the practice of law. For many years he had paid much attention to the study of the natural sciences and temporarily abandoned the law practice and entered the lecture field with these subjects and achieved a very favorable reputation in the scientific world. He ultimately removed to Chicago, where he is now engaged in the law practice at 410, Stock Exchange; no children.

180 Matthias[7] (*Niel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 1795; married at Hartford, 1813, Polly, daughter of Judah and —— (Bugbee) Bailey, born in Lebanon, N. H., 1795; died in Craftsbury, Vt., 1865. He died at the residence of his son, Harvey, in Hyde Park, Vt., in 1877. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Melvin N.,[8] b. in Hartford, Vt., 1813; m. in Thetford, Vt., 1838, Abigail Porter; she d. 1849; he d. 1876. They had four children, one daughter, who m. H. H.

Clough, of Thetford. They were divorced and he res. (1888) at the cor. 10th and Jennings st., Sioux City, Iowa. Melvin N. was a merchant, town clerk and selectman at Thetford for many years.

ii Harry, b. in Hartford, 22 Feb., 1815; m. in Norwich, Vt., 1841, Adeline dau. of Samuel and Mary (Wilder) Hunt, b. in Norwich, Vt., 7 May, 1814. He has held the office of town treasurer and has been postmaster under Van Buren, Polk, Tyler, Pierce and Buchannan and had it offered to him under Grover Cleveland, but concluded he was too old and needed a rest. He has been a general merchant; is a money-lender; res. Norwich, Vt. No children.

iii Harvey B., b. 1818; m. in Craftsbury, Vt., 1848, Hannah Wood; he is a farmer; has four children, but will not give his record; res. Hyde Park, Vt.

iv Mary, b. in Hartford, Vt., 1821; m. John B. Hazen and had three children; P. O. Hartford, Vt.

v Rebecca, b. 1825; m. 1842, Seymour Hazen; d. in H., 1844. He is dead.

vi Harriet b. 1828; m. —— Bailey; d. in Elmore, Vt., 1878.

vii Hannah, b. 1830; m. in Williamston, Vt., 25 Feb., 1849, Joel Whitney; d. in Williamston.

viii Alvin, b. 1832; d. in Barnard, Vt.

ix Wealthy, b. 1834; m. 1858, J. H. Page, of Boston; she d. in Boston, 1878.

181 Almon[7] (*Niel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 3 Dec., 1809; married 11 Feb., 1828, Betsey Whitney, born 29 Jan., 1801; died at Morrisville, Vt., — Dec., 1890. He is a farmer; is both deaf and blind. His wife was active and smart nearly up to the time of her death; she kindly furnished the data for this record.

Their children were:

i A Daughter,[8] b. 18 Nov., 1828; died young.

ii Laura, b. 18 Dec., 1829; d. young.

iii Maria, b. 3 June, 1833; d. young.

337 iv Albert E., b. 24 Sept., 1835; m. Mary Collins.

v William W., b. 13 July, 1839; enlisted in the war of the Rebellion and lost his life there. The father draws a pension and received $700 back pay to aid him in his old age. All the above children were born in Hartford, Vermont.

182 Thomas[7] (*Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Royalton, Vt., 31 Mar., 1789; married in Tunbridge, Vt., 11 Jan., 1811, Judith, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia Morrell, born in Chichester, N. H., 16 Aug., 1789; died in Royalton, 16 Sept., 1869. He died in Royalton, 29 April, 1868. He was a wheel-wright by occupation but during the latter years of his life was a merchant in Royalton.

Their children were:

338 i Niel,[8] b. 26 Sept., 1811; m. Friendly A. Hart.

339 ii Nathaniel Morrell, b. 3 Jan., 1814; m. Abigail Brown and Orena Jones.

iii Jeremiah, b. 18 Feb., 1818; d. 7 Sept., 1823.

iv Eunice, b. 27 Apr., 1820; d. 4 Sept., 1823.

340 v Jeremiah 2d, b. 28 Sept., 1824; m. Mary C. Kenworthy.

341 vi Ira M., b. 4 Oct., 1827; m. Maria M. Baily.

183 Jeremiah[7] (*Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 5 July, 1790; married first at Hartford, Vt., Mary Jennings, born at Hartford, 23 Feb., 1789: died 13 Feb., 1824. He married second, in Fairlee, Vermont, Pamela, daughter of Samuel Dodge, born 25 June, 1792; died at Hartford, 22 July, 1879; he died at Hartford, 9 Jan., 1879. He was a carpenter and farmer.

Their children were:

342 i Chauncey J.,[8] b. 15 Oct., 1813; m. Laura Brink and Sally Ainsworth.

ii Elias F., b. 21 Nov., 1815; m. Carlin Burch.

343 iii Stephen J., b. 21 Feb., 1818; m. Amelia Lamphere.

344 iv Ervin, b, 23 Feb., 1820; m. Maria H. Carey.

v William J., b. 13 Sept., 1822; d. 15 Mar., 1845.

345 vi Asa, b. 7 July, 1825; m. Susan S. Pierce and Lucy M. Freeman.

vii Mary J., b. 3 Feb., 1828; d. 31 July, 1831.

viii Eunice M., b. 16 Apr., 1834; m. F. A. R. Packard; d. 11 Mar., 1862. They had: i ELIZA A.[9] (Packard.)

184 Calvin[7] (*Matthias*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Tunbridge, Vt.;

married first Hannah Bement; married second, Ann Gage; married third, Mary Fay. He was suddenly killed at the granite ledge at East Bethel, Vt. He went as a spectator when the Vermont Central R. R. was being built through Royalton. As the huge crane was swung back the heavy shears dropped on him and killed him instantly. The statement in the following notice is vouched for as true by several members of the family:

"SINGULAR FATALITY.—M. C. Gage, of Royalton, states that some years ago Matthias Rust, of Tunbridge, while carrying wood into his house fell and expired instantly; a few years after, the wife of Calvin Rust (son of Matthias) dropped to the floor while about her ordinary duties, and died instantly; the second wife of Calvin died after an illness of only forty-eight hours; on the 5th inst. Calvin Rust went to see the operation of raising stone from a quarry in East Bethel, and was instantly killed by the falling of a part of the machinery; and on the 12th inst. Mrs. Ainsworth, (sister of Calvin Rust) was riding in a sleigh down a hill, with a loaded ox-sled in front and another in the rear; the oxen in the rear were unable to hold back the load, and ran upon the sleigh and forward team, by which concussion Mrs. A. was killed."—Montpelier (Vt.) Watchman.

Their children were:

i Calvin W. B.,[8] went west, settled and died in Dover, Bureau Co., Ill.; was married but had no children.

ii Albert, enlisted in Co. E., 2d Vt. Vols. and d. of wounds received at the battle of the Wilderness; never married.

iii Mary M., m. —— Berry; he d.; she res. in Tunbridge, Vt.; no children.

iv Melissa, m. George Wight; he d. and the wid. res. in T.; has one son and one daughter.

185 Horace[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 20 Feb., 1798; married in Rochester, Vt., 24 June, 1824, Roxana Mills, born 31 July, 1806; died 22 June, 1884; he died 7 Apr., 1879. He was a farmer; about 1844 removed to

the west where he raised his family and died at Cameron, Wisconsin.

Their children were:

346 i Mills,[8] b. in Stockbridge, Vt., 8 Sept., 1825; m. Mary Burns.

347 ii Henry B., b. in S., 6 Apr., 1828; m. Julia Cameron.

348 iii Charles, b. 11 Aug., 1830; m. Mary E. Rust.

iv Harriet, b. 30 Nov., 1832; d. in Rochester, Vt., 1840.

349 v Harvey Horace, b. 20 Oct., 1834; m. Betsey Nye and Maria Collins.

vi Mary P., b. in Rochester, Vt., 15 Feb., 1837; m. in Cambria, Wis., 13 Feb., 1859, Orlando, son of David and Sally Ralph, b. in Warren, Vt., 6 Oct., 1833; he is a farmer in Brookfield, Vt. They had: i FRED O.,[9] (Ralph) b. in Rochester, Vt., 8 July, 1861; m. in Concord, N. H., 25 Aug., 1883, Mary S. McKay; res. at Concord, N. H. They had: 1 *Niel O.*,[10] b. 5 Oct., 1884.

vii Elizabeth, b, 16 Jan., 1842; d. at Spring Prairie, Wis., — Jan., 1845.

viii Lucelia, b. in Rochester, Vt., 12 Mar., 1844; m. G. C. Griffin, b. 2 Oct., 1835; res. at Island Station, Colo. They had: i HARVEY H.,[9] (Griffin) b. 8 Feb., 1866. ii GEORGE MILLS, b. 27 Sept., 1868. iii CHARLES E., b. 27 July, 1880.

ix Francis, b. 19 Dec., 1850; d. 14 Mar., 1852.

186 Asa[7] (*Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Rochester, Vt., 21 Mar., 1805; married in Rochester, 22 July, 1832, Minerva, daughter of Oliver and Martha Seger, born in Rochester, 22 Dec., 1812; died in Milwaukee, Wis., 16 Mar., 1864; he died in Dennison, Ia., 5 July, 1877. He was a musician by vocation.

Mr. Asa Rust was an eminent musician; taught vocal and instrumental music and for several years was leader of a choir in one of the great churches at Albany, N. Y. He was a member of the Baptist church for many years, and was, until near the close of his life, the sexton of the Baptist church of Dennison. He was highly respected by all and his death was greatly regretted. His

remains were buried in Dennison and the headstone bears the following inscription:

OUR FATHER,

ASA RUST,

DIED

July 5, 1877,

AGED

72 YEARS, 3 MO'S., 14 DAYS.

"After life's fitful fever he sleeps well."

Their children were:

i Minerva A.,[8] b. 29 May, 1833; m. in Dennison, Iowa, 17 Jan., 1870, Paul Almaron, son of Harry and Civila, (Bishop) McCarty, b. in Dublin, Ireland, 20 Nov., 1825; he enlisted in 1862 in Co. C., 106th N. Y. Inf., Capt. Joseph Smith; was discharged in 1865; no ch.; res. Dennison, Ia.; a farmer.

ii Sumner, b. 18 Dec., 1834; d. 19 Aug., 1835.

iii George, b. 15 Feb., 1836; d. 4 June, 1838.

iv Charles, b. 11 Aug., 1837; d. in infancy.

v Mary E., b. 11 Jan., 1840; m. Charles, son of Horace Rust. (See 348.)

187 Daniel Whitney[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Alstead, N. H., 24 Jan., 1806; married in Alstead, 22 Apr., 1830, Alice, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Thompson) Slade, born in Alstead, 17 Sept., 1806; died in Waterbury, Vt., 19 Sept., 1865. He died in Alstead 9 Mar., 1848. He was a mason by trade.

Their children were:

i Rosetta Harrington,[8] b. in Alstead, 28 Mar., 1831; m. 19 Nov., 1861, at Walpole, N. H., Zenas Watts, of Waterbury, Vt.; she d. at Waterbury, 28 Sept., 1865. They had; i FRANKLIN LUCIUS,[9] (Watts) b. 8 June, 1864; d. 11 Sept., 1865.

ii Emily Ellen, b. in Alstead, 30 Oct., 1835; m. in Keene, N. H. 15 Apr., 1876, Samuel Kendall, son of Samuel and Electa (Jewett) Elwell. He has held the office of selectman and town clerk and was, for two years, rep-

representative in the state legislature of N. H. He was a carpenter, now a farmer; res. Walpole N. H.

188 Levi Smith[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Alstead, N. H., 17 Jan., 1814; married in Springfield, 17 Sept., 1849, Miss Elizabeth Spooner Gale, born at Heath, 24 Aug., 1825; died in Andover, 24 Apr., 1889 and buried in Walpole, N. H. He resided in Springfield, until April, 1851 when he removed to Burlington, Vt., and established the first music store ever in the place; he also taught music. In 1860, he left Burlington and removed to Walpole, N. H., where died 13 Apr., 1862.

Their children were:

i Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. in Burlington, Vt., 26 June, 1852; resided in East Shelburne, with her mother until her death, 15 Oct., 1887. She was buried at her old home, Walpole, N. H. The following is a notice from the New Hampshire Sentinel, of Oct. 26, 1887, (Walpole correspondence):

"The remains of Miss Mary E. Rust, who died after a long and painful illness, at Shelburne Falls, Mass., were buried Tuesday. She was in her thirty-sixth year, and was known in this place, where a large part of her life was spent, as a young lady of rare beauty of character and fine mental endowments."

ii Lucy Ella, b. in Burlington, Vermont, 3 Jan., 1855; m. in Walpole, N. H., 15 June, 1881, George Alfred, son of Geo. H. and Mary Louisa (Putnam) Parker, b. in Andover, 7 July, 1848; res. A. They had: i CARL RUST,[9] (Parker) b. in Andover, 31 Mar., 1882.

189 Clement Porter[7] (*Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 4 Mar., 1805: married in Orwell, 24 Apr., 1827, Fanny, daughter of Eli and Thankful (Thomas) Moffat, born near Orwell, 21 Feb., 1804; died in Southfield, Mich., 16 Jan., 1864. He died in Southfield, 11 Jan., 1867.

Clement P. Rust went to Michigan in 1826, when it was yet a territory, and located land for himself and his

two younger brothers, Hiram, and James Parker. After locating the land and making some preparations to remove thither, he returned to Vermont. This was in the fall of 1826. The following winter he was appointed guardian over his two brothers. In the spring of 1827 he with his mother and brothers removed to Mich. The patent to his land was signed by J. Q. Adams, president of the United States. He was a public man and held several offices of trust; was an officer in the Presbyterian church over thirty-five years; was superintendent of Sunday schools about twenty years, and taught in the public schools nearly twenty winters. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Oscar,[8] b. in Orwell, Vt., 21 Nov., 1828; m. ——; has one son, F. P. Rust, manager of the Empire Well Auger Co., Ithaca, N. Y.

ii Edna, b. in Southfield, Mich., 2 Dec., 1832. m. in Brattleboro, Vt., 10 Dec., 1873, Eli Andrus, son of Gilman and Susanna (Storrs) Willard, b. in Sands Grove, Vt. He enlisted at Mount Tabor, Vt., 21 Sept., 1861, in Co. E., 2d U. S. Sharp-shooters; discharged. 19 Dec., 1864, and is a pensioner; res. Erie, Pa. She was an educator in public schools before marriage.

iii Hezekiah, b. in Southfield, 7 Dec., 1843; d. in S., 5 Feb., 1848.

190 Hiram[7] (*Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 29 Sept., 1806; married in Southfield, Mich., 22 Nov., 1831, Sally, daughter of Robert Gordon, born 27 Mar., 1813; he died in Conway Tp., Mich., 7 May, 1851. Hiram came with his mother in 1827 and settled in Southfield, Mich., and in 1839 removed to Livingston county, where he died. The widow has been married twice since Hiram's death.

Their children were:

350 i Darius,[8] b. 1 Jan., 1833; m. Louisa Baker and Lucinda Calvin.

ii Esther b. in Southfield, 16 Sept., 1834; m. first George Camp; m. second, Abeartha Randall; m. third, in

Brownville, Neb., Geo. Marion, b. in Germany; d. in Buena Vista, Colo. She is a Christian scientist teacher and healer; res. Chicago, Ill. They had: i ELLEN S.[9] (Camp). ii HENRY D. iii ALONZO G. (Randall).

iii Samuel b. in Southfield, Mich., 10 Feb., 1838; enlisted in the 9th Mich. Inf. Vols.; d. unm., in the army, 13 July, 1862.

iv William Henry, b. in Conway Tp., Mich., 2 Jan., 1842; d. 12 Mar., 1846.

v George W., b. in Conway, 22 Mar., 1845; d. 17 March, 1846.

vi Alvira, (twin to Almira) b. in Fowlerville, Mich., 19 Feb., 1848; m. near Fowlerville, 26 Dec., 1869, John, son of William Leedle, b. in Eng. He is a farmer; res. Fowlerville. They had: i GEORGE W.,[9] (Leedle) b. 17 June, 1871. ii ARCHIE E., b. 27 Feb., 1875. iii CLEMMIE H., b. 2 July, 1882.

vii Almira, (twin to Alvira) b. in F., 19 Feb., 1848; m. Henry Elliott, b. near Fowlerville; is a blacksmith; res. F. They had: i LETTIE[9] (Elliott). ii VIOLA. iii FLORENCE.

191 James Parker[7] (*Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 29 July, 1810; married 12 Mar., 1835, Lydia Pratt. He died 30 Nov., 1857, near Franklin, Mich.

Their children were:

i James Edgar,[8] b. 29 July, 1836; d. 26 July, 1843.

351 ii Albert Allen, b. 9 Sept., 1840; m. Elizabeth C. German.

352 iii John Balis, b. 10 Apr., 1845; m. Emma Midgley.

192 Daniel Edwin[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 23 Apr., 1806; married in Orwell, 15 Nov., 1825, Lucinda, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Nichols) Bush, of Orwell, born in Orwell, 29 Sept., 1804. He died in Brandon, Vt., 19 Dec., 1872. He was a farmer. The widow resides with her son Henry, at 39 South Main st., Rutland, Vt. Children all born in Orwell, Vt.

Their children were:

i John,[8] b. 20 Aug., 1826; d. 2 Mar., 1827.

ii Mary, b. 29 June, 1828; d. 23 Sept., 1830.

iii Henry, b. 14 July, 1831; m. 17 Mar., 1858, Caroline A. Smith, of North Hebron, N. Y. They had: i EDWIN SMITH,[9] b. 3 Jan., 1859; d. 2 Nov., 1865.

iv Henrietta, b. 29 Mar., 1835; m. 6 Feb., 1856, Henry Terrell, of Shoreham; res. Rutland, Vt. They had: i MARY T.,[9] (Terrell) m. —— Hamilton; wid. res. with her mother at Rutland. They had: 1 *Samuel*,[10] (Hamilton.) ii JENNIE L., m. L. B. Scott, who is secretary of the R. R. Y. M. C. A. of Rutland, where he res. They had: 1 *A Daughter*.[10]

v Ann Lucinda, b. 3 Jan., 1841; d. 24 Aug., 1843.

vi Mary Ann, b. 21 May, 1844; m. 27 Dec., 1864, Dr. Orlando B. Douglass; she d. 31 Aug., 1873; res. N. Y. City. They had: i EDWIN R.,[9] (Douglass) b. 26 Sept., 1872.

193 Richard Pearse[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 27 May, 1809; married in Orwell, 14 Aug., 1834, Prudence Evelina, daughter of Daniel and Prudence Church of Cornwall, Vt. He was a journalist. He died at Mokelumne Hill, Cal., 15 Aug., 1872.

Their children were:

i Frances Augusta,[8] b. in East Felicana, La., 30 May, 1835; d. 10 June, 1836.

353 ii Edwin Church, b. 3 Sept., 1850; m. Emma J. Stiltz.

354 iii Edgar Church, b. 6 May, 1852; m. Theresa C. Knipe.

iv Eva, b, in Marysville, Cal., 31 Jan., 1854; d. 12 Oct., 1854.

v Richard Church, b. in M., 19 Oct., 1855; m. in San Francisco, Cal., 3 Nov., 1887, Lizzie, dau. of Horace B. and Margaretta V. (Taggart) Hosmer, b. in San Francisco, 7 Feb., 1865. He is an attorney and counsellor-at-law; res. Jackson, Cal.; no children.

194 William Edgar[7] (*Daniel*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 23 Apr., 1822; married first, in Orwell, 23 Apr., 1848,

Mary E. Royce. He graduated in medicine at Castleton, Vt., in 1845; was surgeon in Nicaragua and in the U. S. army; also held position of Colonel of militia in Morris Co., N. J. He is a practicing physician. He left his family in Morristown, N. J., 23 Sept., 1857, and never returned. His widow resides in Omaha, Neb. He married second, in New York City, 31 July, 1861, Cynthia, daughter of Israel and Delia Smith, of Orwell, Vt., born in Orwell, 17 Feb., 1819.

Their children were:

i Albert Franklin,[8] b. in Fultonville, N. Y., 29 Apr., 1849. He is a civil engineer; is assistant engineer on the Mo. P. Ry.; res. St. Louis, Mo., care chief engineer Mo. P. Ry. He is unmarried.

ii Willie E., b. 3 Nov., 1850; d. 20 Oct., 1852.

iii Mary Maud, b. 4 Jan., 1857; m. 10 June, 1878, W. H. Scott; res. Ogden, Utah. They had: i ALICE MAUD,[9] (Scott) b. 3 May, 1879. ii FRANCIS RUST, b. 19 Feb., 1881.

195 Quartus[7] (*Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester, 30 Sept., 1790; married first, 1814, Polly, daughter of John Ellis, born — Aug., 1792; died in Chester, — Jan., 1815; she was buried in Chester. She died of congestion (or taking cold after child-birth.) She left an infant son, Quartus E., about two weeks old. He married second, at the residence of her brother, John Warren Stanton, Esq., who performed the ceremony, — Sept., 1816, Martha, daughter of Elisha and Anna (Rust) Stanton (see 49, i, vi.) She died in Ellicottville, N. Y., 8 Nov., 1846, of consumption. He married third, widow of Lyman Todd, whose maiden name was Kinney. She was born 4 Apr., 1796; died 10 May, 1884. He died in Ellicottville, 4 Sept., 1870.

Their children were:

355 i Quartus E.,[8] b. 15 Jan., 1815; m. ——.
(The above is child of first wife, Polly Ellis.)

356 ii Lewis Stanton, b. 25 July, 1819; m. Lucia Washburn.

357 iii John Warren, b. 11 Mar., 1821; m. Mrs. Abi Brown (Kinney) Kingsley.

iv Mary Antoinette, b. 21 Jan., 1823; m. in Franklinville, N. Y., 1848, Howland Washburn. They had: i MELVIN QUARTUS,[9] (Washburn) b. 1849; m. at F., 1869, Amelia Sherman. They had: 1 *Carl*,[10] b. — Nov., 1873. 2 *Wallace*, b. 1875. 3 *Desire*, b. 1883. ii MARION DUDLEY, b. 1851; m. in Ellicottville, 1 Sept., 1872, Emma Chamberlin. They had: 1 *Emma*,[10] b. 8 Sept., 1873. iii CLARENCE SEVILLE, b. 2 Nov., 1856. iv DANIEL MONROE, b. 23 Oct., 1858; m. in Franklinville, 23 Oct., 1874, Cora Randall. They had: 1 *Laura*,[10] b. 22 May, 1876. 2 *Fritz*, b. 2 June, 1879. v MARTHA LORAINE, b. 5 Aug., 1861.

v Angeline, b. — Dec., 1830; d. 1842.

vi Edwin Ruthven, b. 31 Mar., 1832; unm.

196 David Clapp[7] (*Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathan'l*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester, 11 Nov., 1795; married 5 Dec., 1822, at the residence of the bride's sister, Martha, at Ellicottville, N. Y., by her brother, John W. Stanton, Esq., Huldah, daughter of Elisha and Anna (Rust) Stanton, (his cousin—see 49, i, x,) born in Norwich Township, Hampshire county, 17 Sept., 1799; died at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Helen M. Beard, at Oufa, Indiana, 24 Sept., 1887. She had been a faithful member of the Methodist Episcopal church for about sixty-six years. For the last twenty years she had made her home with her son-in-law Franklin Beard. Her funeral services were conducted by Rev. J. B. Ramsey, her pastor. He died at Ellicottville, N. Y., of consumption of the blood, 24 July, 1838. His remains are interred at Bryant Hill, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Climena,[8] b. 20 Sept., 1823; lived but two days.

ii Elmina May, b. 29 May, 1824; lived only two hours; both born in E.

iii Cordelia Frances, b. 10 Apr., 1825; m. in E., 14 June, 1847, Reuben Alonzo, son of Ira Hyde; she d. in Hart, Mich., 15 Oct., 1873. They had: i EDGAR MERTILLA,[9] (Hyde) b. in Ellicottville, 27 Mar., 1848.

358 iv Justin Stanton, b. 29 Aug., 1826; m. Emily Shultz.

v Edgar, b. 20 Mar., 1828; d. 2 Apr., 1828.

vi Anne, b. 20 Jan., 1830; d. 1 Apr., 1842.

359 vii Albert Clapp, b. 9 Sept., 1831; m. Ermina Putnam.

viii Marion Braidfoot, b. 15 May, 1833; d. in Huron county, Ohio, 10 Oct., 1854.

ix Helen Mar, b. 24 Jan., 1835; m. in E. Townsend, Ohio, 3 Apr., 1864, Franklin, son of Elijah Beard, of Otsego, Ind. They had: i FRANK MORTON,[9] (Beard) b. 11 Mar., 1865. ii ERNEST, b. and d. 12 Aug., 1866. iii FREDDIE STANTON, b. 7 Sept., 1867; d. 5 Mar., 1868. iv LUELLA JANETTE, b. 22 Feb., 1870; d. 25 Apr., 1879. v ORA ALBERT, b. 12 Apr., 1872; d. 15 Apr., 1872. vi HOWARD JUSTIN, b. 21 May, 1875; d. 30 June, 1876. vii JESSIE LEE, b. 16 Sept., 1878; d. 10 Jan., 1879.

x William Stedman, b. 27 July, 1836; d. 5 Apr., 1842.

xi David Shepard, b. 22 June, 1838; d. 10 Apr., 1848.

197 Quartus[7] (*Quartus*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in North Orwell, Vt., about 1802; married first, about 1823, widow Amanda (Nelson) Styles,* who claimed to be a first cousin to Lord Nelson, of England. She died 1843. He married second, —— Kirk. They soon separated; no children by the last wife. She now resides in Hamilton, Ohio; was born about 1808.

Quartus removed to Fredonia, Chatauqua Co., N. Y., and finally removed to the west and died in Indiana. Was a tanner by occupation.

Their children were:

360 i Quartus E.,[8] b. 1825; m. Nancy McCam and Sarah Blackmore.

ii Hannah J., b. 13 Oct., 1827; m. in Hamilton, Ohio, John Mills, who is now Superintendent of the Studebaker wagon works at South Bend, Ind. She died 8 June, 1890. They had: i ALICE,[9] (Mills) b. 24 July, 1847; m. Peter H. Mayhew; res. Beatrice, Neb. She has one child, a son, now in Princeton College, N. J. ii JAMES E., b. 29 Aug., 1849; m. at Waukesha, Wis., 22 Nov., 1876, Clarabel Baker; res. South Bend, Ind. iii REV. JOHN N., b. 14 Nov., 1856; a Presbyterian minister; res. with his sister, Mrs. Alice Mayhew.

---

* Quartus Rust's first wife, widow Styles had two children before marrying Mr. Rust. They were Louisa, who married Artemus Howe, in Fredonia, N. Y., and died in Rising Sun, Indiana, and Adaline who married Elbridge Brown and died in Rising Sun in 1844-5. John P. Brown, of Rising Sun, manufacturer of wire fence builders, is their son.

iii Joseph Horace, enlisted in the war of the rebellion; left his brother Quartus' house in 1865 to be mustered out, with about $500 in cash and was never afterward heard of by the family.

iv Ellen, b. in Vermont; m. Peter Higdon, b. in Hamilton county, Ohio; is a contractor and builder, res. College Hill, Ohio, near Cincinnati; she d. 2 Mar., 1891. They had: i GEORGE W.,[9] (Higdon) b. in Hamilton, O., 1855; d. in Cincinnati, 1868. ii PETER M., b. in Keokuk, Ia., 1857; d. in C., 1882. iii ALICE, b. and d. in C., 1860.

v Viana, m. a Mr. Page; she is dead.

vi Henry.

vii Col. Francis Marion, b. in Hamilton, O., 15 Jan., 1842; m. in N. Y. City, Miss Lizzie C., dau. of John and Malinda Roeder, of Wilkes Barre, Pa., b. in Pittston, Pa., 16 Sept., 1852. He enlisted at Logansport, Ind., 17 Apr., 1861, as a private in Co. K., 9th Ind. Vols.; re-enlisted in Aug., 1861. Discharged 13 May, 1862, on account of wound. Afterwards organized Company B., 55th Indiana; was elected its First Lieutenant. Served to the end of the war in various capacities, doing staff duty in the 13th army corps; was Lieutenant-Colonel when discharged; res. Philadelphia, Pa.; traveling salesman.

198 Horatio Seymour[7] (*Quartus*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Orwell, Vt., 15 Apr., 1806; married in Shoreham, Vt., 30 Dec., 1829, Caroline Nancy, daughter of Francis and Nancy DeLong, born in Shoreham, 1 Aug., 1810. He died in Oxford, Ohio, 18 Oct., 1874. Was a tailor and farmer. She resides in Hamilton, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Emma C.,[8] b. 2 Aug., 1833; m. Alfred A. Phillips; res. Hamilton, O.

ii William Erskine, b. in West Cornwall, Vermont, 7 Aug., 1835; m. in Boston, 28 Mar., 1858, Orissa Ann Paige, b. 6 Mar., 1835; d. 13 Nov., 1864; he d. at Hinckley, Minn., 26 Jan., 1881. They had: i WILLIAM M.,[9] b. 19 Nov., 1861; unm.; res at Wyoming, Minnesota.

iii Charles Henry, b. in W. C., 28 Feb., 1839; m. at Seven Mile, O., 26 June, 1877, Maggie, daughter of James and Sarah (Hart) Robinson, of West Elkton, O., b. in

W. E., 12 Mar., 1846. He is a carpenter in Hamilton, O. They had: i CAROLINE O.,[9] b. 18 Jan., 1878; d. 5 Jan., 1880.

iv Anna Permelia, b. in West Cornwall, 10 June, 1844; m. in Hamilton O., 29 Nov., 1865. Geo. M. Flenner. He is an insurance agent; res. H. They had: i EDITH MAUD,[9] (Flenner) b. Nov., 1868. ii JOHN RUST, b. 18 Aug., 1870. iii GRANVILLE MOODY, b. 9 Nov., 1872. iv CAROLINE MARY, b. 23 Sept., 1874. v MERLE D'AU BIGNE, b. 29 May, 1878. vi NIEL WHITTIER, b. 2 Apr., 1881.

199 Elisha Converse[7] (*Gersham*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Norwich, 21 June, 1801; married at Stafford Springs, Conn., 12 June, 1828, Minerva, daughter of John and Betsey (Converse) Baker, of Stafford Springs, born at Stafford Springs, 28 May, 1804; died in Springfield, 7 May, 1885. He was a very worthy young man, an esteemed member of the Baptist church, its clerk and Sunday school superintendent, and was much interested in and helpful to young men. On Jan. 8, 1834, in the meridian of life and usefulness, he was called home. He was a housebuilder by occupation.

Their children were:

i Minerva Baker,[8] b. in Springfield, 2 May, 1829; res. S. Much credit is due this very worthy lady for the interest she has taken in this work, furnishing to the author a very large amount of valuable data, copied from genealogies, town, county and city records, besides obtaining, by correspondence, a large amount of valuable data of living generations. To her belongs the credit for the completeness of the records of many of the descendants of the first Gersham Rust. She is unmarried.

ii Sherman Elisha, b. 17 May, 1831; d. in Springfield, 12 Sept., 1832.

361 iii Henry Appleton, b. 26 Nov., 1832; m. Sarah Sterling De Forest.

200 Gersham Cooley[7] (*Gersham*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester,

about 1810; married about 1835, Hannah Dye, born about 1814; died 10 Sept., 1881, aged 67. He was a teamster.

Their children were:

i Mary Augusta,[8] b. 1836; m. first, 1858, James Mercer, a carpenter. He was in the 10th N. Y. Cav., and d. in the army 1865. She m. second, about 1874, Ichabod Henry Dye, b. ab. 1833; formerly a skin dresser, now hotel keeper in Cranesville, N. Y. They had: i IDA,[9] (Mercer) b. 1859. ii ELIZABETH, b. 21 Jan., 1860. iii KATE, b. 1862; d. 21 Jan., 1874.

ii Elisha Converse, b. ab. 1835; m. ab. 1867, Elizabeth Snyder. He enlisted 29 Apr., 1861, in the 18th N. Y. Vols., Co. E., for two years; was discharged 28 May, 1863. He was a ship and house carpenter and millwright; res. 18 Dock street, Yonkers, N. Y. They had: i WILLIAM HENRY,[9] b. 1868.

iii Helen Abigail, b. 1841; m. 1861, John Lont, a glove manufacturer. They had: i CHARLES,[9] (Lont) b. 1862; d. 21 Aug., 1863.

iv Henry Clark, b. 1843; enlisted in the 115th N. Y. reg., and served through the war; has been in the regular army most of the time since; unm.

v Phebe Amelia, b. 1 May, 1846; m. 1872, Henry McDuffie, a brick manufacturer in Gloversville, N. Y. They had: i ANNA BELLE,[9] (McDuffie) b. 16 July, 1875. ii ANGUS, b. 18 Apr., 1877.

vi Loretta Adelpha, b. 1848; m. Charles McIntosh. He enlisted 5 Oct., 1861 and served a little less than a year. He d. 4 June, 1887, in Chicago, Ill.; he was a painter and paper hanger; no children. The widow res. N. Y. City.

vii Emma Asenath, b. 21 Aug., 1850; m. 4 Jan., 1868, Jas. McIntosh, b. 19 June, 1845. He enlisted 5 Oct., 1861, in Co. K., 77th N. Y. State Vols.; fought in all the battles of the Army of the Potomac after the battle of Bull Run, and under Sheridan in the Shanandoah Valley. Was discharged 27 June, 1865, after serving three years and nine months. He was a painter and paper hanger; res. Gloversville, N. Y. They had: i ESTELLA,[9] (McIntosh) b. 26 June, 1869. ii NINA, b. 26 Jan., 1874. iii FRANK, b. 2 May, 1876.

201 William Stedman[7] (*Joseph Ashley*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in

Chester, 4 Sept., 1802; married in Albany, N. Y., 21 Mar., 1833, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen Jarvis and Elizabeth Rider, born in Albany, 26 March, 1814. He died in Loudville, 24 Dec., 1876. For ten years he was a carpenter; after that for twenty years was a farmer; no particular vocation afterwards. He resided in Albany eight years before his marriage and twelve years afterwards and then removed to Westhampton and was on a farm there twenty years, then removed to the village of Loudville where he spent the remainder of his life.

Mrs. M. E. Rust has rendered material assistance in the collection of data for this volume. She is blessed with a remarkable memory; but for that many valuable items would have been lost. She resides at Loudville.

Their children were:

i Stephen,[8] b. 16 Dec., 1833; m. in Westhampton, 10 Jan., 1883, Myra Elma, dau. of Wm. E. and Mary E. Lyman. He is proprietor of a saw and plaining mill; res. Loudville; no children.

ii George, b. 3 Apr., 1836; d. in Albany, N. Y., 30 Oct., 1838.

iii Sarah Elizabeth, b. 31 Aug., 1838; m. in Westhampton 25 Feb., 1858, Joseph Lyman King of Westhampton; the next month after their marriage they removed to Albion, Ia., and the succeeding fall to Lee Centre, Ill.; res. Ionia, Mich. They had: i MARY LURINTHA,[9] (King) b. in Lee Centre, Ill., 4 Feb., 1859; m. in Ionia, 19 May, 1880, Ernest A. Dayton, of Grand Junction, Iowa; remained in Iowa until 1888; res. Omaha, Neb· They had: 1 *Annie Elizabeth*,[10] (Dayton) b. in Nevada, Ia., 13 Apr., 1882. 2 *Ernest Lyman*, b. in Ionia, Mich., 25 Feb., 1884. 3 *Ida May*, b. at Nevada, Ia., 23 Mar., 1886; d. 28 June, 1886. 4 *Nellie*, b. at N., 4 Oct., 1887. 5 *Albert King*, b. in Omaha, 12 Dec., 1888. ii EDWARD LYMAN, (King) b. in Westhampton, 29 Oct., 1860; undertaker and furniture dealer; res. East Tawas, Mich. iii STEPHEN, b. in Chicago, Ill., 5 Nov., 1863; res. Omaha. iv ANNIE RIDER, b. in Sterling, Ill., 29 Aug., 1866; m. in Ionia, Mich., 25 Sept., 1888, Wm. W. Dunlap, of 83 Brainard street, Detroit, Mich. They had: 1 *Marian Elizabeth*,[10] (Dunlap) b. in D., 18 Apr., 1890. v BESSIE, b. in Sterling, Ill., 4 Sept., 1868. vi WILLIAM STEDMAN, b. in S., 8 March, 1871; res. E. Tawas, Mich.

iv Mary Emily, b. 20 Oct., 1840; m. in Westhampton, 14 May, 1862, Albert Louis Delaney, of Loudville, b. 18

Feb., 1842; d. in Unionville, Ct., 12 Mar., 1872; res. Holyoke. They had: i WILLIAM LOUIS,[9] (Delaney) b. in Westhampton, 22 June, 1863; m. in Holyoke, 6 Oct., 1886, Theresa Florence Oates, of H.; res. H. They had: 1 *Louis Albert Oates*,[10] b. in Holyoke, 21 Nov., 1887.

v William Ashley, b. 1 Dec., 1842; d. 20 Apr., 1844.

(The above children were all b. in Albany, N. Y.)

vi Harvey Rider, b. 14 Jan., 1845; d. 7 July; 1845.

vii Adelia Annie, b. in Westhampton, 25 Dec., 1848; m. in Loudville, 17 July, 1867, Charles Alexander Delaney, of Loudville; res. Holyoke. They had: i ANNIE MAY,[9] (Delaney) b. in Unionville, Conn., 4 Feb., 1879. ii ALBERT LOUIS, b. in U., 21 Mar., 1882. iii HERBERT NELSON, b. in U., 27 Aug., 1884.

viii Margaret Eliza, b. in Westhampton, 27 July, 1851; m. in Loudville, 14 June, 1871, Geo. Anderson Delaney, of Unionville, Ct.; res. Holyoke. They had: i ALBERTINE LOUISE,[9] (Delaney) b. in U., 25 Feb., 1873. ii ROBERT, b. in U., 27 Aug., 1875.

202 George Bonner[7] (*Joseph Ashley*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chester, 12 Oct., 1808; married first, in Chesterfleld, about 1836, Patience Porter, born 25 July, 1806. They removed to Edwardsville, Ill., in the spring of 1837. She died in Alton, Ill., 25 Aug., 1839. He married second in Edwardsville, 3 Nov., 1840, Elvira E. Robinson, born 7 May, 1817. He, with his family, returned to Chester in November, 1842. He died in Huntington, 6 Jan., 1879.

Their children were:

i Eliza Ann,[8] b. 28 Dec., 1837; m. 3 Apr., 1860, Newton Damon, of Florence. They remained in F. until Aug., 1863, then removed to San Francisco, Cal., where they now (1888) reside. They had: i FLORENCE ADELLE,[9] (Damon) b. in S. F., 24 Oct., 1866.

ii George, b. 26 Apr., 1839. He was killed in the battle of the taking of Fort McGruder, near Williamsburg, Va., 5 May, 1862.

iii Martha Lovisa, b. in Littleville, (now Chester) 27 Jan., 1843; m. 20 Aug., 1873, Royal F. Hatch; resides in Knightville, Mass., where she d. 23 May, 1888; no ch.

iv Samuel, b. in Littleville, 29 Oct., 1844; m. in Williamston, 13 Apr., 1870, (Prof. Albert Hopkins officiating) Pamela C. Adams, b. 19 June, 1846. He enlisted in Co. G., 32d Mass. Vol. Inf., May, 1862; was discharged in a few months on account of physical disability; re-enlisted the following spring in the same company and served until the close of the war; received a flesh wound in the right leg, at Cold Harbor, June 3, 1864; is a commercial traveler for a Holyoke paper house; has always been connected with paper manufacture; res. Holyoke; no children.

v Anne, b. 18 Mar., 1847.

vi Alice, b. in Huntington, 19 Jan., 1849; m. 4 Feb., 1874, Edmond H., son of the missionaries, Mr. and Mrs. E. B. Cross, of Burmah. They had: i EDWARD,[9] (Cross) b. in H., 12 Nov., 1874. ii ALBERT ASHLEY, b. in H., 31 Jan., 1877. iii FLORENCE, b. in H., 16 July, 1879. iv JOSEPH PUTNAM, b. 14 Aug., 1886.

203 Bradley[7] (*Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathan'l*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1791; married first, ——, born about 1808; died about 1850. He married second, 5 Mar., 1852, Elizabeth Burroughs; he died at Waterloo, Ill., 28 Mar., 1863; she died at same place, 7 Mar., 1867. No children by first wife.

Their children were:

i Emmett R.,[8] b. 12 Sept., ab. 1853, unm.; res. with his brother William Q. Rust.

362 ii William Q., b. 11 Jan., 1855; m. Maggie Rook,

iii Zella May, b. 27 Oct., 1857; m. 2 Oct., 1878, Benedict Reitzler; res. Waterloo. Ill. They had: i LULA E.,[9] (Reitzler) b. 7 Sept., 1879. ii MARY LEVETTA, b. 19 Mar., 1885. iii FRANK JOSEPH, b. 11 June, 1886.

iv A Son, } twins; d. very young.
v A Daughter, }

204 Dennis[7] (*Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 19 March, 1793; married 8 May, 1816, Patty Van Dorn; died 1 Dec., 1851: she died 17 Nov., 1872.

Their children were:

363 i John V.,[8] b. 15 July, 1817; m. Amanda M. Andrews and Rachel Bear.

ii Diantha, b. 10 Feb., 1819; d. 3 Apr., 1819.

iii Julia, b. 26 Apr., 1820; m. 20 Oct., 1837, David Harris; d. 20 Mar., 1845. They had: i MARTHA,[9] (Harris) b. 20 Mar., 1841; m. in Door Village, Indiana, 2 Jan., 1859, Jacob, son of David and Margaret Stoner; res. Rolling Prairie, Ind.; occupation, farmer. They had: 1 *Isadore*,[10] (Stoner) b. 12 July, 1859; m. 15 Jan., 1883, Daniel B. Miller; no ch. 2 *Andrew W.*, b. 29 July, 1860; m. 23 Feb., 1887, Jennie Rogers; no ch. 3 *Albert L.*, b. 12 Oct., 1861. 4 *Ellsworth*, b. 28 July, 1863. 5 *William H.*, b. 19 Oct., 1865; d. 17 Dec., 1878. 6 *David M.*, b. 12 Mar., 1867. 7 *Walter*, b. 1 Dec., 1869. 8 *Julia Etta*, b. 21 Mar., 1871. 9 *Orrin L.*, b. 14 Sept., 1874. 10 *Ruth Emma*, b. 2 Oct., 1876; d. 22 Dec., 1878. 11 *Katie*, b. 30 June, 1880.

364 iv William W., b. 21 Feb., 1823; m. Sarah Bender.

v Diana, b. 13 Feb., 1825; d. 9 Aug., 1828.

vi Ebenezer K., b. 14 Apr., 1828; d. 29 July, 1828.

vii Patty Rust, b. 21 Mar., 1829; d. 2 Dec., 1831.

205 Charles[7] (*Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 July, 1802; married and removed to Galena, Ill. He died in Stephenson county, Ill., about 1863–6.

Their children were:

i Charles,[8]
ii Henry,
iii Chloe,

} Last known of this family, they were residing at Wadhams Grove, Ill. The author has been utterly unable to procure their record.

206 Quartus[7] (*Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Camillus, N. Y., 4 Dec., 1811; married Harriet, daughter of Samuel and Anna Rich, of Chatham, Ct., born in Chatham, 27 Sept., 1808. He is a lumberman and resides in Fulton, N. Y. Has been president of the city council of Fulton.

Their children were:

i James,[8] b. in F., 4 May, 1832; d. in F., 24 June, 1843.

ii Charles, b. in F., 10 Nov., 1836; unm.; res. F.

207 Lemuel Styles[7] (*Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 20 Apr., 1789; married first, — Mar., 1819, Permelia, daughter of John and Hannah (Rockwell) Janes, born 24 Aug., 1796; died 5 Dec., 1822. He married second, — May, 1824, Phebe, sister of his first wife. He died 25 Dec., 1833.

Their children were:

i A Child.[8]

ii Aurelia, b. 20 Apr., 1822.

(The above are children of first wife.)

iii Henry S., b. 30 Mar., 1828.

208 George[7] (*Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1 June, 1796; married Lovisa, daughter of Stephen and Olive (Stickney) Burton, of Salina, N. Y. He died at Onondaga Hill, 31 Aug., 1837. George, his wife and two daughters are buried in Mr. Barr Burton's lot in Oakwood cemetery, Syracuse, N. Y. The lot adjoins the Rust lot which contains the graves and remains of Zebulon, his wife, his son, Philo N. and his wife and their two youngest children, besides a child of Mrs. Augusta Woodruff, a daughter of Philo N. Rust. Charles, the son of Zebulon, and several other members of the family are buried in the Rust lot and a large tall granite monument bearing the name Rust, marks this sacred resting place of the dead.

Their children were:

i Henrietta, b. 20 July, 1823; d. in Attica, N. Y.; buried in Syracuse, N. Y.

ii Gordon B., b. 8 Mar., 1825; dead.

iii Amelia, b. 2 Feb., 1827; m. a Mr. Pickering; died in Buffalo and buried in Syracuse, N. Y. She left one son.

209 Charles[7] (*Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 30 Mar., 1799; married in Westhampton, 16 June, 1822, Esther daughter of Noah and Sarah (Edwards) Parsons, of Westhampton,

born in Westhampton 17 May, 1799. He died in Rochester, N. Y., while on a visit to that place 18 Nov., 1867, but was buried in Syracuse. He was an undertaker and cabinet-maker by occupation and is said to have been a very good man and free from the usual bad habits of his age, and never used liquor or tobacco in his life. About six years previous to his death, while handling a corpse as city undertaker, he accidentally scratched his finger with a pin, but, drawing no blood, no special notice was taken of it at the time. The next day while burying the corpse his finger commenced paining him and he soon became dizzy which increased until he suffered a partial paralysis; this was the direct cause of his death. He was a very prominent citizen in Syracuse; had been a member of the board of trustees of the Onondaga County Orphan Asylum ever since its establishment.

Their children were:

365 i Spencer Parsons,[8] b. 31 May, 1823; m. Georgiana Ostrander.

366 ii Stiles Mortimer, b. 16 Oct., 1825; m. Eleanor M. Burt and Mary O. Smith.

iii Sarah Edwards, b. 20 Apr., 1830; d. 21 Mar., 1843.

iv Charles Ives, b. 11 June, 1834; d. 17 Mar., 1835.

v Esther Avira, b. 9 Apr., 1840; d. unm., 26 Nov., 1873.

210 Philo Norton[7] (*Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 6 Jan., 1802; married by Rev. Mr. Mills, 30 Sept., 1823, Betsey Bryan, born 30 Oct., 1801; died in Syracuse, N. Y., 26 Nov., 1860. He died in New York City, 3 Apr., 1851, while there on business.

"Philo N. Rust was for many years a hotel keeper in Syracuse, N. Y., and was considered one of the best in that section of country."

Their children were:

i Helen Mar,[8] b. 8 Aug., 1825; m. in Utica, N. Y., by Rev. J. C. F. Hoes, 26 May, 1844, John F. Baker, of Syracuse; d. in Brooklyn, L. I., 30 Aug., 1860; he d. in S., 8 Sept., 1851. They had: i IDA,[9] (Baker) b. 20 Feb.,

1845; m. in Irvington, N. J., 24 Apr., 1876, by Rev. Edwin Boggs, Robert Seal Mallory, b. in Catskill, N. Y., 10 Oct., 1844. They had: 1 *Helen Augusta*,[10] (Mallory) b. in Sandusky, Ohio, 28 Mar., 1877. 2 *Edith Watson*, b. in S., 23 Jan., 1879. 3 *Robert Lawler*, b. in S., 10 July, 1880. 4 *Ida Baker*, b. in S., 25 Jan., 1882. 5 *Bessie Rust*, b. in Metuchen, N. J., 2 Aug., 1887. ii JOHN, (Baker) b. in Syracuse, N. Y., — Jan., 1847; d. in S., 22 Aug., 1848. iii ALICE, b. 12 Mar., 1849; m. in Brooklyn, L. I., by Rev. Dr. Chas. Hall (Episcopal) 28 Jan., 1874, Charles Stewart, son of Louis Marion[7]* and Elizabeth S. (Brewer) Thurston, b. in Huntington, L. I., 28 Apr., 1846. Mr. Thurston commenced the mercantile business in New York City in 1858; took an active part against the great riots of 1871, in which his regiment, 22d N. G. S., N. Y., acted as guard of honor to the orangemen and won high commendations; res. 71, Barclay st., N. Y. They had: 1 *Louis Stewart*,[10] (Thurston) b. in N. Y. city, 7 Aug., 1877.

ii Augusta, b. at Onondaga Hill, N. Y., 13 July, 1827; m. in Syracuse, 19 Mar., 1846, by Rev. Dr. Gregory, (Episcopal) Curtis Woodruff; he d. in Catskill, N. Y., — Oct., 1887, aged 70 years; wid. res. 4, E. 28th st., care L. H. Mason, N. Y. City. They had: i PHILO RUST,[9] (Woodruff) b. in Syracuse, 30 Nov., 1846; d. in S., 2 Mar., 1848.

iii Francis, b. 8 May, 1829; d. in Syracuse, 4 Jan., 1832.

iv Virginia, b. 21 Sept., 1831; d. in S., 14 Aug., 1832.

211 Benoni[7] (*Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born (it is said) ante vinculum matrimonii, in Southampton, about 1787;† married first, (it is said that he married five wives) 1807, Dorothy daughter of Simeon and Dorothy (Hannum) Wait. She died in Amherst, 11 July, 1825, aged forty years. He married second, in Middlefield, by Matthew Smith, Esq., 3 Aug., 1828, Clarissa Loomis, of Amherst,; she

* Charles Stewart[8] was the son of Louis Marion[7] (Robert Jenkins,[6] John,[5] Capt. John,[4] Jonathan,[3] Edward,[2] Edward[1]) Thurston. Louis M.[7] Thurston now resides at Huntington, L. I., on the old homestead which has remained in the Thurston family for over a hundred years.

† Mary, born Feb., 25, 1808, was the first child of Benoni; assuming that he was twenty years old when he married would place his birth at about 1787, two years before the birth of Lemuel Stiles, the oldest recorded birth in Zebulon's family. He, therefore, must have been the first child.

died 16 Oct., 1830. He married third, Matilda ——; she died 29 Nov., 1842, aged forty-four years. He married fourth Susannah Dickinson; she died 6 Apr., 1850, aged sixty-five years. He died 29 May, 1848. The dates of death of Benoni and the four wives named are from their headstones in Amherst. His will was dated 26 June, 1847, proved 1 Aug., 1848. The will mentions "my belovedwife Susannah," "my sons Benoni E., John P., Jacob L. and Charles, and my son Charles' wife Celinda and their children," also "my daughters Polly Clarke, Dorothy Parmenter, Mary Ann Rust* and Mehitable." John P. Rust was appointed executor of the will.

Capt. Benoni Rust learned the blacksmith trade of Asahel Chapman, Esq., of Westhampton, and removed to Amherst where he resided the remainder of his life. He is said to have been a good natured, lively and witty joker.

Their children were:

i Mary,[8] † b. 25 Feb., 1808; m. —— Clarke; was alive at the date of the will, 1847.

367 ii Charles, b. 7 Sept., 1810; m. Celinda Backus.

iii Dorothy Wait, b. 8 Nov., 1812; m. J. W. Parmenter; d. 1 Jan.; 1852; he res. Matapan.

368 iv Benoni Eaton, b. 30 Sept., 1815; m. Roxana Hanks.

v John Prince, b. 18 Apr., 1818; m. Mary Backus.

vi Mary Ann, b. 18 June, 1820; m, 4 May, 1843, Theodore G. Root, of Greenfield.

(The above are children of first wife.)

vii Mehitable W., m. 30 Dec., 1847, Otis Edgerton; she d. and he m. again; res. Brattleboro, Vt.

369 viii Jacob Loomis, b. 1830; m. Miriam B. Kellogg.

212 Chauncey E.[7] (*Chauncey*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Otisco, N. Y., 31 May, 1821; married in Otisco, 17 Jan., 1847, Rebecca M., daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Parent, of

* Doubtless this name is an error either of the recorder or copyist as Mary Ann married May 4, 1843, Theodore G. Root, The mistake is an easy one, mistaking Root for Rust.

† In the will this daughter is called "Polly Clarke."

Otisco, born 20 Apr., 1816; died there 30 Dec., 1889. He died in Sherwood, Mich., 10 Jan., 1887. He removed from the state of New York to Illinois in the spring of 1854, and to Michigan in 1866. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Franklin C.,[8] b. in Otisco, 9 Nov., 1852; d. in Freedom, Ill., 20 Sept., 1854.

ii C. Myron, b. in Freedom, Ill., 28 Sept., 1854; d. 22 Aug., 1855.

iii Elvira J., b. in Dayton, Ill., 11 Nov., 1857; unm.; res. Sherwood, Mich.

iv Alice E., b. in D., 27 Dec., 1859; unm.; res. with her sister, Elvira J.; are dressmakers in Sherwood.

213 John M.[7] (*Chauncey*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 24 Feb., 1824; married first, 1849, Elizabeth Taylor, born 15 May, 1831; died 1 Sept., 1855. He married second, by Rev. Mr. Medad Pomery, in Otisco, N. Y., 24 Sept., 1856, Henrietta M.,[7] daughter of Richard and Betsey (Palmer) Doud,* born 17 Nov., 1834. He died in the army at Downsville, Md., 26 Oct., 1862. The widow resides at Weedsport, N. Y., box 120. He was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Morris S.,[8] b. in Otisco, 27 Oct., 1850; d. — Jan., 1856.

370 ii Edward F., b. 16 June, 1852; m, Mary Weeks.

iii Pervee, b. 6 June, 1854; d. — Dec., 1855.

iv A Son, b. 9 and d. 20 Aug., 1855.

(The above are children of first wife.)

v Ida Loretta, b. at Mission Creek, Kan., 24 Aug., 1857; d. at M. C., 30 Oct., 1857.

371 vi Alphonso Burdette, b. 17 Mar., 1859; m. Elizabeth D. Salisbury.

vii Nettie Elizabeth, b. 24 Sept., 1860; m. in Auburn, N. Y., 23 Aug., 1882, Dr. Chas. E., s. of John S. and Catherine (Hynds) Weidman, b. in Dryden, N. Y., 28 May, 1855; res. Marcellus, N. Y. They had: i GEORGIA

*Henrietta M.,[7] Richard,[6] (and Betsey Palmer) Stephen,[5] (and Rachel Broughton) Ezra,[4] (and Mary Taylor) Isaac,[3] (and Abigail Stevens) John,[2] (and Mary Bartlett) Henry[1] (and Elizabeth ———) Doud, from Surrey county, England to Guilford, Ct., in 1639.—Doud Genealogy.

LILLIAN,[9] (Weidman) b. in Borodino, N. Y., 11 Apr., 1883. ii KATIE, b. in Courtland, N. Y., 3 Dec., 1884. iii GRACIE, b. in Borodino, 28 Aug. and d. 23 Sept., 1886. iv JOHN, b. — Jan., 1888. v JOHN FRANCIS, b. 21 June, 1890.

viii Elmer Ellsworth, b. in Otisco, N. Y. 20 Mar., 1862; "m. in Cortland, 26 June, 1889, Mary C., daughter of John and Mary (Crawford) Lytle, b. in Freetown, N. Y., 1 Nov., 1864;" res. Weedsport, N. Y.; he is a commercial traveler.

214 Nelson[7] (*John*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Southampton, 27 July, 1802; married in Amherst, 8 May, 1826, Elizabeth, daughter of Oliver and Elizabeth (Matoon) Clapp, a descendant from Roger Clapp, of Amherst. She was born in Amherst, 17 Mar., 1804; died 23 July, 1867. He was a blacksmith and edged-tool maker in Amherst, where he followed the business for many years; he then removed to Collinsville, Ct., where he died 7 July, 1847. He was an early abolitionist and great temperance man.

Their children were:

372 i Horatio Nelson,[8] b. 11 May, 1828; m. Fidelia Humphries.

ii Henry R., b. in Amherst, 21 Sept., 1831; d. in A., 26 Sept., 1831.

iii Ellen Maria, b. in Collinsville, Ct., 6 May, 1833; m. 26 Apr., 1857, Ebenezer, son of Chas. and Pamelia (White) Warner, b. 2 Dec., 1824; d. 30 Sept., 1872; wid. res. 17 Park Place, care E. S. Field, Los Angeles, Cal. They had: i JOHN BEVERLY,[9] (Warner) b. 9 Feb., 1858; d. in Chicago, Ill., 9 Sept., 1862. ii HARRY PENNINGTON. b. 2 Feb., 1860. iii FRED RUST, b. 20 Sept., 1862; d. in Chicago, 5 Apr., 1863. iv NELSON RUST, b. 4 Nov., 1864; d. in Waukegan, Ill., 4 Sept., 1866. v FRANK MORRISON, b. 1 May, 1867. vi LOUIE EBENEZER, b. 4 Dec., 1868. vii BESSIE CLAPP, b, 5 Apr., 1870; d. in Waukegan, Ill., 28 Aug., 1870. viii MILLICENT HORTENSE, b. 26 Apr., 1872.

iv Elizabeth M., b. 9 May,(?) 1837; d. in Amherst, 16 Feb., 1838.

v Elizabeth C., b. 9 Feb., 1839; m. 29 May, 1873, C. H. Gardiner; res. South Pasadena, Cal.; no children.

vi Edward W., b. 4 Aug., 1842; d. in C. Ct., 5 Dec., 1859.

215 John Scott[7] (*Ephraim Babcock*,[6] *Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 Feb., 1829; married — Aug., 1851, Nancy Agnes McLean; she died 26 Mar., 1886. He resides at Hoosick Falls, N. Y.

Their children were:

i William Hobart,[8] b. — Oct., 1867; unm.

ii Lena May, b. — Aug., 1871; unm.

216 William Hobart[7] (*Ephraim Babcock*,[6] *Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 18 July, 1830; married 1853, Miss Phebe Cadmus. P. O. address 12, Gould Ave., Newark, N. J.

Their children were:

i Charles,[8]
ii Arthur,
iii John,
iv Louisa,
v George,
vi Henry,
vii Mable,

The author has exhausted the ability of the United States mail service to obtain the record of this family but without avail.

The letters have been received but no attention paid to the matter.

217 Edwin Babcock[7] (*John Ames*,[6] *Nathaniel Wilson*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 27 Feb., 1828; married 14 Oct., 1862, widow Elizabeth De Languey,* born 3 Jan., 1834. He resides at 12, East Prospect street, or 499, Madison Ave., Cleveland, O.

Their children were:

i Albert E.,[8] b. 4 Oct., 1863; m. E. Frances Holt, 6 Sept., 1886; res. at Cleveland Ohio; no children.

ii John Henry Hobart, b. 26 Dec., 1867; unm.; res. with his father in Cleveland, Ohio.

218 Elijah Strong[7] (*Elijah, Jr.*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Westhampton, 26 Jan., 1796; married in Skaneateles, N. Y., 31 Dec.,

* Widow De Languey had two children by her first marriage, 1 L. Alice, born 10 May, 1853. 2 D Ida, born 26 Sept., 1855.

1823, Mary L., daughter of Joseph and Ruth Davis, born in Derby, Ct., 29 Nov., 1795; died 18 May, 1880. He died in Honeoye Falls, (formerly West Mendon) N. Y., 20 Oct., 1883. He was a manufacturer of woolen goods and a farmer.

He had an appointment under Gov. Dewitt Clinton, in 1825, as Captain in the 159th Regiment State Infantry of New York. He resigned "by his own request," (so the discharge reads) 10 Apr., 1827. He was supervisor of the town of Mendon, N. Y., in 1835.

Their children were:

i Julia Ann,[8] b. in Skaneateles, N. Y., 14 Jan., 1825; m. in Honeoye Falls, N. Y. 25 Dec., 1883, George B., son of James and Lydia (Bumpas) McBride, b. in Mechanicsville, N. Y., 11 Sept., 1815, has held the office of supervisor of the town of Mendon, N. Y., and was appointed postmaster under President Buchannan; is a harness-maker at Honeoye Falls, N. Y.; no ch.

ii Mary Harpin, b. 10 Feb., 1826; d. at H. F., 2 July, 1831.

373 iii William Fordyce, b. 20 Apr., 1830; m. Mary J. Bancroft.

219 Joel[7] (*Joel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1 Apr., 1806; married — Sept., 1828, Mercy H. Wright, born 29 Nov., 1808; died at Chester Cross Roads, Ohio, 28 Jan., 1890; he died 6 Oct., 1837. She married second, 22 Dec., 1847, Mason Ames.*

Their children were:

i Harriet D.,[8] b. 22 July, 1829; d. unm., 2 Apr., 1873.

ii Eliza A., b. 9 May, 1831; m, 29 Nov., 1855; Franklin A. Bridgeman; res. Westhampton. They had: i EMMA F.,[9] (Bridgeman) b. 1 June, 1860. ii MINNIE H., b. 14 Apr., 1863.

iii Marian E., b. 19 Sept., 1834; m. 3 June, 1856, Samuel Morley Lyman, Jr., b. 7 June, 1831; res. Easthampton, P. O. box 40. They had: i IRVING WRIGHT,[9] (Lyman) b. 27 Apr., 1860; m. 14 Mar., 1884, Lillie E. Coleman, of Conesus, N. Y. ii GEORGE CLIFFORD, b. 18 June, 1868; unm.

* Mason Ames married first, 12 May, 1830, Polly, daughter of John Hamlin. They had several children; she died in Chester, Ohio, 18 Mar., 1847.—General Notes of N. Y. and N. E. Families of Talcott, P. 549.

iv Lydia, H., b. 9 Feb., 1837; m. 1 Dec., 1857, Walter Johnston, b. 15 Oct., 1834; d. 7 Nov., 1889; he res. Chester Cross Roads, Ohio. They had: i ELGIE F.,[9] (Johnston) b. 16 Sept., 1858; d. 14 Jan., 1862. ii JAMES M., b. 26 June, 1863; m. 11 Dec., 1889, Mary S. Littlejohns, b. 16 Apr., 1863. iii NETTIE F., b. 28 May, 1865; m. 19 Oct., 1887, Malhon K. Parsons; res. Westhampton.

220 Theodore[7] (*Joel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Irsael*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Westhampton, 1 Feb., 1808; married in Northampton, 11 Dec., 1832, Emeline daughter of Elihu C. and Lucina Hunt, born in Westhampton, 2 May, 1811; died at East Long Meadow, 27 Apr., 1875. He died in East Long Meadow, 30 Sept., 1883.

Their children were:

i Susan,[8] b. — Nov., 1840; d. 7 Sept., 1841.

ii Charles Hunt, b. in Westhampton, 5 Nov., 1842; m. in Springfield, 25 May, 1870, Sarah M., dau. of Samuel W., and Laura R. Bliss. of S., b. in Somers, Ct., 16 Jan., 1841; d. in Springfield, 5 Aug., 1873. He enlisted at Springfield 12 Oct., 1861, as private in Co. K., 27 Reg., Mass. Vols.; was dis. at Newburn, N. C., as Corp., 1 Nov., 1864. After 1863 he was on detached service nearly all the time; first acted as clerk in the provost-marshal's office at Newburn, and then with a detachment of his regiment at the office of superintendent of prison-labor at Norfolk, Va. He is now a book-keeper; res. Springfield; no children.

iii Luthera, b. in Westhampton, 13 Dec., 1844; unm.; res. with her bro. Edward W. Rust.

374 iv Edward Walker, b. 3 May, 1852; m. Louisa H. Dutton.

221 Elijah Squires[7] (*Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lanesboro, 26 Apr., 1794; married first, in Rutland, Vt., 30 Oct., 1820, Anna Maria, daughter of Jedediah and Olive (Squire) Walker, born in Rutland, 3 Aug., 1798; died in York, N. Y., 24 Aug., 1838. She was a member of the Presbyterian church. After 1841 he resided at Livonia, N. Y. He married second, 10 May, 1842, Maria,

daughter of Hezekiah and Dorcas (Strong) Beecher; she died in Oberlin, Ohio, 30 May, 1864. He died in Oberlin, 30 Aug., 1868. He was a shoe-maker and farmer. No children by last marriage.

Their children were:

i Bertrand Elijah,[8] b. in Lanesboro, 26 Oct., 1821; m. in E. Avon, N. Y., 8 July, 1852, Laura, dau. of David and Huldah (Churchill) Pierson, b. in E. Avon, 30 May, 1823. Deacon Bertrand Rust has held the office of Justice of the Peace and for many years been deacon of the Baptist church. He is a farmer; res. Atlas, Mich.; no children.

375 ii Daniel W., b. 7 June, 1823; m. Amy A. Chase.

iii Ada Ann, b. 19 Feb., 1825; m. 1 Sept., 1859, Rev, John, son of Jacob and Christina (Herwig) Vetter, b. in Hersfield, Germany; came to this country in 1831; grad. at Oberlin Coll. 1859 and in his theological studies in 1862. In 1865–6 he was chaplain in the U. S. Col. Cavalry. She d. 1 July, 1883. They had: i ANNE MARIA,[9] (Vetter) b. 3 July, 1860. ii JULIA CHRISTINA, b. 1 June, 1862; d. in Oberlin, Ohio, 15 Jan., 1867. iii LOTTIE EMILY, b. 10 Dec., 1865. iv BERTRAND ELIJAH, b. 12 June, 1867.

iv George Ransom, b. 4 Oct., 1826; d. 29 Oct., 1827.

v Asahel Squire, b. 1 Oct., 1828; d. 30 June, 1830.

vi Mary Walker, b. 18 Feb., 1831; m. 10 May, 1860, Edward, son of Abijah Haynes, of Strongsville, Ohio, b. 2 Apr., 1832; d. 21 Feb., 1880; wid. res. Norwalk, O. They had: i ERNEST EDWARD,[9] (Haynes) b. 10 Feb., 1863; d. unm., 30 May, 1890. ii ALBERT RUST, b. in Strongsville, O., 25 Jan., 1865; d. 3 Sept., 1874. iii GERTRUDE NANCY, b. 7 June, 1872; d. in Minn., 8 Jan., 1873.

vii Emily Sophia, b. 30 Nov., 1833; d. 27 Aug., 1839.

viii Jedediah, b. 11 June, 1837; d. 9 May, 1838.

222 Asahel[7] (*Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lanesboro, 19 Feb., 1796; married first, Charlotte King; married second, Mary, daughter of Daniel and Huldah (Fairfield) Merrill, born 8 Apr., 1798; died in Byron, Mich; he died in Marion, Mich., 6 Apr., 1854. He removed from Massachusetts to Livingston county, Michigan in 1838 and to Byron,

Michigan in 1850. He was a pensioner. Vocation, farmer.

Their children were:

i Asahel Augustus,[8] b. 13 Aug., 1816; d. 1820.

ii Mary Ann, b. in Chili, N. Y., 11 May, 1818; m. in Avon, N. Y., 28 Nov., 1832, Loren, son of George and Chloe (Swift) Harrington, b. in Danby, Vt., 19 Nov., 1812; res. Howell, Mich.; vocation, farmer. They had: i MARY,[9] (Harrington) b. 12 Mar., 1834. ii LOREN, JR., b. 1 June, 1835; m. in Annapolis, O., 3 July, 1869, Sarah Isabel, dau. of Alfred and Mary Jane Magers. He enlisted 16 Sept., 1861, in the Civil War service, 1861–5; dis. 26 Jan., 1864; veteran 26 Jan., 1864; dis. 19 June, 1865; res. Quivara, Kan. They had: 1 *Alfred L.*,[10] b. in Ionia, Mich., 21 July, 1871. 2 *Mary C.*, b. in North Robinson, O., 28 Nov., 1874; d. in Lynn Co., Kan., 26 Aug., 1879. 3 *Vadia E.*, b. in Cass Co., Mo., 18 May, 1877. 4 *J—— F——*, b. in Lynn Co., Kan., 7 Sept., 1880. 5 *John M.*, b. in Burlington, Kan., 1 Sept., 1883. 6 *Winifred C.*, b. in B., 8 Aug., 1886. 7 *Erie D.*, b. in Quivara, Kan., 16 Feb., 1889. iii ASAHEL, b. 25 Dec., 1837; m. 6 Mar., 1860, Anna Scofield, b. in N. Y. City, 12 Apr., 1842; res. Howell, Mich. They had: i *Mary Louisa*,[10] b. at Valparaiso, Ind., 30 May, 1862. 2 *Harry D.*, b. 18 Mar., 1864; m. 10 May, 1885, Mary Schemerhone, b. in Howell, Mich., 8 Aug., 1868. They had: (1) Edwin,[11] b. 4 Sept., 1886. (2) Claude, b. 7 Mar., 1888; both b. in H. 3 *Frank M.*, b. in Valparaiso, Ind., 6 July, 1867. 4 *Alta Maud*, b. in Bancroft, Mich., 19 June, 1879. iv GEORGE AUGUSTUS, b. 4 Aug., 1840; d. in infancy. v WILLIAM HENRY, b. 12 July, 1841; m. Mary Eleanor ——, b. ab. 1844; res. Byron, Mich. They had: 1 *W—— A——*,[10] b. 30 Sept., 1864. 2 *M—— D——*, b. 11 May, 1867. 3 *Albert J.*, b. 10 Mar., 1869. 4 *Rosa Matilda*, b. 26 Aug., 1871; d. 4 Dec., 1880. vi MERRILL D., b. 3 Feb., 1842; res. Fenton, Mich. vii and viii EDWIN and EMMA, (twins) b. and d. 1848. ix EMMA M., b. 3 June, 1847. x JOSEPH H., b. 25 Sept., 1849; m. 2 Sept., 1875, Hattie Kinney; res. Reed City, Mich. xi JAMES, (twin to Joseph H.) b. 25 Sept., 1849; m. in Marion. Mich., 25 Dec., 1876, Sarah A. Clements, b. in M., 1855; res. Parshalville, Mich. xii MATILDA A., b. 11 Aug., 1852; d. 1859. xiii JULIETTE, b. in Marion, 3 Oct., 1854; m. 28 Mar., 1876, William S. Clements, b. in Marion, 3 June, 1852. They had: 1 *Naomi Mary*,[10] (Clements) b. 15 Aug., 1878. 2 *Glen Harrington*, b. 18 Apr., 1886; d. 28 Sept., 1886.

iii Newman Strong, b. 7 Apr., 1820; d. aged 17 years.

iv Sarah Minerva, b. in Chili, N. Y., 18 Apr., 1822; m. 15 Sept., 1839, David Parker. He d. 10 Jan., 1890; she d. — Jan., 1887. They had: i GEORGE W.,[9] (Parker) d. young. ii RUTH ANN, b. 26 Mar., 1842; m. in Marion, Mich., 25 Jan., 1859, James M., son of James and Susan (Moore) Belford, b. in Longford Co., Ireland, 11 May, 1826; d. in Owosso, Mich., 21 Jan., 1887. They had: 1 *Sarah Minerva*,[10] (Belford) b. 1 Nov., 1859; m. in Owosso, 7 Jan., 1885, Frank H., son of Almaron and Ruth (Reeves) Ewer, b. in Victor, N. Y., 6 July, 1856. 2 *Carrie Eliza*, b. 23 Sept., 1861; d. 11 May, 1876. 3 *George Edward*, b. 22 Sept., 1863; d. 12 Sept., 1864. iii GEORGE A., (Parker) b. 24 Aug., 1843; m. — Oct., 1869, Florence, dau. of John and Hannah Gaylord. He enlisted in Co. A., 10th Mich. Inf.; served four years; was wounded in the arm at Lookout Mountain; res. Bancroft, Mich. They had: 1 *Hugh W.*,[10] b. 3 June, 1871. 2 *Ethel*, b. 13 May, 1880. iv NEWMAN A., b. 17 Feb., 1845; m. — Oct., 1870, Julia Ford; res. Corunna, Mich. They had: 1 *Lena*,[10] b. 14 Jan., 1880. v CHARLOTTE A., b. 14 June, 1847; d. 23 June, 1847. vi MILES L., b. 1 June, 1848; m. 10 Jan., 1875, Naomi J. Warren; res. Owosso, Mich. vii EUNICE. viii CHARLES WOOD, b. 17 Feb., 1851; m. 4 June, 1876, Ida J. Andrews; res. Owosso. They had: 1 *Cresant*,[10] b. 2 Sept., 1877. 2 *Mabel*, b. 28 June, 1879. 3 *David Kinnebrew*, b. 28 June, 1881. 4 *Carl*, b. — Jan., 1890. ix WILLIAM DWIGHT, b. 25 June, 1853; m. 25 June, 1876, Sarah Heath; res. O. They had: 1 *Waldo*,[10] b. 16 Oct., 1877. 2 *Ruby*, b. 6 Mar., 1879. 3 *Lois*, b. 10 Mar., 1881. 4 *David*, b. 14 Nov., 1883. x MARY MINERVA, b. 29 Mar., 1858; d. 6 Oct., 1886. xi MATILDA S., b. 23 Sept., 1859; d. 1 Nov., 1861.

376 v Asahel, b. 31 July, 1824; m. Ruth Gifford.

vi William Henry, b. in Rochester, N. Y., 14 Jan., 1828; m. in Byron, Mich., 19 Apr., 1869, Miss Mary G., dau. of Thomas and Mary G. (Avery) Davis, of Ohio, b. in Utica, N. Y., 18 Aug., 1828; no ch. He enlisted in Co. D., 6th Mich., Reg. Cav. Vols., Capt. D. G. Royce, 3 Sept., 1862, for three years; dis. 24 Nov., 1865, at Fort Leavenworth, Kan., L. C. Kanouse, Lieut. commanding. He was in the three-days battle of Gettysburg, Battle of the Wilderness, Fallingwater, Boonsboro and on July 4, 1863, at night at Monterey Gap, Pa. He was in fourteen battles and skirmishes in less than fourteen days. He is a carpenter and joiner by occupation; res. Byron, Mich.

223 Daniel[7] (*Titus*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Pompey, N. Y., 27 Aug., 1803; married in Westhampton, 25 Oct., 1826, Julia, daughter of Abner and Dolly (Clark) Parsons, born in Westhampton, 28 May, 1805; died in Easthampton, 18 July, 1876. He died in Easthampton, 12 Aug., 1881. Easthampton church records say Daniel and his wife joined the church, 14 Aug., 1831; dismissed 20 June, 1852. A blacksmith.

Their children were:

i Charlotte P.,[8] b. in Easthampton, 11 March, 1828; m. in E., 28 Apr., 1855, Geo. W. Edwards. Northampton records say they had a son, b. 14 Oct., 1859.

377 ii Fordyce A., b. 4 Apr., 1831; m. Celina A. Gillett.

378 iii Daniel Warner, b. 24 Aug., 1834; m. Mary Murphy and Nettie Alexander.

379 iv Charles Spencer, b. in E., 24 Jan., 1837; m. Laura Mary Smith.

v Laura A., b. in E., 12 June, 1839; m. 12 Jan., 1864, Joseph W. Wilson. He is town clerk; also a member of the dry goods firm of Rust, Wilson & Co., being in company with his brother-in-law, Charles S. Rust, at Easthampton.

vi Sarah P., b. in E., 11 Feb., 1842.

vii A Son, b. 20 Nov., 1845.

224 Pliny Pomeroy[7] (*Titus*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Pompey, N. Y., 29 Mar., 1807; married in Easthampton, 20 Jan., 1851, Lucy Rebecca Wood, of South Hadley, born in Easthampton, 31 Jan., 1826. The Easthampton church records say Pliny P. joined the church 3 July, 1842; dismissed 6 Nov., 1864 to M. E. Church. His wife, Lucy R., joined 3 Jan., 1847; dismissed 6 Nov., 1864, to M. E. church. He was a shoe-maker and blacksmith. She resides with her son, Lyman B. Rust, Chicopee.

Their children were:

i Lyman B., b. in E., 5 Nov., 1851; m. 3 May, 1877, Alice G. Stoddard, of Montague, Vt.; res. Chicopee. They had: i A Child,[9] b. 16 June, 1878.

ii William B., b. in E., 13 Dec., 1853; d. unm., in E., 17 Dec., 1890. He was in the employ of the Nashawan-

nuck Manufacturing Company, Easthampton. For several years he was a member of the Congregational church and was held in high esteem by all who knew him.

iii Albert, b. in E., 20 Jan., 1856; m. in E., 24 Dec., 1879, Mary E., dau. of Timothy Stockwell and Mary Elvira Gaylord, of North Hadley, b. in N. H., 26 Sept., 1856. He is a tin-smith and res. at 290, Tyler st., Springfield. They had: i ALBERT RAYMOND,[9] b. in Orange, 10 Sept., 1881.

225 Spencer[7] (*Seth*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 4 Feb., 1797; married 24 Sept., 1819, Sabra A. Smith, born in Bristol, Ct., 31 Jan., 1799; died in Middleton, Ct., 19 Oct., 1863. He removed from Northampton to Middleton, Ct., where he carried on the gun-smith business for many years. He died there 13 May, 1885.

Their children were:

i Lucy M.,[8] b. 12 Aug., 1820; unm.; res. Middleton, Ct., where she was born.

ii Elizabeth C., b. in M., 20 Oct., 1825; m. 13 Feb., 1850, Benj. G. Cooley; d. in hospital 16 Sept., 1889. They had: i EARLE LA GRANGE,[9] (Cooley) b. in Westfield, Ct., 19 Sept., 1851. ii FREDERICK, b. in W., 18 Sept., 1853.

iii Caroline S., b. in M., 4 Apr., 1829; m. 29 Dec., 1852, Joseph Delliber, Jr., he d. in Hartford, Ct., — Feb., 1888; wid. res. 218, Park st., Hartford, Ct.

226 Theodore[7] (*Seth*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 18 Sept., 1798; married in Northampton, 15 Oct., 1826, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel and Patty Clark, born 4 Feb., 1805; died 20 Jan., 1887. He has been a merchant in Northampton for many years and is a member of the firm of Wright & Rust. He is a remarkably well-preserved man for his years; residence Northampton.

Their children were:

380 i Austin,[8] b. 2 Feb., 1828; m. Augusta T. Parsons.

ii Alvin, b. 27 Aug., 1829; enlisted in the 10th Mass. Reg.

and served three or four years; unm.; res. Northampton.

381 iii Lewis, b. 1 Jan., 1832; m. Margaret Phelps.

iv Charles, b. 19 Feb., 1835; m. 15 Oct., 1878, Nettie B. Morgan; she d. in Northampton, 9 Aug., 1888, aged 44 years. He res. in N.; no ch.

v Theodore, Jr., b. 12 May, 1840; d. 1 Sept., 1841.

227 Samuel Chase[7] (*Seth*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 17 Oct., 1811; married first, in Middlefield, Ct., 15 Apr., 1834, Adaline Barnes, born 4 July, 1809; died 17 July, 1863. He married second, in St. Joseph, Mich., 2 Oct., 1865, Miss Maria Van Ripen. He died in St. Joseph, 27 Jan., 1885. No children by last wife.

Their children were:

i Adelaide,[8] b. 16 Nov., 1836; d. 14 Aug., 1839.

ii Ossian, b. 23 Nov., 1838; d. 16 Oct., 1839.

iii Wealthy Lamira, b. 20 Sept., 1840; m. in Waterford, Wis., 6 Feb., 1862, J. B. M. Kehler, b. in Paisley, Scotland, 6 June, 1842; he is very extensively engaged in the flouring business in St. Louis, Mo., being the owner of three large flouring mills in that city. His address is Vandevarden Place, St. Louis. They had: i CARRIE E.,[9] (Kehler) b. 9 Mar., 1863; m. 20 Oct., 1884, George F. Tower, Jr. They had: 1 *Margarite Kehler*,[10] (Tower) b. 30 July, 1886. ii and iii LAMIRA JOSEPIHNE and JESSE, (Kehler.) (twins) b. 3 Sept., 1872.

iv Albert B., b. 3 Dec., 1842; d. 15 Nov., 1843.

v Stephen Knight, b. 30 Nov., 1844; d. 27 Feb., 1863.

vi Josephine Amelia, b. 1 May, 1848; m. 2 Feb., 1870, P. H. Brockway, of Rockford, Ill.; d. 10 Oct., 1871. He was a captain in the civil war. They had: i ALBERT,[9] (Brockway) b. 10 Oct., 1871; d. 31 Oct., 1871.

vii Albina Miller, b. in Waterford, Wis., 11 Jan., 1851; m. 17 May, 1875, P. H. Brockway; (husband of her deceased sister, Josephine;) res. Rockford, Ill. They had: i JAMES HENRY,[9] b. 14 Mar., 1876. ii EDGAR, b. 27 Mar., 1885.

228 Edward[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 1 Aug.,

Geo P B Rust

1808; married in Cleveland, Ohio, 11 Aug., 1832, Harmina B., daughter of Abraham and Julia A. Thorp, of Southampton, born in Hawley, 21 Jan., 1808. He died in Brecksville, Ohio, 10 Apr., 1884. His death was the first in the family.

He went from Massachusetts to Brecksville in 1830 and she, who was soon to become his wife, followed in 1832, meeting him in Cleveland where their plighted vows were consummated. He was trustee of his township. The widow resides in Brecksville.

Their children were:

i Julia A.,[8] b. 27 Jan., 1834; m. 18 Nov., 1852, Levi Ring. They had: i WILLIE D.,[9] (Ring) b. 17 Feb., 1854; d. 23 Oct., 1872. ii FRANK E., b. 26 Feb., 1856. iii JENNIE F., b. 14 Apr., 1858; d. 23 Aug., 1864. iv IDA R., b. 28 May, 1864.

382 ii Edwin Clark, b. 3 Feb., 1836; m. Susan Arvilla Burt.

383 iii Lewis T., b. 9 Jan., 1838; m. Sarah E. Hunt.

229 George[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 22 Dec., 1813; married first, 17 Jan., 1839, Eliza Tryon, born 15 Mar., 1808; died 5 July, 1840. He married second, Anna Tryon (sister of his first wife) born 23 Apr., 1816. She is at home in Hartford, Ct., insane. He is a builder by occupation.

Their children were:

i Eliza T.,[8] b. 4 July, 1840; unm.; res. at home. Much credit is due Eliza for the care and attention she gives her insane step-mother and aunt.

(The above is child of first wife.)

ii Ellen Gertrude, b. 26 Sept., 1847; m. 16 Feb., 1876, Wm. Wright, b. 14 Oct., 1844. They had: i WILLIAM CHAUNCEY,[9] (Wright) b. 3 Feb., 1878; d. of diphtheria, 30 June, 1888. ii MABEL ANN, b. 29 Aug., 1881.

230 Capt. Phineas Bartlett[7] (*Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Northampton, 2 Feb., 1818; married at Perkins Grove, Ill., 27 Apr., 1842, Hannah F. Dodge, of Rome, New York, born in Norfolk, N. Y., 22 Apr., 1824.

Capt. Phineas B. Rust received but a common school education. In May, 1835, his father, with his family, removed to Brecksville, Ohio. Young Rust, then seventeen years old, went to the village of Richfield, near by, where he set out to acquire a knowledge of carpentering. In the fall of 1837 he emigrated to Bureau Co., Ill. His course was via the Ohio canal to Portsmouth on the Ohio river, thence via the Ohio, Mississippi and Illinois rivers to Hennepin, Ill., where he found employment at his trade and in 1843 he settled on a piece of government land in the township of New Lamoille in Bureau county. Here he married Hannah Frances,* daughter of Peter I. and Frances (Raymond) Dodge. In 1854 he removed from his farm to the then new city of Mendota, Ill., where he purchased and platted an addition known as "Rust's Addition," and he soon became an active business citizen of the place.

At the outbreak of the civil war, 1861, when the first call for three months men was made he was one of the first to respond; he enlisted 19 Apr., raised a company, was made captain of it and May 2, they were mustered into service as Co. B., 12 Reg., Ill. Inf. Vols. He was immediately ordered down opposite St. Louis, Missouri; May 3, took possession of the Ohio & Mariposa R. R. camp at Caseyville, nine miles east, ready to co-operate with Generals Lyon and Blair in suppressing the rebel element in St. Louis, which culminated in the Camp Jackson affair, on which occasion the first blood was shed at St. Louis, and the surrender of the rebel General Frost, which occurred May 10, 1861. Capt. Rust was a faithful and fearless officer and had the confidence and esteem of his men in a marked degree; he also had the approval and high esteem of his colonel, John McArthur, for his bravery and the excellent discipline of his company. Having served faithfully through the time for which he enlisted, in September of the same year he reenlisted and was assigned to the post of captain of the Color Company—Co. E., 37 Ill., and was highly complimented by his superior officers for bravery in several in-

* Her mother, Frances Raymond was sister of B. W. Raymond, the first mayor of Chicago, Ill.

stances; notably the battles of Pea Ridge and Prairie Grove. After becoming disabled and upon the advice of Surgeon Clark, he was discharged from further duty. Soon after he came out of the service he removed to the new state of Kansas, to recuperate and restore his impaired constitution, and measurably succeeded. He is now and has been, since his removal to that state, residing on his farm in Jackson county. Capt. Rust is engaged a major part of his time aiding soldiers and their dependents to procure pensions. He has been a life-long temperance and anti-slavery advocate and an associate of Hon. Owen Lovejoy. He cast his first presidential vote for James G. Birney in 1840. Capt. Rust was with the Liberty party until it was merged into the Republican party and now he basks in the sunshine of the banner Republican and temperance state of the Union. On one occasion some derogatory remarks were made regarding Capt. Rust in the hearing of one of his old company comrades, when he immediately replied: "Capt. Rust is a good and brave man. I served under him and he treated his men well and he was not afraid of bull, bear or the devil."

Capt. Rust certainly possess a courageous spirit and one of his leading virtues is he has the courage of his convictions. He is also an earnest and devoted adherent to christianity as against all forms of infidelity; he is proud of his ancestry from the old bay state; of his sojourn in Ohio, where rest his parents, sisters and brother Edward; of his pioneer life in Illinois, his manhood home for twenty-five years, engaging there with his noble compatriots in the fight for the freedom of the slave, the chains of which he helped to break, and he claims that "those who would be free must first strike the blow."

He is a prominent G. A. R. comrade and expects that in the near future all the states of the Union will move grandly on toward universal equality and freedom by law from all class legislation, freedom from the monopoly of wealth or other grinding oppression. He looks for the ushering in of the emancipation of mankind from the

thraldom of vice and the power of darkness to the sunlight of American liberty.

Capt. Phineas Rust held the appointment of postmaster in Kansas for twelve years; he also held several township offices in Illinois and Kansas. He has a pleasant and beautiful home at Netawaka, Kansas.

Their children were:

i Julia Frances,[8] b. at Lamoille, Ill., 1 Dec., 1843; d. of croup, at L., 24 Sept., 1845.

ii Louisa Maria, b. in L., 3 Mar., 1846; res. at home with her parents. She has a superior education and is an intelligent and accomplished lady.

iii Miltiah Everett, b. in Brecksville, O., 6 Mar., 1848; d. at same place, in convulsions, during teething, 6 Nov., 1849.

384 iv Everett Raymond, b. 24 Sept., 1851; m. Eliza A. Donald.

v Frances Miltiah, b. in Mendota, Ill., 11 Sept., 1854; d. of consumption, at Netawaka, 1 June, 1881.

385 vi Edward Bartlett, b. 6 Jan., 1858; m. Nellie C. Nichols.

231 Daniel[7] (*Jonathan*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 Apr., 1815; married first, in Peru, Ann Hascall, born in Peru, about 1816; died in Easthampton, 25 June, 1847. He married second, Chloe Hascall, born 1813; died 26 Aug., 1855. He married third, 7 May, 1857, Ella A. Nelson. He died in Easthampton, 13 Oct., 1872. Vocation wagonmaker.

Their children were:

i Chloe Ann,[8] b. 1842; d. 1865.

386 ii Theodore Smith, b. 14 Apr., 1844; m. Fanny Colton.

iii Mary Sibyl, bap. 30 Jan., 1843; d. 30 Mar., 1845.

(The above are children of the first wife.)

iv Fanny Frances, b. in Easthampton, 10 June, 1848; d. 1865.

(The above was child of second wife.)

v Charles Nelson, b. 1 Aug., 1859.

vi Nellie E., b. 1 July, 1861; unm.; res. Naugatuck, Ct.

vii George, b. 9 Nov., 1863; unm.; res. Springfield.

Chloe and Fanny d. in Meridan, Ct., of diphtheria, both in one week, while the parents were visiting their son Dr. Theodore S. Rust.

232 Solomon[7] (*Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Stonington, Ct., 9 Jan., 1791; married in Fair Haven, Ct., 17 Dec., 1814, Betsey,* daughter of Titus and Harriet (Hotchkiss) Sanford, of Fair Haven, Ct., born there 27 Nov., 1798; died at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Carrie V. Judd, now Mrs. Woodcock, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 15 June, 1879. He died in Waymart, Pa., 25 Jan., 1854. Removed from Connecticut to Perth Amboy, N. J., about 1823; he was a stock-farmer and commission merchant.

Solomon Russ was a man of sterling worth and unflinching integrity; was genial, hospitable and tender-hearted, retiring in his manners and conservative in politics, and evinced a strong desire to order his life by the golden rule. He was endowed with special musical ability, he however, followed it only for his own amusement. The violin was his favorite instrument and he has often played with Ole Bull. A book and several pieces of music, arranged for the violin, composed by him are now in the possession of his daughter, Mrs. Woodcock. He was a thorough business man and made and lost several fortunes; he was a most conscientious man and has often said he preferred to leave his children an untarnished name and an inheritance of truth and honesty rather than wealth. He was a man of happy disposition; if to-day was dark and gloomy he would bask in the sunshine of to-morrow's sun which he felt sure would shine.

Their children were:

387 i George Henry,[8] b. 20 Sept., 1815; m. Sarah Crowell.

388 ii William Sanford, b. 1 Dec., 1817; m. Sallie Larkin.

iii Lucius D., b. 2 Mar., 1819; d. unm., 1838.

389 iv Isaac Hotchkiss, b. 10 June, 1822; m. Caroline Hall and Gertrude A. Smith.

---

* Betsey Sanford was sister of Elias Sanford, husband of Deborah Russ, sister to Solomon.

390 v Daniel Butler, b. 2 Feb., 1825; m. Mary Jane Jones.

vi Harriet Elizabeth, b. 26 Mar., 1827; d. 23 Dec., 1828.

vii Selina Maria, b. 1 July, 1830; d. 3 Sept., 1831.

(All the above ch. were b. in Perth Amboy, N. J.)

viii Elizabeth Roe, b. 24 Oct., 1835; m. in Carbondale, Pa., 11 Apr., 1852, Charles Marsh Ferry; d. in C., 1861. They had: 1 CLARA MAUD,[9] (Ferry) b. 19 June, 1853. ii WILLIAM. iii FREDERICK. The father and children removed west soon after the death of the mother. Nothing has been known of him by the rest of the family for years.

ix Sarah Louise, b. 15 June, 1839; m. in Carbondale, Pa., 12 Nov., 1859, Eugene A., son of Hon. S. S. and Rowena (Bartlett) Benedict; she d. 28 Oct., 1873. Their children were all born in Carbondale. They had: i RENA,[9] (Benedict) b. 24 Sept., 1860; d. 13 Dec., 1861. ii CARRIE AUGUSTA, b. 15 Mar., 1863; res. with her father in Carbondale, Pa.

x Carrie Virginia, b. 15 Apr., 1843; m. first, in Providence, Penn., 28 Mar., 1865, Levi E. Judd; he d. 9 Mar., 1879; m. second, in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 23 Apr., 1881, James Woodcock; res. Poughkeepsie, N. Y. They had: i DANIEL RUSS,[9] (Judd) b. in Dickson, Pa., 26 Feb., 1869. He was in the senior class 1890, at St. Stephens College, Annandale, N. Y.; took a prize in 1889. He entered the General Theological Seminary of New York, in Sept., 1890; m. at Tivola-on-Hudson, N. Y., 25 June, 1891, Helen, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Theodore Hoffman. ii ELIZABETH CARRIE, (Woodcock) b. 29 Apr., 1882; d. 10 Mar., 1889. She developed very remarkable musical ability for a child of her age. iii KATE FARNHAM, b. in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 21 July, 1886.

The last three of Solomon's children were born in Conklin, now Kirkwood, N. Y.

233 Amasa[7] (*Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ct., 19 June, 1792; married 1817, in Wells, Vt., Charlotte, daughter of Rev. David and Abigail Ward of Wells, born in Wells, 1 June, 1797; died in Marine City, Mich., 30 Jan., 1863. He died in Marine City, 8 Jan., 1859. Vocation, farmer and hotel keeper.

Their children were:

391 i Aloney,[8] b. 8 Dec., 1818; m. Elizabeth McQueen and Jessie Luff.

392 ii David W., b. 24 Mar., 1821; m. Elizabeth Hagerman.

393 iii Amasa, Jr., b. 27 May, 1823; m, Marietta A. Groute.

iv Esther, b. in Wells, Vt., 14 Oct., 1825; m. in Newport, (now Marine City,) Mich., William, son of Isaac and Jane (Lent) Kelly, of Detroit, Mich., b. in Pittsfield, 14 Apr., 1817; d. in Detroit, 11 Mar., 1887; she d. in Detroit, 4 Mar., 1886. They had: i WILLIAM H.,[9] (Kelly) b. 11 Sept., 1847; d. 11 Jan., 1849. ii LAURA G., b. 19 Nov., 1849; m. 26 Apr., 1871, Merton P. Jaquith; d. 30 Apr., 1889. They had: 1 *Esther K.*,[10] (Jaquith) b. 27 Sept., 1872. 2 *William M.*, b. 18 Feb., 1874; d. 1875. 3 *Amasa R.*, b. 25 Oct., 1874. 4 *Charlotte K.*, b. 25 Mar., 1889. iii CHARLOTTE J., (Kelly) b. 9 Feb., 1851; unm.; res. 45 Rowena st., Detroit. iv FRANK H., b. 24 June, 1857; d. 17 May, 1859. v ALONEY J., b. 26 Aug., 1862; d. 29 Dec., 1862. vi AMASA K., b. 16 July, 1865; d. 1 June, 1869.

v Laura, b. 23 Aug., 1827; m. John Birkbeck, of Brooklyn, N. Y. She d. 28 Mar., 1862, leaving one dau.

vi Minerva, b. in Wells, Vt., 23 Apr., 1830; m. in Marine City, Mich., 30 Dec., 1819, Thos. G. Butlin, b. in Eng.; is manager of the Goodrich Transfer Co., Chicago, Ill.; res. 5036, Jefferson Ave., Hyde Park, Ill. They had: i LAURA R.,[9] (Butlin) b. 12 Oct., 1850; m. — Sept., 1876, Geo. H. Leonard, Hyde Park; res. Spokane Falls, Wash. They had: 1 *Thomas Butlin*,[10] (Leonard) b. 1877. 2 *Charlotte*, b. 1879. 3 *Helen*, b. 1880. 4 *George H.*, b. 1882. ii A CHILD, b. 12 Oct., 1854; d. — Feb., 1873. iii THOMAS G., (Butlin) b. 17 Mar., 1856; m. 6 June, 1887, in Denver, Colo.; res. 3603, Downing Ave., Denver. iv ESTHER, b. — Nov., 1860; d. — Sept., 1861. v MINERVA, b. 23 Dec., 1865; m. 7 Feb., 1888.

394 vii Ezra, b. 23 Sept., 1832; m. Emma B. Mather.

395 viii John F., b. 15 June, 1835; m. Welthena A. Smith.

234 John[7] (*Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wells, Vt., 13 Jan., 1812; married 1834, Polly N., daughter of Alvin and Lola (Francis) Goodspeed, born in Wells, — Nov., 1812; died in Douglass, Iowa, — Mar., 1869. He died in Douglass, Iowa, — May, 1884.

Their children were:

i Alvin,[8] b. in Rutland Co., Vt., — Nov., 1836; d. in Geneva, Wis., unm., — Dec., 1863; was a farmer.

ii Sylvia, b. in Fowler, Ohio, — Feb., 1838; m. in Geneva, Wis., 7 Jan., 1857, Thomas Lytle, a farmer; res. Fredrica, Iowa. They had: i IDA MAY,[9] (Lytle) b. in Tripoli, Iowa, — Sept., 1862. ii CLAUDE T., b. in T., — Apr., 1879.

iii John F., b. — June, 1841; enlisted — Aug., 1862, in Co. C., 22d Wis. Vols.; mustered into U. S. service, 2 Sept., 1862; was taken prisoner, 5 Mar., 1863, marched 80 miles through mud and rain to Tullahoma, Tenn., without food except some raw corn found on the march. At Tullahoma, they took the train for Richmond where they arrived the 20th, after eight days' ride; were put in Libby prison where they remained until Apr., 1, when they were sent to City Point. There they found a flag-of-truce boat waiting. In June 1864 he was wounded and taken to hospital in Chattanooga and died in two days. He was a saddle and harness maker. Died unmarried.

iv Mary D., b. — Jan., 1844; m. in Geneva, Wis., — Feb., 1864, O. D. Marsh, a farmer; res. Fredrica, Iowa. They had: i EDITH B.,[9] (Marsh) b. — Nov., 1864; m. 1879, P. Wheaton. ii WILLIAM R., b. — Apr., 1868. iii POLLY D., b. — May, 1870; d. — June, 1887. iv SYLVIA A., b. — Sept., 1873. v JOHN B., b. — June, 1888.

396 v Alonzo E., b. — July, 1845; m. Libbie Pierce; res. Fredrica, Iowa.

vi Nellie, b. — Nov., 1846; m. in F., — Nov., 1868, J. J. Ronco, a farmer; res. F. They had: i EMMA,[9] (Ronco) b. — Oct., 1872; m. — Mar., 1889, L. Fay; res. Fredrica.

(All born in Fowler, Ohio, except Alvin.)

235 James[7] (*Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 May, 1790; married 25 June, 1816, Hannah, daughter of Edmister and Hannah Hammond, of Brighton, Ohio, born 1800; died in Brighton, 1883. He died 24 Mar., 1827.

Their children were:

i Eliza,[8] b. 31 May, 1820; d. 1821.

ii Hannah, b. 15 Apr., 1823; d. 1823.

397 iii James, b. 10 Nov., 1824; m. Sophia Goss.

iv Amanda, b. 6 Apr., 1827; d. 10 Feb., 1864.

236 Stephen[7] (*Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Litchfield, Ct., 14 June, 1797; married 19 Nov., 1819, Hannah, daughter of Darius and Hannah (Scarritt) Wiard, born in New Haven, Ct., 30 Jan., 1799; died in Bucyrus, Ohio, 24 Mar., 1857. He died in Loudenville, Ohio, 6 Sept., 1869. Was an iron founder.

Their children were:

398 i Lucian,[8] b. 26 Aug., 1820; m. Sarah Davis, Frances Ann Smith and Janette A. Whitney.

399 ii Morrel, b. 9 Aug., 1822; m. Mary M. Smith.

iii A Daughter, b. in Manlius, N. Y., 23 July, 1824; d. in 21 days.

400 iv Darius, b. in M., 24 Nov., 1825; m. Philena and Elizabeth Q. Priest.

v Rose Ann, b. in M., 30 Mar., 1829; m. in Loudenville' Ohio, 21 June, 1847, James Cotton Moltrup of Chenango county, N. Y., b. 4 Apr., 1821; she d. 22 Aug., 1869; res. Beaver Falls, Pa. They had: i AMANDA,[9] (Moltrup) b. in Loudenvill, Ohio, 2 Sept., 1848; m. 1867, J. S. Robinson; res. Pittsburgh, Pa. ii WILLIAM, b. 5 Feb., 1851; m. 1875, C. Underwood; res. Beaver Falls, Pa. iii STEPHEN, b. in L., 21 Apr., 1853; d. in Bucyrus, Ohio, 23 Dec., 1856. iv HELEN, b. in Galion, O., 5 Sept., 1855; m. —— Beavers; res. Perryville, Ohio. They had: 1 *Harrison Halbert*,[10] (Beavers) b. 8 May, 1888. v A SON, b. and d. in B., 1857. vi IDA, b. in B., 24 May, 1858; m. 1878; Thos. Underwood; res. Beaver Falls, Pa. vii A DAUGHTER, b. and d. 1860. viii MARY, b. in Loudenville, 27 Dec., 1861; m. 10 July, 1882, J. A. Chapel; res. Perryville, Ohio. They had; 1 *Esther*,[10] (Chapel) b. — Apr., 1884. 2 *Helen*, b. — July, 1886. ix STEPHEN 2d, (Moltrup) b. in Loudenville, O., 10 Dec., 1863; res. Beaver Falls, Pa. x JAMES, b. and d. 1867.

vi Helen, b. in Manlius, N. Y., 24 May, 1834; d. 12 Nov., 1835.

vii Helen 2d, b. in M., 22 May, 1836; d. 12 Sept., 1842.

viii Halbert, b. in Erie, Pa., 2 Sept., 1838; is an iron molder; unm.; res. Jefferson, Ind.

237 Ralzeman Austin[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1803; married Eliza Ann, daughter of Ira and Frances (Jewett) Good-

sell, of Hartford, Ct., born 29 Nov., 1810. He died 14 Dec., 1866. The widow resides with her daughter Alice in Birmingham, Ct.

Their children were:

401 i Solen Ralzeman,[8] m. ——.

402 ii Norman Mortimer, m. Isabella Friel and Margaret ——.

iii Samuel G., d. 28 Nov., 1864.

403 iv Robert Henry, m. ——.

v Fannie, m. —— Barber; res. Modus, Ct.

vi Olive, m. —— Atwood; res. New Britain, Ct.

vii Pauline, m. —— Main; res. Birmingham, Ct.

viii Alice, m. —— Mosher; res. Birmingham; her mother res. with her.

238 Norman[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1805; married Mary Hart, born about 1810; died 25 July, 1872. He died 27 Mar., 1864.

Their children were:

i Charles,[8] b. 1849; m. Emma Cables, b. 1856. He res. Barkhamsted, Ct. They had: i PERLIN,[9] b. 20 Feb., 1874. ii ESTELLA L., b. 3 Oct., 1878.

ii Perlin, d. in Barkhamsted, 29 Oct., 1863.

239 Elisha[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1807; married Emeline, daughter of Benj. Tucker, of West Hill, Ct., born 1809. Elisha removed early to northern Ohio, where his descendants still reside. He became insane and died in the insane asylum in Ohio.

Their children were:

i Carroll E.,[8] b. 1829; m. and has: i MARY,[9] b. in Leroy, Wis., 1858. He res. in Spokane Falls, Wash.

ii Betsey A., b. 1831.

iii Susan, b. 1833; m. —— Hull; she d. 25 May, 1890.

iv Franklin, b. 1838.

240 Truman H.[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Barkhamsted, Ct.,

18 Apr., 1812; married 26 Sept., 1840, Abigail, daughter of Luther and Olive Jewell, born in Concord, Ohio. He died at White Pigeon, Mich., 20 Dec., 1863. Was an iron founder. Widow resides in Painesville, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Abbie L.,[8] b. 25 Nov., 1846; m. first, Troubadore Wilson; m. second, W. H. Ammons; res. Elliott, Iowa. They had: i LOTTIE P.,[9] (Wilson) b. 10 Mar., 1864; d. 1 July, 1878. ii CHARLES H., b. 14 Dec., 1867. iii BLANCHE E., b. 2 Oct., 1869. iv LINA (Ammons.) v WILLIE. vi FRED. vii HALLIE. viii SANFORD.

ii Lizzie V., b. 8 Mar., 1853; m. S. Dorr Barber. They had: i LOUIS S.,[9] (Barber) b. 12 July, 1872. ii ERMA D., b. 1 Dec., 1877.

iii Truman H., b. 5 Nov., 1855; m. Hattie Babbett. They had: i CLARENCE, b. 12 Aug., 1883.

iv Freeman W., b. 3 Mar., 1857; m. Ettie Caruthers.

241 Martin[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born about 1813; married 4 Sept., 1838, Sarah L. Atwater, born 1820; died 31 Oct., 1868. He died in Barkhamsted, Ct., 21 Dec., 1854, aged forty-one years. His will proved in 1855; widow appointed guardian of five children.

Their children were:

i Lucinda,[8] b. 1840; m. 27 Sept., 1857, Lemuel Dolittle; d. 1 Sept., 1863, aged 23 years.

ii Mary, m. 7 Nov., 1861, George Curtis.

iii Martha, m. 28 Mar., 1874, Frederick Driggs.

242 Obed[7] (*Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 22 Aug., 1824; married 31 Dec., 1846, Ann Bennett, born 3 Sept., 1826. He died in Concord, Ohio, 30 June, 1869. Widow resides in Painesville, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Corodyne O.,[8] b. 26 Apr., 1848; m. 7 June, 1873, Anna L. Baker; no children; res. Painesville, Ohio.

ii Truman H., b. 30 May, 1850; m. — Nov., 1878, Kate L. Weed; no children; res. Painesville.

iii Eva L., b. 23 Dec., 1852; m. 28 July, 1882, Charles E. Carroll.

iv Ida A., b. 27 Sept., 1855; m. 28 Feb., 1877, Andrew J. Carroll.

v Densie R., b. 20 Aug., 1857; m. 10 Jan., 1878, John H. French.

vi Carrie O., b. 20 Apr., 1861; d. 9 Sept., 1865.

vii Harmon H., b. 1 May, 1863; d. 3 Sept., 1865.

viii Add W., b. in Concord, Ohio, 30 May, 1865; res. with his mother; is a teacher and student.

ix Elisha, b. 28 Oct., 1868; res. with his mother.

243 Hiram[7] (*Obed*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chateaugay, N. Y., 20 Aug., 1807; married in Chateaugay, 5 June, 1830, Mary, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth Hall, born in Chateaugay, 12 June, 1812; died in same place. He died in Burke, N. Y., 10 Mar., 1854. He was an architect and builder by occupation.

Their children were:

i A Child,[8] d. only a few weeks old.

404 ii Hiram Herbert, b. 30 Apr., 1837; m. Estella Sheldon.

iii Benjamin, b. 1838; d. unm., 6 Jan., 1862.

iv John, b. 1841; m. ——; d. 13 Sept., 1868. They had: i BERT.

v Matilda Maria, b. 1843; m. H. Garlick; d. — July, 1883.

vi Stanley W., b. 1845; m. ——; d. 28 Apr., 1888. They had two children, Irwin and John, one a student at Rock Point Cadet school, Burlington, Vt.

vii Daniel Anthony, b. 1847; unm.; res. Denver, Colo.

244 Elisha Jordan[7] (*Obadiah*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 Feb., 1823; married in Chateaugay, N. Y., 2 Jan., 1864, Sophia Phoebe, daughter of Oliver and Sophia (Taylor) Mitchell, born at Caldwells Manor, L. C., 13 Jan., 1824; died in Chateaugay, 7 Oct., 1882. He died in Chateaugay, 9 Mar., 1882.

Their children were:

i Cynthia Marvin,[8] b. 13 Apr., 1845.
ii Emma Sophia, b. 9 Oct., 1849; d. 15 Aug., 1876.
405 iii Elisha Aloney, b. 24 Jan., 1852; m. Louisa M. Lyman.
iv Anna Isabel, b. 1 May, 1855.
v Albert John, b. 31 Mar., 1862.
vi Myra Jane, b. 10 Sept., 1864; d. 7 July, 1883.

245 William[7] (*Christopher Bill*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New York, 29 Nov., 1810; married in New York, 13 July, 1835, Louisa Akin, daughter of Antipas and Deborah (Stott) Hathaway, of New York, born in New York, 9 May, 1813. He is a druggist; residence New Brunswick, N. J. He was for many years a wholesale druggist in New York city.

He has always been known as a remarkably conscientious man, and so nice is his sense of honor that some have said: "Mr. Rust is so upright that he bends back a little."

For many years he has been an elder of the First Presbyterian church in New Brunswick. He, with his friend, Dr. Howard Crosby, of New York, was one of the originators of the New Brunswick City Mission. In about 1856, he was elected to the common council and has served many years as a director of the New Brunswick Savings Institution. He was one of the original members of the New Jersey Pharmaceutical Association and was its only treasurer for the first nineteen years of its existence. So long as he would consent to serve, no other man was ever thought of for the treasurership, and when he finally and positively declined re-election, resolutions of regret and thanks for his long faithful service were enthusiastically passed and ordered suitably engrossed and presented to Ex-Treasurer Rust. This testimonial, a richly bound and artistically illustrated volume executed by an expert, will be long cherished by his family as an heirloom.

In 1885 he and his wife celebrated their golden wedding. Added to the invitations was a request that no presents be offered. The surviving witnesses of the

original ceremony, only two in number, and nearly all the relatives were present. The following verses were composed for the occasion by Fanny Crosby, the blind poetess, (not a relative) and read by one of the neices:

TO OUR UNCLE AND AUNT ON THEIR GOLDEN WEDDING.

When the roses bloomed the fairest,
  And the skies were blue and bright,
You were wed, dear Aunt and Uncle,
  Fifty years ago, to-night.
Then you launched your boat together
  On a clear and sparkling tide;
While a thousand tender wishes
  Crowned the bride-groom and the bride.

Now your thoughts are turning backward,
  And the past are living o'er;
While your fancy draws a picture
  Of that summer eve of yore;
When the smiles of youthful gladness
  In your eyes were beaming bright,
And the holy words were spoken,
  Fifty years ago, to-night.

Though the bloom of youth has faded
  Like the summer, from your brow,
And the winter snows are falling,
  Softly, gently, o'er you now—
Still, affection like the ivy,
  Keeps the memory green and bright,
And the heart-bells ring sweet music,
  On your golden wedding night!

Still the boat you launched together
  You are rowing side by side;
And our loving Heavenly Father
  Bears it safely o'er the tide.
But of all the friends who gathered
  When your life began so bright,
Only two remain to greet you
  On your golden wedding night.

Though the clouds yet sometimes gather,
  And you hear the surges roll—
May the star that never varies—
  (Blessed beacon of the soul!)
Lift your gaze beyond the shadows
  That like mists, will clear away
When your feet shall press the verdure
  On the shore of endless day.

In 1854 William Rust visited New Granada to endeavor to induce the natives to abandon the reckless practice of felling rubber trees and to substitute the wiser plan of merely tapping them to get the rubber "milk" as he had seen it done in Brazil a few years before. This proved to be a hopeless task with this improvident people, who urged that every tree tapped by one native would be cut down for the remaining rubber by the next. Rubber "milk" quickly coagulates and none had ever been brought away in liquid form until Mr. Rust did it by the addition of concentrated ammonia. Several museums have since asked for and received specimens of it from him. It has, at present, no commercial value.

William and Louisa Rust are blessed with children and grand-children, nearly all of whom live sufficiently near to make frequent visits to the Rust homestead in New Brunswick.

Although now past eighty years of age Mr. Rust is still actively engaged in the drug business.

Their children were:

406 i William Henry,[8] b. 14 Sept., 1837; m. Mary M. M. Leonard.

ii Clarence Akin, b. and d. 5 Feb., 1840.

iii Deborah Louisa, b. in New York, 15 Aug., 1841; d. in N. Y., 11 Oct., 1843.

407 iv Theodore Hathaway, b. 29 Aug., 1844; m. Sarah B. Little.

408 v Schuyler Stott, b. 16 May, 1848; m. Harriet A. Davis.

409 vi Francis Houghton, b. 26 Aug., 1851; m. Jennie Rolfe.

vii Elizabeth Schuyler, b. in New Brunswick, N. J., 16 Aug., 1855.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

---

246 George Proctor[8] (*Moses*,[7] *Moses*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 3 Oct., 1823; married in Gloucester, 8 Oct.,

1846, Caroline Amelia, daughter of Jonathan and Lydia Glover (Loring) Bruce, born in Hingham, 10 Nov., 1827. Mr. Rust is a fish merchant; has held prominent city offices, among which are those of Alderman, Councilman and School Superintendent in Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Harriet,[9] b. in East Gloucester, 13 Dec., 1847; m. in Salem, 10 Sept., 1868, Edward Dolliver. He has been city treasurer of Gloucester since 1879. They had: i GEORGE CARROLL,[10] (Dolliver) b. 26 Sept., 1869. ii ROBERT BRUCE, d. in Glo. iii RICHARD LORING, b. 18 Jan., 1878; d. 25 Jan., 1879.

ii Carrie Augusta, b. in Glo., 21 June, 1858; m. 20 Oct., 1880, Dr. Geo. Henry Newell, a practicing dentist in Glo. They had: i CLARA LORING,[10] (Newell) b. in G., 25 Oct., 1882. ii MARJORIE CATE, b. ab. Apr., 1889.

iii George Everett, b. in Glo., 29 Sept., 1861; d. 18 Oct., 1862.

iv Marian B., b. in G., 5 Mar., 1864; m. in G., 7 Oct., 1884, Wm. T. Shute; res. Glo. They had: i KENNETH BRUCE,[10] (Shute) b. in Glo., — Aug., 1885.

v Mabel Merrill, b. in Glo., 29 Mar., 1867; m. ab. July, 1888, Warren Bennett.

vi Frank Loring, b. in Salem, 8 May, 1870; d. 19 Dec., 1870.

247 William Pulsifer[8] (*Moses*,[7] *Moses*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 22 July, 1827; married in Lowell, 30 Nov., 1854, Susan Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Olive (Foss) Shepard, of Gloucester, born in Gloucester, 16 Feb., 1831. He is a provision dealer. Has held the office of Superintendent of Highways of the city of Gloucester.

Their children were:

410 i Augustus Herman, b. 5 Oct., 1856; m. Julia Peterson.

ii Addie Josephine, b. 23 Mar., 1859.

iii Charles Calvin, b. 29 Jan., 1862; d. 8 Jan., 1863.

iv Francis Burnham, b. 8 Feb., 1864.

v Meribah Thomas, b. 16 Aug., 1866.

vi Lucy Proctor, b. 19 Jan., 1869; d. 30 Oct., 1869.

vii Sarah Hannah, b. 8 Aug., 1870.

248 Benjamin Franklin, Jr.[8] (*Benjamin Franklin*,[7] *Benjamin*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Sam'l*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Augusta, Me., 11 Feb., 1842; married in Gloucester, Mass., by Rev. Elmer H. Cooper, 23 Feb., 1868, Miss Mary Abby, eldest daughter of Joshua and Mercy Nickerson, of Harwich, born in Harwich, 23 Mar., 1847. He died of pulmonary consumption, 8 July, 1880.

Benjamin F. Rust enlisted in the Federal army 29 Nov., 1861; mustered out 28 Dec., 1864; when mustered out he belonged to Co. D., 33d Reg., Mass. Vol. Inf., Col. Edmonds. He was a fruit dealer in Gloucester Widow resides in Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Livonia Perkins,[9] b. 27 Dec., 1869.

ii Lizzie Howard, b. 30 Aug., 1871.

iii Abbie Franklin, b. 26 Oct., 1877.

249 William Choate, Jr.[8] (*Will'm Choate*,[7] *Will'm Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 21 June, 1828; married in Manchester, by Rev. R. Taylor, 23 Nov., 1852, Miss Susan Caroline, daughter of Daniel and Deborah (Hill) Leach, born in Manchester, 12 Mar., 1834. He is a furniture manufacturer in Manchester.

Their children were:

i Eva Susan,[9] b. 12 Apr., 1853; m. in Beverly by Rev. O. T. Lamphere, 27 Aug., 1874, Claudius L., son of Claudius B., and Elizabeth A. (Bingham) Hoyet, of Manchester, b. in M., 27 Nov., 1850. He is a dentist; res. M. They had: i GERTRUDE,[10] (Hoyet) b. in Charlestown, 7 Mar., 1875. ii EVA CHOATE, b. in Manchester, 25 July, 1877. iii SUSAN JOSEPHINE, b. in M., 15 Apr., 1881.

ii Melvin Choate, b. 7 Oct., 1854; unm.; res. Manchester.

iii Carrie Leach, b. 11 Sept., 1856; m. in Beverly, 18 Dec., 1877, by Rev. J. M. Emery, Frank R., son of Francis and Mary Melissa (Rice) Proctor, of Gloucester; he is merchandising with his father in G. They had: i ETHEL, b. 11 Apr., 1879. ii EDNA, b. 5 July, 1881. iii VERA AUGUST, b. 25 Dec., 1887; d. 30 Aug., 1888. iv

FRANK CREIGHTON, b. and d. 28 June, 1889. All births and deaths in Gloucester.

iv Elizabeth Lee, b. 1 Nov., 1859; m. in Manchester, 18 Dec., 1883, by Rev. D. O. Clark, William, son of Benj. P. and Eliza Soulis, of Boston, b. in B., 31 May, 1859. He is a machinist; res. 51, Garden st., Boston. They had: i ERNEST CHAOTE,[10] (Soulis) b. in B., 14 Nov., 1886.

v Ada Hill, b. 13 Nov., 1867; m. 21 Nov., 1888, Frank E., son of Jacob and Lucy S. McKinzie, age 25; he is a ship-smith of Essex.

250 George Franklin[8] (*William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 2 Mar., 1830; married in Manchester, 27 Oct., 1855, by Rev. R. Taylor, Hannah, daughter of Gideon and Hannah Stevens. He died in Manchester, 5 May, 1865. She married second, 22 Oct., 1879, John, son of Amos and Sophia Lendall, of Essex; reside in Manchester; he is a stone-mason.

Their children were:

i Anna Stevens,[9] b. 22 Oct., 1856.

411 ii Franklin B., b. 26 Feb., 1861; m. Jessie F. Dennis.

251 David Lee[8] (*William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 22 Aug., 1831; married in Hastings, Minn., 14 Oct., 1858, Mary Jane, daughter of Aseph B. and Elcena Landers, born in Berea, Ohio, 17 March, 1842. He is carpenter; resides at Hastings.

Their children were:

i A Daughter, b. 1 Sept., 1860; d. an infant.

412 ii Clarence Bronson, b. 6 Nov., 1862; m. Miss Nellie Buck Fitch.

252 Charles Henry[8] (*William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 24 Apr., 1836; married in East Cambridge, 7 June, 1860, by Rev. Richard Gleason

Green, Annie Diantha, daughter of Job Nelson and Susan S. (Taylor) Grant, born at Wells, Me., 28 Dec., 1840. Removed from Manchester to Orange in Nov., 1879. Vocation, carpenter; resides at Orange.

Their children were:

413 i Charles Grant, b. 8 May, 1861; m. Hattie Abrams.

ii Florence Taylor, b. in Manchester, 2 Nov., 1862; m. Geo. D. Davis; they have a family of children; res. Orange.

iii Mary Murray, b. in M., 23 Nov., 1866; m. Geo. W. Meikel.

iv Harriet Butler, b. in M., 12 Nov., 1867; m. W. Williams; res. 152, Third st., Long Island City, N. Y.

253 James Addison[8] [Clarendon] (*Addison*,[7] [Clarendon] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 30 Oct., 1839; married in Lawrence, 23 Sept., 1865, Mary Ellen, daughter of Wm. P. Smith of Lawrence, born in Cambridgeport, 12 Aug., 1844.

He enlisted in the three months service in Co. B., 8th Reg., Mass. Militia, Capt. Richard Phillips; mustered out on Boston Common, 1 Aug., 1861. Re-enlisted 10 Oct., 1861, in Co. G., 30th Reg., Mass. Vols., Col. N. A. M. Dudley, Capt. D. S. Yates. Mustered out at or near Newtown, Va., 5 Dec., 1864; served as sergeant three years. Is a carpenter by occupation. Resides (1888) Chehalis, Washington.

Their children were:

i Flora Eulalia,[9] (Clarendon) b. in Malden, 1 Sept., 1868.

ii Clyde Rust, b. in Topeka, Kan., 13 Feb., 1878.

iii Edward Ray, b. in Topeka, 21 May, 1880.

iv Mary Wallace, b. in Portland, Oregon, 8 Apr., 1884.

254 William Henry Ring[8] (*William, Jr.*,[7] *Israel*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 22 Sept., 1859; married Mary Lincoln Haskall. He is a merchant in West Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Ethel May,[9] b. 21 Mar., 1884.
ii Edith, Ring, b. 4 Dec., 1885.

255 Loring Aberdeen[8] (*Joseph Warren*,[7] *Benjamin*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 6 Nov., 1845; married — Dec., 1867, Mary Catherine, daughter of Jacob and Sarah Town, born 23 Apr., 1846. Resides at Topsfield, Mass.

Their children were:

i Ida Gertrude, b. 26 Oct., 1868. She is a lady of bright intellect and good promise. Is a good scholar and promises to be a poetess as well as a teacher; unm.
ii Warren Forest, b. 17 July, 1871.
iii Luella Pearson, b. 22 Oct., 1873.

256 Elbridge D.[8] (*Samuel*,[7] *Samuel*,[6] *Benjamin*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in West Gloucester, 8 Aug., 1857; married in Gloucester, 24 Jan., 1882, Sophia M., daughter of John and Julia (Young) Gassoway, of Nova Scotia, born in Nova Scotia, 10 May, 1864. He is a fisherman by occupation and resides in Gloucester, P. O. box, 127.

Their children were:

i Mabel O.,[9] b. 9 May, 1883.
ii Bessie M., b. 29 Sept., 1885.
iii Ethel H., } twins; b. 24 July, 1888.
iv Edith J., }

257 Henry Lorenzo[8] (*Henry Bloomfield*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 11 July, 1818; married in W., 25 Dec., 1839, Lucinda Hancock, of Merideth, N. H., born in Franklin, N. H., 30 May, 1818; died at Moultonboro, 24 Aug., 1887. He is dead.

Their children were:

i Mary Ellen,[9] b. in Wolfeboro, 24 Jan., 1841; d. in W., 11 Feb., 1843.
414 ii William Henry, b. 29 Nov., 1842; m. Lucy M. Smith.

258 Hon. Alphonso Horne[8] (*Henry Bloomfield*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, 8 Feb., 1820; married in Wolfeboro, 23 Dec., 1842, Betsey R., daughter of W. Furber, Esq., born 2 Oct., 1819; died 30 Jan., 1885.

Hon. A. H. Rust represented the town of Wolfeboro in the state legislature in 1862–3; county commissioner of Carroll county, in 1867–9, and was a member of Governor's council of New Hampshire in 1871–2. He resided in Wolfeboro, N. H., where he died 12 Oct., 1889, after a long and painful illness.

Their children were:

i John Albert,[9] b. in Wolfeboro, 12 Sept., 1844; d. 19 June, 1871.

ii Clarence H., b. 15 Sept., 1853; d. 8 Dec., 1871.

259 Albert Bloomfield[8] (*Henry Bloomfield*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 10 Sept., 1833; married in Dover, N. H., 11 Dec., 1869, Lucinda F. Rendall, born in Orford, N. H., 1840. He has for over six years held a responsible position in the office of the Erie railroad, at Port Jervis, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Josephine Mary,[9] b. in Port Jervis, N. Y., 9 Apr., 1879.

260 George[8] (*Henry*,[7] *Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 10 July, 1810; married 1 January, 1835, Drusilla B., daughter of John Davis, of Alton, N. H., born in Alton, 25 Oct., 1812. He died at his home in South Wolfeboro, N. H., 26 Sept., 1890.

George Rust owned many acres of the original grant from the King to Col. Henry Rust. The farm, pasture lands and wood lands are extensive. He was the only one of that name who owned any considerable amount of the original Rust grant at South Wolfeboro. He and his

son, John Henry, resided in the same house from the birth of the latter until the death of his father. South Wolfeboro village is built on this original Rust grant.

Their children were:

415 i John Henry,[9] b. 10 Nov., 1835; m. Phebe A. Webster.

ii Lucy Ellen, b. 15 June, 1845; m. 21 Oct., 1868, Curtis E. Wadleigh, b. 29 Apr., 1840. They had: i FRED,[10] (Wadlegh) b. in Salem, — Oct., 1869; d. in S., — Jan., 1884. ii MELVIN, b. in S., — Sept., 1875.

iii Harriet Anna, b. 13 Sept., 1847; d. 13 Oct., 1864.

261 John Richard[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 23 May, 1828; married in Dover, N. H., 14 June, 1854, Mary Little Osborne, daughter of Hon. Andrew and Mrs. Abigail S. Peirce, born in Dover, N. H., 29 Jan., 1832.

Mr. John Richard Rust was formerly a civil engineer by profession and was engaged in the construction of the following railroads: Dover and Winnipiseogee in N. H.; Sandusky, Mansfield and Newark, Cleveland and Toledo in Ohio; Louisville and Sandusky in Indiana; La Crosse and Milwaukee in Wisconsin; Minneapolis and Cedar Valley in Minnesota, and Portland and Ogdensburg in Maine and Vermont. He was for ten years chief engineer and superintendent of track and bridges of the St. Johnsbury and Lake Champlain railroad, after that road was in operation.

Mr. Rust conceived the idea of compiling the genealogy of the Rust family, commencing his work on it in 1849, just nine years prior to the author's first correspondence on the subject. Mr. Rust did most of the work on his genealogy in 1849–50. The work embraced only descendants of Rev. Henry Rust, first minister at Stratham, N. H., who was born in 1686 and was the son of Nathaniel[3] (Nathaniel,[2] Henry[1]). The records of the descendants of Henry were copied into a book but without any specially approved system. The index of the book gives almost 500 names and has been a great help to the

compiler in his vast and almost boundless field of labor. It is due Mr. Rust to state that at the time he collected his records, the New England Genealogical and Historical Society had not adopted any particular style or system, in fact few genealogies of American families had, at that time, been written. He resides at Zumbrota, Goodhue County, Minn. Occupation, manufacturer of flour at the mills of the "Rust Milling Company," situated at Forrest Mills, about two miles from the village of Zumbrota.

Their children were:

i Hattie Morton,[9] b. 15 Feb., 1856; d. 4 July, 1856.

ii Abby Osborne, b. 4 Dec., 1865; m. 12 Mar., 1884, Chas. Edward, s. of Edward Russel, of Davenport, Ia. They had: i JOHN EDWARD,[10] (Russel) b. 22 Apr., 1885.

262 George Henry[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 26 July, 1839; married in Minneapolis, Minn., 21 Sept., 1865, Josephine, daughter of Ira and Mercy (Chamberlain) Varney, of Barnstead, N. H., born in Barnstead, 26 May, 1839. He served in the U. S. army in the upper Missouri river region from March, 1863, to July, 1865, as citizen clerk in the subsistence department. He is a real estate dealer; resides in Minneapolis.

Their children were:

i Gertrude,[9] b. 3 July, 1880.

263 Nathaniel Parker[8] (*Nathaniel*,[7] *William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 18 Sept., 1824; married first, 7 June, 1848, Sarah Ann, daughter of Loring Stoddard, (second cousins—see 31, v, i, 1,) born 1 June, 1826; died 19 Oct., 1851. He married second, 24 Jan., 1854, Harriet M., daughter of Jonathan E. and Eliza H. Wallace, born at Manchester, N. H., 10 May, 1837.

Corp. Nathaniel P. Rust enlisted as a private in the 14th N. H. Vols., 12 Aug., 1862. Jan. 8, 1864, he was

oppointed corporal in Co. C., 14 Reg. He had been in several skirmishes and was finally killed at Berryville, Va., 19 Sept., 1864, the first severe battle of the Shenandoah Valley, at Winchester, Va., under Phil. Sheridan. He was an exceedingly kind husband and father and a man of great integrity. Widow resides in Keene, N. H.

Their children were:

i Alfred Loring,[9] b. 22 Sept., 1851; graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., and last known of him was at Kansas City, Mo.

(The above was son of first wife.)

ii John Parker, b. 29 Nov., 1854; res. Keene, N. H.

iii George Deeren, b. 24 Aug., 1856; d. 19 Sept., 1857.

264 Charles Augustus[8] (*Nathaniel*,[7] *William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 28 Mar., 1830; married Mary Ann Rollins; residence Rochester, N. H. They had nine children, those named below being the only ones surviving.

Their children were:

i Ida,[9] m. Herbert Blaisdell.

ii Emma, m. —— Carson, a stage-driver.

iii Fred, unm.

265 William Appleton[8] (*Meshach*,[7] *William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gorham, Me., 22 June, 1823; married first, in Paris, Me., 10 Oct., 1848, Frances Isabella, daughter of Hon. Rufus and Jane Goodenow,* born in Paris, 8 Sept., 1823; died in Paris, 18 Oct., 1849. He married second, in Providence, R. I., 5 June, 1851, Sarah J. Goodenow, (sister to his first wife,) born 2 May, 1826; died in Boston, 19 Jan., 1891.

Dr. Rust studied medicine with Enoch Cross, M. D., of Gorham. Received the degree of M. D. at the University of the City of New York, in March, 1846. Removed to Paris, Me., and commenced the practice of medicine in 1847.

---

* Hon. Rufus K. Goodenow was a member of Congress from Maine from 1849 to 1851.

Nathaniel J. Rust.

He was a member of the school committee, a trustee of the state reform school of Maine and by appointment by President Lincoln, in 1864, Inspector of Internal Revenue for the district of Maine. Resigning this office in Jan., 1866, he removed to Boston to enter the late firm of Rust Brothers & Bird, wholesale druggists. He has been a member of the school board of Boston for ten years; Representative in the General Court; trustee of the city hospital; director of the Metropolitan Street Railroad Company; Director of the Blackstone National Bank; Vice-President of the Penny Savings Bank and Director of the Collateral Loan Company.

Their children were:

i Frances Isabella,[9] b. 24 May, 1852.
ii Amelia Hortense, b. 6 Mar., 1854.
iii Martha Maud, b. 1856; d. 1857.
iv Winnifred Alice, b. 25 Aug., 1857.
v William Goodenow, b. 1860; d. 1863.
vi Philip Sidney, b. 25 Apr., 1864; grad. at Harvard Coll. 1887, and at Harvard Law School in 1890; is a member of the Suffolk bar and counsellor at law.

266 Hon. Nathaniel Johnson[8] (*Meshach*,[7] *William*[6], *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gorham, Me., 28 Nov., 1833; married in Gorham, 28 Apr., 1863, Martha Caroline, daughter of Enos and Martha (Haines) Carter, born in Madison, Maine, 2 July, 1845.

Mr. Rust was educated in the common schools and academy of his native town. At the age of sixteen, he entered a country apothecary store in Maine, remaining about two years. In November, 1851, he went to Boston and took a position as clerk in the same business. Here he remained until March, 1853, when he entered the employ of Messrs. Wheeler & Potter, wholesale druggists of that city. In 1859, on account of failing health, he spent a few months traveling in Europe. In April, 1860, he removed to New York City and engaged with Messrs. Demas Barnes & Co., in the drug business.

He was in Charleston, S. C., during the bombardment and surrender of Fort Sumpter, and witnessed the first blow of the great civil war of 1861–5.

In July, 1862, he formed the co-partnership of Carter, Rust & Co., wholesale druggists, 43 and 45, Hanover street, Boston. In January, 1866, a re-organization of the firm took place, resulting in the establishment of the firm of Rust Brothers & Bird, Mr. Carter retiring, was succeeded by Dr. Wm. A. Rust. This firm continued until Jan. 1, 1890, when the Rust & Richardson Drug Company was formed, of which Mr. Rust is director.

In 1874–6 Mr. Rust represented the fifth ward in the Massachusetts Legislature; was chairman of the Republican City Committee of Boston, 1877–8, and a member of the City Council, 1878–9 and 1890–91.

He was prominent in organizing the Lincoln National Bank, of Boston, of which he is now president. He is also president of the Dorchester Gas Light Company; a director in the Boston Gas Light Company, Boston Safe Deposit and Trust Company, Mercantile Loan and Trust Company, Neptune Insurance Company, Wakefield Rattan Company, Davol Mills, Texas Street Railway and Land Company; a trustee of the North End Savings Bank, of Boston, of which he was president for several years; one of the commissioners of the sinking fund of the city of Boston; was for many years directly connected with the street railways of Boston and vicinity. Mr. Rust was unanimously nominated on the Republican ticket as candidate for alderman from the fifth aldermanic district of Boston, and in November, 1890, was elected to that office by a good majority. The following is from the Boston Beacon:

"Mr. Nathaniel J. Rust, whom the Republicans have nominated for alderman in the district comprising wards eleven and sixteen, is admirably equipped for intelligent and useful service in the higher branch of our city council. Mr. Rust is a merchant of high standing, a banker of acknowledged ability and integrity, and a public spirited citizen. It would be well for Boston if she could get twelve such men as he to sit in the aldermanic chamber.

If she could do this no scandals would blacken her record, none of her money would be squandered or diverted to improper uses."

Mr. Rust is endowed with a large amount of energy and lives strictly up to his convictions, that work and constant care are necessary concomitants to success. He is a noble type of manhood, with a bright, quick, pleasant eye. He recognizes his friends with a pleasing smile, never stealing a moment from business hours. He early established the reputation of fair and honorable dealing with all alike. In all his investments and business connections he has evinced superior business foresight.

Their children were:

i Martha Caroline,[9] b. 30 June, 1869.
ii Mary Alice, b. 27 Jan., 1871.
iii Edith Johnson, b. 1 Sept., 1875; d. 12 Dec., 1876.
iv Nathaniel Johnson, b. 19 Aug., 1877.
v Edgar Carter, b. 13 Sept., 1882.

267 George Washington[8] (*Meshach*,[7] *William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 17 Feb., 1842; married first, in Gorham, Maine, about 1864, Susan Plummer; she died about 1875. He married second, ——. He resides in San Francisco, Cal.

Their children were:

i George Fred,[9] m. ——; res. San Francisco, Cal.
ii Fannie.
iii Sarah.

268 George Washington[8] (*Abednego*,[7] *William*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Berwick, Me., 17 Jan., 1839; married in Cornville, Me., 28 Aug., 1858, Esther Jane, daughter of William and Zillah Fox, born in Cornville, 12 June, 1837. He is a carpenter and builder; resides at 1820, Eighth street, South Minneapolis, Minn.

Their children were:

i Lydia Phena,[9] b. in Cornville, Me., 28 Apr., 1859; m. 24 July, 1876, Charles Ferrier. They had: i Flossie F.,[10] (Ferrier) b. 17 July, 1877.

ii Sarah Zillah, b. at Great Falls, N. H., 10 May, 1862; m. 25 Feb., 1882, Harry B. Sayer, Jr. They had: i GEORGE L.,[10] (Sayer) b. 14 Dec., 1882; d. 14 June, 1883. ii CARRIE L., b. 29 Nov., 1883.

iii Charles Fred, b. in Waukegan, Ill., 10 Sept., 1864.

iv George Weston, b. in W., 16 Oct., 1866.

269 George Ulmer[8]* (*John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Belfast, Me., 31 Dec., 1800; married first, Emily H., daughter of John and Mehitable Huse, of Belfast; she died 20 Sept., 1832. He married second, in Belfast, — Sept., 1834, Almatia M., daughter of Joseph P. and Mehitable C. (Town) Ladd, born in Belfast, 28 Aug., 1809; died in Chicago, Ill., 24 Nov., 1884. He died in Belfast, 28 Aug., 1848.

Their children were:

i Frank A.,[9] d. 4 July, 1838, aged 13 years.

ii Harriet Huse, b. in Belfast, Me., — July, 1827; m., in Boston, ab. 1852, Joseph Henry Clough, b. in Boscawen, N. H.; she d. in South Boston, 11 Jan., 1881. He enlisted in the U. S. Signal Corps, — Mar., 1864. He is a member of the Boston police department; res. 15, Dexter st., South Boston. They had: i ANNIE MARIA,[10] (Clough) b. 24 Aug., 1855; d, — June, 1876. ii EMMA FRANCES, b. 31 Mar., 1857; m. 14 Aug., 1875, Charles E. Bugbee; d. 24 Nov., 1889. They had: 1 *Frank Edward*,[11] (Bugbee) b. 30 Sept., 1877. 2 *Annie May*, b. 14 Apr., 1879. 3 *Alice Ethel*, b. 9 Jan., 1881. 4 *George Clough*, b. 6 Nov., 1887. (All born in Dorchester). iii JOSEPH HENRY, JR., (Clough) b. 1 Dec., 1859; d. 1860. iv MARY ALICE, b. 14 June, 1861; d. 1865. v GEORGE ULMER, b. 4 Sept., 1863; res at home. vi KATIE G., b. 6 Apr., 1865; d. 1865. vii CHARLES INGALLS, b. 23 Sept., 1867; res with his father.

iii Catherine C., b. — Mar., 1829; d. unm., 24 Oct., 1874.

iv A Child, d. in infancy.

v A Child, d. in infancy.

(The above are children of first wife.)

---

* George Ulmer Russ was named for his maternal grandfather, Gen. George Ulmer, who was an officer in the Revolutionary army, born at Waldoboro, Me., 25 Feb., 1756. General Ulmer was one of the most noted and prominent men in that part of the state. He was tall, broad-shouldered and somewhat corpulent and always bore the air of a military man. His holiday dress was ever of the military cut. He died at Kendall's Mills, Me.—History of Maine.

vi Almatia S., b. 28 June, 1835; m. 29 June, 1856, Franklin O. Havener, b. in Brooks, Me., 8 Sept., 1830; was a merchant; he d. 23 Jan., 1868. They had: i JOSEPH ALBERT,[10] (Havener) b. in Belfast, Me., 14 May, 1857; m. in Boston, 13 June, 1881, H. Gertrude, daughter of Eben F., and Harriet H. Gray, of Rockport, Me., b. at Rockport, 16 Oct., 1860. He grad. at Eastman Business College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 2 Dec., 1879; is a book-keeper, insurance broker and justice of the peace in Rockport, Me. They had: 1 *Wendell Bernard*,[11] b. 28 Apr., 1884. 2 *Lester Wainwright*, b. 5 Apr., 1887. 3 *Thornton Gray*, b. 1 Oct., 1888. (All b. in Rockport.) ii GEORGE WILLIAM, b. in Belfast, 23 Aug., 1859; unm.; res. in Boston. iii FRANK ORCHARD, b. in B., 18 Aug., 1861; m. first, Frances C., dau. of Jacob C. Easty, of Hoover, Ind.; she d. 10 May, 1864. He m. second, 27 Sept., 1884, Bertha A. Wheeler, of Rockport, Me. They had: 1 *Frances A.*,[11] d. in infancy. 2 *Vere O.*, b. 28 Sept., 1885.

vii Emily J., b. 31 may, 1837; d. 14 Feb., 1848.

viii Frances A.,[9] b. 17 Apr., 1839; m. — Feb., 1861, Capt. Ansel A. Bray, of Belfast; she res. in Chicago, Ill. They had: i GEORGE A.,[10] (Bray) b. — Dec., 1861; unm.; res. Lowell.

416 ix George A., b. 21 Apr., 1841; m. Eliza M. Clary.

x Urania M., b. 2 Apr., 1843; m. first, John Blanchard, of Boston; he d. 1864; she m. second, — Mar., 1870, Adolph J. Nockin, M. D., of New York City; he d. 15 Sept., 1885; res. N. Y. City. Only one child by first husband. They had: i A CHILD,[10] d. in infancy. ii FLORA H., (Nockin) b. 17 Aug., 1874.

xi John W., d. 4 Feb., 1845; m. Louisa Groves, of Chicago, Ill.; res. C. They had: i RALPH W.,[10] b. — Sept., 1885.

xii Edwin C., b. 1847; d. in infancy.

270 Joseph Reed[8] (*John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Belfast, Maine; married in Lincolnville, Maine, 1828, Susan, daughter of Ephraim and Mary (Heal) Miller, of Lincolnville, born — May, 1803; died in Chelsea, Mass., 30 Sept., 1880. He was lost on the Mississippi river in 1829; was a merchant and teacher.

Their children were:

i A Child.[9]

417 ii Francis M., b. 1828; m. Phebe A. Brown and Ellen J. Billings.

271 John Augustus[8] (*John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born — Dec., 1804; married Katherine Cornell. He died in 1863. He was a graduate in a naval school and at one time was a Lieutenant in the U. S. Navy. She was a lady of much beauty, from one of the wealthiest families of Brooklyn, N. Y., where she now resides. He was said to be one of the handsomest men of his day.

Their children were:

i John Augustus,[9] res. Brooklyn, N. Y.
ii Cornelia, m. ——; res. in Brooklyn.
iii Ulmer Cornell, d. 1886.

272 Charles Austin[8] (*John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Belfast, Me., 2 May, 1808; married first, in China, Me., 10 Dec., 1830, Sarah, daughter of Col. Robert and Nancy (Sprague) Fletcher, born in China, 1805. He married second, in China, 12 Apr., 1860, Emma J., daughter of Abram and Lois Marsh, born in Windsor, Me., 13 Oct., 1831. No children by the first wife. He is a prosperous merchant and a successful contractor and dealer in Granite; resides at Green's Landing, Me. He has been Justice of the Peace fifty-four years, trial justice six years, Notary Public seven years, Postmaster twenty-five years, representative in Maine Legislature four years besides various town offices.

Their children were:

i Charles Ulmer,[9] b. in China, Me., 23 Feb., 1862; unm.
ii Jennie M. Comstock, b. in Belfast, Me., 23 Mar., 1864; unmarried. d July 12. 1911 Stonington. Me

273 Capt. Francis Anderson[8] (*John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Belfast, Me., 3 Feb., 1811; married in China,

Me., Mary Ann, daughter of Col. Robert and Nancy (Sprague*) Fletcher,† of Augusta, Me., born in China, 20 June, 1810.

Francis A Russ was a sea captain, acting master of U. S. steamers Sumpter and Chippewa, in the civil war, and receives a pension of $20 per month, owns a fine farm near Belfast, where he resides. He is a remarkably well preserved man; he is eighty years old and every tooth in his head is sound and he is in fact a fine specimen of a man.

Their children were:

i Carrie A.,[9] b. at Weeks Mills, China, Me., 11 Apr., 1840; m. in New Orleans, La., 21 May, 1865, George Russell, of that city. He died of Bright's disease, 3 May, 1888, in New Orleans, where they resided. She res. in Belfast. Me. He was a jeweler. No children.

418 ii Robert Fletcher, b, 26 May, 1843; m. Charlotte Knowlton.

iii Sarah Eliza, b. — Sept., 1845; m. 1865, Alonzo T. Beckwith, b. 28 Oct., 1841; she d. 3 Feb., 1884; res. North Belfast, Me. No children.

419 iv Charles Francis, b. 7 Apr., 1848; m. Cynthia E. Johnson.

274 Lot Myrick[8] (*Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., or near Damariscotta Pond, 20 May, 1805; married about 1823, Eliza Melluah, daughter of William and Abigail (Bennett) Jones, of Ohio, born at Round Pond, Me., 16 Oct., 1807; died at Palermo, Me., 29 Feb., 1876. She was a woman who was made happy when she could feed the hungry and relieve the distressed and unfortunate. She was a member of the Baptist church.

He died at Palermo, 22 Aug., 1879, the result of injuries sustained by being thrown fromhis carriage. He was a member of the Legislature of Maine in 1847; held

* Nancy Sprague was a cousin of Governor Sprague of Rhode Island.

† Col. Robert Fletcher was Colonel in the Revolutionary army.

the office of Justice of the Peace and was a member of the Baptist church; was a general trader.

Their children were:

419a i William Jones,[9] } b. 14 Mar., 1829. m. Orilla Turner.
420 ii Nelson Jones, } m. Lucy Ann Erskine.

iii Amelia Ann, b. 24 May, 1831; m. Gen. John D. Rust; d. 14 Feb., 1881. (For her full record see 277.)

421 iv Lot Myrick, Jr., b. 21 Mar., 1833; m. Marcia H. Cooper.

v Harriet Jane, b. at Palermo, Me., 10 May, 1839; m. at Palermo, 2 Nov., 1856, Abiel, son of Abiel Wood and Jane Weeks (Rust) Erskine, (cousins—see 140, v, ii,) b. at Palermo Centre, Me., 25 June, 1828; res. at Erskineville, Oregon. Mr. Erskine left Maine for California in 1850; made and lost several fortunes there; endured many vicissitudes and had many narrow escapes. He removed to Oregon and settled in Sherman county and the town and post-office were named in honor of him; he is at present postmaster at that place. They had: i ELLA AUGUSTA,[10] (Erskine) b. at Red Bar, Cal., 19 Mar., 1859; d. at Nelson Station, Cal., 13 Nov., 1877; she was a beautiful girl with a lovely disposition and admirable manners. ii ANNA JANE, b. at Steiner's Flat, Cal., 1 Oct., 1860; d. at Palermo Centre, Cal., 9 July, 1867, of diphtheria. iii GEORGE MCLELLAN, b. at Steiner's Flat, 20 May, 1862; d. 4 Feb., 1865. iv ABIEL GRANT, b. 18 Apr., 1864; d. at Palermo Centre, 13 July, 1867. v HATTIE ELIDA, b. at Douglass City, Cal., 25 June, 1866; m. 23 Dec., 1888, George Ellsworth Williams, b. in Polk City, Ia., 10 Oct., 1864; res. Seattle, Washington. They had: 1 *Grace Melluah*,[11] (Williams) b. at Womic, Oregon, 9 Oct., 1889. vi MABEL MELLUAH A., b. at Nelson Station, 20 Mar., 1878; d. 5 Feb., 1880.

vi John Wiley, b. — Nov., 1841; unm.

vii Sarah Gove Augusta, (Sadie) b. at 12 o'clock at night, 24 Dec., 1843; m. Joseph B. Abbott; she d. 1 Nov., 1885. He res. Whitefield, Me. They had: i JAMES RUSS,[10] (Abbott) unm.; res. Coopers Mills, Maine. ii PEARL L., m. 6 May, 1888, Seymour J. Bryant, of Reno, Nevada. They had: 1 *Pearl Nettie*[11] (Bryant.)

viii Eliza Melluah, (called Lida) b. in Palermo Centre, 11 Jan., 1849; m. at the residence of the bride's brother, Lot M. Rust, in Calusha, Cal., 1 Feb., 1870, Peter Solen Peterson, b. on Bornholm, Denmark, 23 Dec., 1820. Mr. Peterson purchased 10,000 acres of land

constituting the Salt Lake Ranch, where they have always resided. Their P. O. is Sites, Calusha, Co., Cal. They had: i ELLEN AGNEITA,[10] (Peterson) b. 27 Aug., 1871. ii GRACE LIDA, b. 2 June, 1873. iii PETER RUST, b. 27 Dec., 1875. iv SADIE LOVISE, b. 4 Aug., 1877. v and vi TWINS, b. 2 Apr., 1880; both d. in infancy. This is a remarkably healthy family.

275 William Maxwell[8] (*William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 14 Dec., 1818; married — Oct., 1845, Miss Martha J., youngest daughter of Deacon Daniel and Martha (Taylor) Weeks, of Jefferson, Me., born 25 Dec., 1821. He died at his home in Belfast, Me., 14 June, 1888.

Hon. William Maxwell Rust attended school in his native town until 1832, when his father removed to Belmont, Me. Here he attended school, went to Belfast academy and fitted for college at Monmouth academy. For several years he taught school with success. Early in the '40's he engaged in trade at Washington with Dr. R. E. Ryder. He read law with Gen. George W. Bachelder, a prominent lawyer and military man of Gardiner. Mr. Rust was admitted to the bar in Lincoln County in 1845 and first practiced at Washington, where he continued in practice for several years. In 1852 he removed to Belfast, where he remained the rest of his life. When he first settled in Belfast he opened a law office but soon drifted into politics.

Politically, Mr. Rust came of good democratic stock, his father being an influential member of that party. He continued to act with that party until 1854, which dates the birth of the republican party. Mr. Rust, being opposed to the extension of slavery into the territories, found himself with the new party, not then known as the republican party. The "Progressive Age" was established as a campaign paper, July 1, 1854, in the interests of the new party. Mr. Rust was one of the writers. In October, 1854 this new paper became a fixed reality with Mr. Rust as its editor. In 1857 he became the sole owner and so remained until his death. Mr.

Rust was, from the first, one of the leading men in the republican party, both with his pen and upon the stump. He was a member of the Republican State Committee for two or three years, and was at one time president of the state convention of the party. In 1878, he, believing that the republican party had fulfilled its mission and he being radically opposed to the views of that party on the currency question, came out boldly for the Greenback party. The same year he was prominently named as a candidate of that party for governor, but at the convention he withdrew before the nomination was made. The same year he came within a very few votes of receiving the nomination for Congress. In 1879 he was condidate for mayor of Belfast on the democratic and greenback tickets. In 1884 he was one of the early advocates of the nomination of Governor Cleveland for president. He was one of the delegates to the Chicago convention and one of its vice-presidents. In 1888 he was elected one of the alternates at large to the national convention at St. Louis. He was a delegate to the democratic state convention at Augusta, Maine, the same year. In 1868 and 1869 Mr. Rust was a member of the Legislature. In 1880 he was elected senator from his county. In 1867 he was a member of the board of directors of the Belfast and Moosehead Lake Railroad Company. As in all other bodies of which he was a member he took an active part on the board

Mr. Rust's home life was always exceedingly pleasant. He was a kind, loving husband and an affectionate, indulgent father.

The following notice was issued by the mayor of the city, on the occasion of Mr. Rust's death:

"The burial of our esteemed fellow-citizen, Wm. M. Rust, editor of the 'Progressive Age,' takes place Tuesday, June 19. As a public expression of our regard for the deceased, I respectfully request that all places of business may be closed on Tuesday afternoon from two to three o'clock.

A. C. Burgess,
Mayor of Belfast.

"Hon. James R. Tabor, of Unity, who served in the

Joseph Rudd

senate of 1883, with Mr. Rust, writes as follows, in speaking of our late editor's death:

"'I feel that I have truly lost a friend, kind-hearted and true, one whom I held in the highest esteem. To his family I tender my heart-felt sympathy.'"—Progressive Age.

The result of an honest effort to convert an honest man is illustrated by the following facts:

When Mr. Rust was a republican and published a republican paper, a Mr. Simpson, a strong democrat, edited at the same time a democratic paper in Belfast. Each was intensely partizan and exceedingly hostile to the other. As time rolled on and the political temperature was high they began to box the compass for political tenets continuing at the same time their antagonistic attitude toward each other and so continued until each landed square in the other's political shoes, each paper retaining its old name and each strongly maintaining the political principles previously advocated by the other.

Their children were:

i Frederick William,[9] was lost at sea at the "Hole in the Wall," Abbaco, off the coast of Florida, 1 Oct., 1866, in their barque, "Laura Russ."

ii Maria, m. Geo. G. Pierce, a merchant; res. (1889) Belfast, Me.; no children.

422 iii Eugene, b. 17 June, 1851; m. Nellie A. Case.

276 Joseph[8] (*William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 19 Dec., 1825; (his father's family Bible says 1822); married 17 Dec., 1854, Zipporah, daughter of Nehemiah* and Jane (Daly) Patrick, born in Wyoming, Pa., 21 Nov., 1838. He died at Alameda, Cal., 8 Oct., 1886.

Hon. Joseph Russ resided in his native town, Washington, until he was ten years old, when he, with his

*Nehemiah Patrick was born in Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1813. His wife Jane (Daly) Patrick was born in Wilkes Barre, 1816; died in Ferndale, California, 1883. Nehemiah's grandfather, who served in the Revolutionary war, resided in New York State, about twenty miles from New York City. One of his sons removed to Wilkes Barre, Pa., where Nehemiah was born.

father's family, removed to Belmont, Waldo county, same state. He first engaged in merchandising in Massachusetts; but not being satisfied with the business, he returned to Maine, where he remained until the California gold excitement broke out, when he procured a stock of goods and a house all framed ready to go together, and started by water for California, arriving in San Francisco Bay March 15, 1850, having been five months on the voyage. After arriving in California he disposed of his goods and tried several kinds of business but without satisfying an ambitious and progressive spirit. He soon went to Placerville, where he purchased a drove of cattle with which he went to Eel River valley, which he reached in the fall of 1852 and here he made his winter camp upon the identical spot where now stands the brick building so long occupied by him at the village of Ferndale. The next spring he went to Sacramento and bought another drove of cattle, returned to Humbolt county and opened a meat market at Eureka. After a short time he closed out his business there, and for three years he was in search for gold. After this he went to Oregon, purchased a drove of cattle, returned with them to Bear River, and followed stock raising until 1859, when he again opened a market at Eureka, which was continued by him without interruption until his death.

In 1870 he built a sawmill on Indian Island and from that time he was largely interested in the manufacture of redwood lumber. He established and was principle owner of the Russ Lumber and Mill Company, of San Diego, Cal. The Russ school of that city was named for him. He was a large stock owner in the "Excelsior" mill; was sole proprietor of the Russ market; had a large interest in and was one of the directors of the Humbolt County Bank; the latter enterprises were in Humbolt county. He was greatly interested in the developement of his state and county and held many prominent positions in both; was member of the state legislature; was returnd to the state legislature in 1871, and subsequently re-elected at different times, and was a member of the house of representatives, state legislature, at the time of his death.

Hon. Joseph Russ possessed a remarkable degree of business sagacity, which developed at an early age and increased with his years. His uncommon business foresight and ability, with his integrity and private worth, naturally inspired confidence and gave him many friends, thus fixing the basis for the accumulation of the large fortune he left at his death; and in the accumulation and possession of this large estate he was never unmindful of the laboring class. His interest in and for them may be summed up in his own words in his speech delivered on the occasion of the completion of the Excelsior mill in Feb., 1882: "After working hard all day I want a good room and a good bed to sleep in and I want every man that works for me to have just as good a room and just as good a bed to sleep in as I have myself. I try always to measure such things as I would have them measured out to me." He acted upon his convictions in this respect and had large comfortable buildings erected for the laborers. He was a zealous supporter of religion, virtue and education and to every cause which had for its object the elevation of society. He was a man of strict honesty and integrity; gave careful attention to the affairs of life, which earned for him that position among men which brought him honor and admiration. He was a devoted and affectionate father and husband and was always happiest when mingling with his family.

Their children were:

i Edward,[9] b. 1 Nov., 1855; d. 7 Nov., 1855.

ii James B., b. 15 Nov., 1856; d. 15 May. 1875. A full account of this sad and untimely death was given in the Humbolt (Cal.) Times, published at Eureka, May, 1875, from which the following facts are gathered:

James B. Russ, his younger brother and Mr. J. G. Graham, a brother-in-law of James' father, together with several others, started, on May 15, 1875, with a large herd of cattle to drive them to Indian Creek in another part of the county. On the way, while crossing Eel river, which was unusually high, James, in an attempt to get the cattle over, was drowned. He had crossed the river once or twice on his horse, which finally gave out, leaving the brave and energetic young man in the water just deep enough to permit him to wade; from some misstep or other accident

he suddenly lost his footing and went down; but soon appearing, every effort was made to save him; again he sank, this time to rise no more alive. Although a dilligent and continued search was made, his body was not recovered until the next day.

What a sudden and sunless cloud of gloom was thus cast over the doting parents and that entire household. The hopes and bright anticipations of a fond father's heart were now blasted forever in the loss of a noble and promising son. Filled with grief, the heart-broken mother thus suddenly plunged into the depths of sorrow for the loss of her brave and manly boy—the eldest child—finds no present consolation under this black cloud. The brothers and sisters see, with sorrowing hearts, the vacant chair and the absence of that courteous protector and devoted brother opens anew with every recurring thought, the wounds left by that sad, sad occurrence.

James Russ had just graduated from the McClure military school at Oakland with unusual honors, and had, through his happy disposition and manly bearing, ingratiated himself into the good wishes of all who knew him. He was a devoted son and brother and was known throughout the county as a type of true and noble manhood. The funeral services were conducted at his parents' residence, by Rev. A. Hitchcock and it is said that the assembly was the largest of the kind ever witnessed in Humbolt county.

iii Mary E., b. 28 Dec., 1858; m. 4 Mar., 1880, James T., third son of James William and Marian Augusta (De Lasaux*) Robarts, b. in Scotland, 6 July, 1854; res. Ferndale, Cal.

iv Margaret C., b. 28 Dec., 1860; m. 29 Nov., 1881, Rev. Philip, son of Richard† and Mary‡ (Thompson) Coombe, b. at Docking, Norfolk, England, 28 Sept., 1850: res. Ferndale, Cal. They had: i WINNIFRED MARGARET,[10] (Coombe) b. 5 Oct., 1882. ii MARY EDITH, b. 31 Oct., 1883. iii DONALD PHILLIP, b. 8 Jan., 1885. iv AMY BEATRICE, b. 7 Dec., 1887. v ILA LEILA, b. 15 Jan., 1890.

v Ira A., b. 6 Oct., 1863; unm.; res. Ferndale.

vi Annie J., b. 6 Oct., 1865; m. 16 Oct., 1888, Benjamin Franklin, son of John William§ and Phebe Jane||

---

* Both father and mother were born in Kent county, England.

† Richard Coombe was born in North Lynn, Norfolk, Eng., — Aug., 1812.

‡ Mary Thompson was born in Terrington, Eng., 6 Apr., 1817.

§ John William Harville was born in Manchester, N. H. 3 Sept., 1825; died in San Francisco, Cal., 2 Mar., 1874.

|| Phebe Jane Ryan was born at Ticonderoga, N. Y., 1842.

John D. Rust

(Ryan) Harville, b. in Todds Valley, (San Diego,) Cal., 19 Feb., 1863; res. San Diego. They had: i FRANK RUSS,[10] (Harville) b. 20 Jan., 1890.

vii William N., b. 13 Dec., 1867.

viii Georgia, b. 3 Apr., 1870.

ix Edith J., b. 4 Mar., 1872.

x Bertha M., b. 16 Oct., 1874.

xi Joseph, b. 27 Nov., 1876.

xii Winnifred E., b. 19 Mar., 1878; d. 11 Dec., 1879.

xiii Zipporah, b. 8 Nov., 1879.

277 Gen. John D.[8] (*William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 10 Mar., 1825; married first, Amelia, daughter of Lot M.* and Eliza M. Rust, born 24 May, 1831; died 14 Feb., 1881. He married second, 9 Nov., 1882, Sarah Maria Loring. He died at his home in Rockport, Me., 22 Nov., 1890. Widow resides Rockport, Maine.

Gen. Rust remained with his father until he was nineteen years old assisting in carrying on a large farm and store and was educated at the common schools and academy. He was interested in the ship-building business for several years until 1851, when he was appointed sheriff of Waldo county, which office he held for several years. In 1852 he was appointed coroner by the governor of that state, which office he held almost continuously as long as he lived. He held other positions of trust. In 1855 he moved to Rockport, the family's present residence. Here he engaged in farming, merchandising and ice shipping. In 1857 he was appointed aide-de-camp on the staff of Gov. Lot M. Morrill with rank of Colonel, which post he held until 1860. In 1861 he raised a company and was first to enroll his name as private. At the organization of his regiment he was chosen captain of Co. H., 8th Me. Reg., at the capitol of the state. This regiment at once entered the service and moved to South Carolina under Gen. Sherman. He rose rapidly to the positions of

* Lot Rust was son of Joseph and grandson of Joseph the emigrant to Maine. (For their record see 274.)

Lieutenant-Colonel, Colonel and Brigadier-General. He was in command in many important engagements, including the seige of Fort Pulaski, Georgia, where the Eighth Maine bore a conspicuous part, and at the surrender their colors were hoisted over the fort in honor of their meritorious conduct during the seige. Gen. Rust was in the army three years, serving in the Department of the South, Florida, Georgia and Virginia, with ability and credit. During the time of his service in the war he had presented to him by his old command, a colonel's uniform complete, including a very elegant gold mounted sword and spurs, and a very elaborate horse equipage which cost upwards of $500, in token of their high esteem for their old commander. At the close of the war he returned home and took up his former pursuits of harvesting and shipping ice and lumber and mercantile business in which he was engaged up to the time of his death.

Their children were:

i Georgia A.,[9] b. 28 July, 1850.

ii J. Oscar, b. 31 Dec., 1865.

278 Albert S.[8] (*William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 6 Mar., 1829; married in Belfast, Me., 20 Nov., 1853, Wealthy B., daughter of John and Wealthy (Blethon) McClure of Green, Me., born in Belfast, 29 May, 1834. He is a farmer; resides at Ferndale, Cal.

Their children were:

i Edgar,[9] b. 8 Mar., 1864; d. 12 Mar., 1864.

ii Mary L., b. 7 Dec., 1865.

iii Albert W., b. 31 Aug., 1869.

279 James Alonzo[8] (*William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Belmont, Me., 23 Apr., 1834; married in Portland, Me., 31 Oct., 1854, Laura Abbie, daughter of John Weymouth, of Belfast, Me. He was lost at sea 1 Oct., 1866, at the "Hole-in-the Wall," Abbaco, off the coast of Flor-

ida. The entire crew perished including Walter Russ, a son of James A., and Fred Rust, a son of Hon. Wm. M. Rust, (275,) a nephew of James A. Russ. The lighthouse blew down and their craft was driven ashore.

Their children were:

i A Child,[9] d. soon.

ii John Walter,[9] b. in Belfast, Me., 14 June, 1855; lost at sea with his father, 1 Oct., 1866.

iii James Alonzo, Jr., b. in B., 17 Feb., 1861; m. at the res. of his brother, Geo. H. Russ, in Somerville, Mass., 10 Apr., 1890, Miss Addie Morton, of Rockport, Me.; he has traveled extensively in Central and South America; res. Rockport, Me.

423 iv George Herman, b. 17 Mar., 1863; m. Lillie E. Toye.

v Winfield Scott, b. in Belfast, 12 May, 1864; d. in Boston, 17 Mar., 1869.

280 Sylvester[8] (*Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 25 Feb., 1825; married (intention published) in Essex, 29 Nov., 1846, Miss Rachel, daughter of Capt. Calvin W. and Susan (Greenleaf) Swift of Gloucester, born in Gloucester, 20 Jan., 1826. He was lost at sea in the "Golden Fleece," 10 Mar., 1852. He was a fisherman. Widow resides in Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Emily B.,[9] b. 25 July, 1847; m. by Rev. Richard Eddy, 15 Aug., 1870, Henry O., son of Henry O. and Hannah D. (Wood) Smith; she d.; he is a clerk and res. in Glo. They had: i ALICE G.,[10] (Smith) b. 9 June, 1873.

ii Mary E., b. 8 May, 1849.

424 iii Sylvester, Jr., b. 19 Sept., 1850; m. Leila L. Young.

iv Samuel E., b. 24 Nov., 1852; unm.; res. Glo.

281 Moses, Jr.[8] (*Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1 Oct., 1830; married (intention published) 12 July, 1855, Ellen, daughter of Peter J. and Mary Hazell, age 19 years. He died 30 July, 1867.

Mr. Rust was an active member of the fire company in Gloucester, and lost his life while in active service, attempting to save property and the lives of others. On July 30, 1867, dense clouds of smoke were seen issuing from the basement of a building in or near the city. On the arrival of the engine Mr. Rust took the hose in one hand and a candle in the other and entered the basement, which was filled with gas and it instantly ignited, resulting in an explosion, throwing several persons to some distance out of the cellar and causing the death of Mr. Rust. He was an exemplary citizen, esteemed and highly thought of by all who knew him and seemed to be a favorite with his comrades. He was a member of several societies and his untimely death was universally regretted. There is now a hose company in the city, named the "Moses Rust Hose Company," named in honor of this young hero. His widow married second, 10 May, 1870, Wm. L. Millett.

Their children were:

i Mary E.,[9] b. 31 Aug., 1856.
ii Lizzie, b. 6 Apr., 1858; d. next day.
iii Ellen, b. 1860.

282 William Burnham[8] (*Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 20 July, 1838; married in Gloucester, by Rev. Isaac Collyer, 17 June, 1862, Louisa, daughter of Joseph and Anna Bridges, born 18 Jan., 1844; residence at Gloucester.

Their children were:

424a i Willie F., b. 26 Feb., 1864; m. Jennie M. Mills and m. second, ——.
425 ii Howard Morton, b. 24 Oct., 1867; m. Myrtie Stanwood.
iii Moses Herman, b. 13 Feb., 1869; m. in Glo., 2 Apr., 1889, Amanda, dau. of Benjamin Thurston.
iv Addison Wonson, b. 7 Nov., 1876.
v Grace May, b. 28 July, 1887.

283 John Potter[8] (*Daniel*,[7] *Daniel*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hamilton, 12 Sept., 1825; married in Haverhill, 23 Dec., 1857, Harriet, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Whittaker) Webster of Haverhill, born 10 Sept., 1825. He died of consumption in Hamilton, 3 July, 1859. The widow died in Hamilton, 20 Jan., 1888. He was a merchant.

Their children were:

i Carrie Potter,[9] b. 20 Sept., 1858; m. 8 Feb., 1883, George E. Porter; res. Wenham Depot, box 96. They had: i RALPH WEBSTER,[10] (Porter) b. 8 Nov., 1885. ii EDITH MAY, b. 14 Aug., 1887.

284 Henry[8] (*Henry*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Norway, Me., 2 Dec., 1833; married 3 Oct., 1871, Kate, daughter of Gen. George Hobbs, of Worcester; died at Portland, Me., 29 July, 1881.

Henry Rust resided in Norway with his father until he enlisted in 1861. After the war he returned to Haverhill and married. He engaged in business and resided there until just before the close of his life on earth. He died at the Maine General Hospital at Portland, just ten days after he was taken ill. He was buried in the family tomb in Norway.

Gen. Henry Rust, who is called "the last of the Rust family of Norway," made a good record in the civil war of 1861–5; he went into the war as Orderly-Sergeant, Co. G., 1st Me. Reg., in Apr., 1861; in May following was promoted to 1st Lieutenant; the next Oct. was promoted to Captain in the 10th Me. Reg. While at Baltimore he was appointed Lieutenant-Colonel of the 13th Reg., which arrived at Ship Island, 1862. In May following he was promoted to Colonel and made commandant of the port. In Jan., 1864 he commanded the 2d Brigade, 1st Division, 13th Army Corps, and was brevetted Brigadier-General. He was in the Red River campaign as well as the Shanandoah. He was appointed Provost-Marshal and president of the board of enroll-

ment of the 2d Congressional District of Louisiana. He was mustered out of service Jan., 1865. In July, 1866 he removed to Haverhill where he became one of the incorporators and was superintendent of the Haverhill Hat Factory.

The three Henrys, to-wit: General Henry Rust, born 1833, his father, Henry, born 1787, and his grandfather, Henry, born 1760, were each an only son and General Henry Rust leaves no male descendants to perpetuate the name. The G. A. R. post at Norway is named the "Harry Rust Post," in honor of General Rust. Widow resides at Haverhill.

Their children were:

i Katherine Louisa,[9] b. 5 Feb., 1873.

285 Edward Freeman[8] (*Thomas Adams*,[7] *Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Richmond, Va., 31 Jan., 1843; marrried in Richmond, 12 Feb., 1873, Julia Cabell, daughter of Robert M. and Mary Ann Mayo, of Cumberland Co., Va., born 28 Apr., 1848.

Edward F. Rust remained in Richmond during the rebellion and was engaged in the laboratory of the Confederate States, making ordnance for the army; while there he was blown up with powder, inflicting serious injuries. He was afterwards in the reserve corps, but was never in active service. In sentiment Mr. Rust was a Union man, but acted as a Virginian, while a citizen there. He is employed in the office of the auditor of the Chesapeake and Ohio Railroad Co., of Richmond.

Their children were:

i A Son,[9] still-born 9 Nov., 1873.

ii Harriet Freeman, b. 9 Aug., 1876.

286 Charles Manning[8] (*Thomas Adams*,[7] *Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Richmond, Va., 12 Feb., 1846; married at

Cambridge, 17 Sept., 1868, Mary Louisa Wood, born 9 July, 1845; reside at Winchester.

Their children were:

i Charles Hobart,[9] b. 18 Dec., 1869.

ii Nettie Frances Chamberlain, b. 17 Oct., 1871.

iii Freddie Blanchard, b. 15 June, 1874.

287 Emory Chamberlain[8] (*Thomas Adams*,[7] *Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Richmond, Va., 31 Oct., 1849; married in Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 Dec., 1874, Mary Henrietta Bertram, born in Manchester. England, 10 July, 1857.

Capt. Emory C. Rust worked his way up from a boy before the mast, to the position of Captain, and was twenty-four years old when he first took command of a ship. He has visited all the principle ports of Europe, Africa, the Mediteranian Sea, Australia, South and Central America and the Hawaiian Isles. He had command of the "Lady Lampson," which trades regularly to the Sandwich Islands with freight and passengers, until his death by quick consumption, in San Francisco, 16 Feb., 1888, the result of an accident at Honolula, S. I. The widow resides at San Francisco.

Their children were:

i Alice Wakefield,[9] b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 29 Mar., 1876.

ii Grace Chamberlain, b. in B., 4 Jan., 1880; d. at San Francisco, Cal., 11 Dec., 1884, of cerebro spinal meningitis.

iii William Bertram, b. in San Francisco, 28 Dec., 1882.

288 John Otis[8] (*John*,[7] *Jacob Parsons*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *John*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 Nov., 1843, married first, 16 July, 1868, Clara Jane Stark, of Concord, N. H. She died 17 May, 1870, aged 26. He married second, 20 July, 1872, Sarah Elizabeth Bray. He was at sea during the war of the rebellion and after his return engaged in the shoe manufacturing business; resides at Beverly.

Their children were:

i Henry F.,[9] b. 28 May, 1869; m. 3 July, 1888, Clarabell, daughter of Albin and Joanna E. (Kimball) Williams, aged 20 years. He is an operative.

289 William Wallace[8] (*William Wallace*,[7] *Wallace*,[6] *Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 27 Apr., 1827; married in Prairie City, Sacramento Co., Cal., 12 May, 1856, Miss Louisa J., daughter of Burrell and Elizabeth (House) Pitts, born in Davidson Co., Tenn., 30 Dec., 1840; died 27 Dec., 1889, aged forty-eight years, eleven months and twenty-seven days.

He is a blacksmith and farmer; has held the office of trustee of public schools; resides at Green Valley, Cal. Children all born in El Dorado Co., Cal.

Their children were:

i Harriet Maria,[9] b. 4 Apr., 1857; d. 8 Dec., 1873.
ii Marena Elizabeth, b. 21 Mar., 1859; d. 29 Oct., 1869.
iii Wallace, b. 15 May, 1860.
426 iv Thomas, b. 10 Mar., 1862; m. Rosia K. Wiebbena.
v Julia Ann, b. 4 July, 1863; m. at Pleasant Grove Ranch, Cal., by Rev. C. C. Pierce, 23 May, 1888, Charles A. Lorain, b. in W. Va.; res. Green Valley, Cal. They had: i ALBERT WARREN,[10] (Lorain) b. 2 Mar., 1890.
vi William, b. 29 Apr., 1865.
vii Louisa Jane, b. 20 Feb., 1867; m. — July, 1891.
viii Alice Catherine, b. 7 May, 1868; d. 22 Apr., 1869.
ix Frank b. 27 June, 1870.
x Albert, b. 14 Oct., 1872.
xi Charles, b. 29 Sept., 1874.
xii John, b. 19 Sept., 1876.
xiii Ethel May, b. 15 Mar., 1880.

290 Augustus Moses[8] (*Will'm Wallace*,[7] *Wallace*,[6] *Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 27 Apr., 1832; married 25 Mar., 1855, Charlotte E. Jackson of Andover, Me. They were divorced about 1862. He resides in Philadelphia. She resides at New Bedford.

Their children were:

427 i Edward Augustus,[9] b. 2 May, 1856; m. Julia F. Kimball.

ii Mary Jane, b. 11 Dec., 1857; m. first, 17 July, 1875, Herbert E. Collum, of Newburyport, a tin-smith; she m. second, 17 Dec., 1878, Samuel P. Dale, of Salisbury, a boat-builder; res. New Bedford. They had: i LIZZIE BELLE,[10] (Collum) b. 13 May, 1876. ii EMILY P., (Dale) b. 7 Apr., 1880.

291 John Ethan[8] (*Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in North Danville, Vt., 26 Mar., 1829; married in Atwater, Ohio, 12 Oct., 1851, by Rev. Mr. Sharp, Miss Judith Sarah, daughter of Elias and Betsey (Baldwin) Masters, born in Streetsborough, Ohio, 4 July, 1828.

John E. Rust enlisted 27 July, 1861, at Valparaiso, Ind., for three years in Co. I., 20th Reg., Ind. Vols., Capt. Little, Col. Wm. L. Brown commanding. He reenlisted at Camp Bullock, Va., 24 Feb., 1864. June 1, following, at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., he was wounded and lay on the field of battle one night and two days; was then taken to the field hospital of the enemy where the minnie ball that had passed through both hips and back and lodged in the right side was taken out by a rebel surgeon; he was then taken to Richmond, Va., and put in prison hospital, a branch of Libby prison, where he was held for three months, then exchanged and sent to Annapolis, Md., to the parole camp. He was in twenty-two hard fought battles, besides a great number of skirmishes. The following are some of the most important ones: Chicamicomico, N. C., Oct., 5, 1861; Hampton Roads, Va., between the Merrimac and Monitor, Mar. 8 and 9, 1862; Norfolk, Va., May 10, 1862; Oak Grove, Va., June 25, 1862; seven days battle, Peach Orchard, White Oak Swamp and Malvern Hill, Va., June 29 and 30 and July 1, 1862; Second Bull Run, Va., Aug. 28–30, 1862; Chantilla, Va., Sept. 1, 1862; Fredericksburg, Va., Dec., 13, 1862; Chancellorsville, Va., May 1–4, 1863; Mine Run, Va., Nov. 28, 1863; Wilderness, Va., May 5–7, 1864; Spottsylvania,

Va., May 8–18, 1864; Cold Harbor, Va., June 1, 1864. He was finally discharged 20 July, 1865, at Indianapolis, Ind. By occupation he was a cooper and farmer. He removed from Michigan to Texas in 1875; left Texas for Arkansas, Oct. 15, 1881, and returned to Texas, Nov. 18, 1887, his family following the next September. He resides at Grand Prairie, Texas.

Their children were:

i Mary Lillian,[9] b. in Carleton, Mich., 24 Feb., 1854; m. in Battle Creek, Mich., 19 Dec., 1869, Charles W., son of Joseph and Ruth H. (Hammond) Burch, b. in Susquehanna Co., Pa,, 19 Dec., 1846; she d. in Dayton, Ill., 29 Apr., 1884; he m. again. He enlisted at Freeport, Ill., 1 June, 1864, in Co. C., 142d Ill. Vols., Capt. James M. Humphries; discharged 26 Oct., 1864, at Chicago, Ill. He is a paper maker. They had: i FREDERICK LOUIS,[10] (Burch) b. in Valparaiso, Ind., 31 Oct., 1872.

428 ii William Alfred, b. 2 Nov., 1855; m. Ella T. Burch.

iii Alice Marinda, b. in Battle Creek, Mich., 24 Nov., 1857; m. in Ft. Worth, Tex., 18 July, 1879, John Wm. Hunt, (second wife); he was an accountant; he d. in Grand Prairie, Tex., 9 July, 1884. She m. second, in Chicago, Ill., 16 Feb., 1887, Carl G. Livermore, b. in Hanover, N. Y., 15 Apr., 1850, (second wife—he had two sons by first wife.) They had: i JACOB ALLEN,[10] (Hunt) b. at Grand Prairie, 23 Dec., 1880. ii FRANK WILLIAM, b. in Dallas, Texas, 8 Oct., 1882. iii SARAH MAY, b. Dayton, Ill., 25 Dec., 1884.

iv Wallace Edwin, b. in Calumet, Ind., 7 Aug., 1859; d. at Valparaiso, Ind., 3 Feb., 1864.

v James Elmer, b. 23 Feb., 1862; d. in Valparaiso, 17 Mar., 1862.

vi Arthur Sirell, b. 22 Aug., 1865; enlisted in the regular army at San Antonio, Tex., 1890.

vii Grace Estella, b. at Valparaiso, 17 July, 1868; m. in Booneville, Ark., 23 Aug., 1883, William C., son of Thomas and Isabel (Holland) Sykes, a farmer. She abandoned him on account of cruel treatment and incompetency to provide for her and her children; res. Dallas, Texas. They had: i WALTER LEE,[10] (Sykes) b. in Booneville, 24 Apr., 1884. ii A SON, b. in B., 5 Aug., 1885; d. 31 Aug., 1885. iii MAMIE LILLIE, b. in B., 1 July, 1887.

viii Herbert Eugene, b. in Potterville, Mich., 10 Feb., 1871.

ix Lena Belle, b. in Grand Prairie, Tex., 26 Sept., 1876.

Albert D. Rust

292 Col. Albert Dexter[8] (*Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in North Danville, Caledonia county, Vt., 10 Dec., 1834; married in the parlors of the Columbus House, in Lansing, Mich., by C. Haven, Esq., at 2:10 P. M., 20 Apr., 1858, Miss Julia Ann, daughter of Benjamin Perkins and Hannah (Burlingame) Warner;* witnesses:—The landlord John Darling, and the groom's brother, Capt. E. G. Rust. She was born in Galen Township, Wayne county, N. Y., 2 Jan., 1839.

Mr. Albert D. Rust is a man of rather peculiar traits of character. "Ne tentes aut perfice" has been the maxim of his business life and all his undertakings have been marked by a great degree of thoroughness and perseverance. In all public affairs he maintains his

---

* Benjamin Perkins Warner, father of Mrs. Julia A. (Warner) Rust, was born in Amherst, Hampshire county, Mass., 25 Dec., 1815; married 27 Dec., 1837, in Savannah, Wayne county, New York, Miss Hannah, daughter of Edward and Lydia (Welch) Burlingame, born in Galen, Wayne county, Now York, 5 Sept., 1820; died in Vernon, Shiawassee county, Michigan, 10 Nov., 1872. Most of his life has been occupied as a contractor and builder. He has held several school offices; is an earnest prohibitionist, and before the war that emancipated the slaves he was an uncompromising abolitionist. He was, in his early life, and is, even now, a man of great energy and perseverance; a consistent Christian, a true friend and a good neighbor. Their children were: 1 Julia A., born 2 Jan., 1839; married Albert D. Rust. 2 Eugenia E., born 1 Apr., 1845; married Henry Randolph; they have two children; reside in Vernon, Mich. 3 Luther Marvin, born 3 May, 1847; died 1 Mar., 1848.

The father of Benjamin Warner was Josiah, born in Amherst, Mass., 13 June, 1784; married in Amherst, 1805, Achsah, daughter of Ebenezer Eastman, born in Amherst, 19 Oct., 1786; died in Volina, Cass county, Mich., 1 June, 1868. He was a machinist; died in Springfield, Ill., — July, 1839. Their children were. 1 Elizabeth, born 15 Mar., 1806; died 21 July, 1832. 2 Cordelia, born 11 Aug,, 1807; died 20 Dec., 1807. 3 Ebenezer, born 9 Oct , 1808: went off to sea and was never afterwards heard of. 4 Foster, born 17 July, 1810; died 1879. 5 Joseph, born 10 Apr., 1812; died 10 May, 1888. 6 Clarissa, born 13 Feb., 1814; died 24 Oct., 1834. 7 Benjamin P., born 25 Dec., 1815. 8 Deborah H., born 23 Apr., 1817; died 10 May, 1880. 9 Josiah, born 30 June, 1818; died — June, 1881. 10 Samuel, born 17 Aug., 1819; died 22 Sept., 1819. 11 Elisha, born 10 July, 1820; died 1879. 12 Mary D., born 28 June, 1822; married Jacob Bramer and Wesley Huff; reside in Cass county, Mich. 13 Sumner, born 29 May, 1824; died 1863.

Josiah Warner, father of Josiah above married Deborah Hall; died in Amherst, 1831; she died in Hadley, Mass. They had: 1 Parthena. 2 Thirza. 3 Augusta. 4 Rebecca. 5 Josiah. 6 Lathrope. 7 Polly.

Achsah Eastman who married Josiah Warner was the daughter of Ebenezer Eastman, born perhaps in Amherst, Mass., 31 May, 1749; married 12 Nov., 1772, Mary Dickinson, born 27 Dec., 1746; died 16 Mar., 1825. He died 7 Nov., 1820. They had: 1 Tilton E., born 1773: married Speda Smith. 2 Polly, born 1775; married Stephen Dickinson. 3 Elijah, born 1777; married Rebecca Hall. 4 Zebina Hall, born 1778. 5 Salome, born 1780; married Silas Adams and David Putnam. 6 Samuel, born 1783; married Sally Pyncheon. 7 Clarissa, born 1784; married Asa Adams. 8 Achsah, born 19 Oct., 1786; married 15 Apr., 1805, Josiah Warner. 9 Theodore, born 1788; married Susannah Scott. 10 Ebenezer, Jr., born 1790.

Benjamin Perkins Warner's father, Josiah, was drafted in the war of 1812, but being the sole support of his aged parents besides his own family, he hired a substitute by the name of Benjamin Perkins. Their next male child was named for him, hence the name Benjamin Perkins Warner.

convictions, though they might differ with all others, and for this reason he preferred to remain out of public life as much as possible.

Mr. Rust's education was very limited, never having attended school after the winter he was sixteen years old, but he always had a craving for knowledge and after his school days were past he acquired a good knowledge of the common and some of the higher branches. Soon after his marriage he taught several terms in the public schools of Michigan, with pleasing success and satisfaction both to himself and his patrons. After forty years of age he gave considerable attention to the study of geology and Paleontology and now owns one of the largest and finest general collections in the state of Texas, gathered from all parts of the world. It was on exhibition for the first time at the Texas State Fair at Dallas, in 1886, where he took five premiums and one diploma.

At the age of fourteen his father placed him in the care of Dr. Wm. H. Rodgers, a traveling lecturer and practicing physician, with whom he travelled through Michigan, Indiana and Ohio, spending considerable time at Nashville, Tennessee, and Franklin College near that city. While at Nashville he performed a remarkably difficult and very dangerous feat for one so young. The suspension bridge across the Cumberland river was in course of construction, the large cables, four over each tower, spanned the river, and he crossed over the river on the bare cables, distance between towers 640 feet, and 110 feet above low water mark, crossing on his hands and knees; he was the first person to cross the river by the cables. He returned to his home in Ohio, 14 Nov., 1850, much benefitted physically. The day after his arrival all the living members of the family met at his father's house and were re-united for the first time afterwards in Dallas, Texas, on Christmas day, 1887.

His father's family moved from Ohio to Michigan in 1851, where Mr. Rust followed farming with his father two years, after which he apprenticed himself to the carpenter's trade under Mr. Benjamin P. Warner, his future father-in-law. After following house building a few

years he made some few ventures in other lines; but his chosen life work has been journalism.

After his marriage he located a piece of government land in Salem, Allegan county, Michigan, where he carved out with his own hands, a pleasant little home for his young family. Here he walked three miles and taught the district school, for which he received twenty dollars per month, boarding himself.

He sold his home in Salem after his father's death in 1861, and removed to Winfield, Montcalm county, that he might be near his widowed mother and have an oversight of her affairs, she being left with no sons at home old enough to manage for her.

In 1865 he removed to St. Louis, Gratiot county, Michigan, where in April, 1868, he established the "Michigan State Advance." Some account of his work for Michigan through this paper may be found in the "Red Book of Michigan," 1871, by Charles Lanman, pp. 128, 135 and 521. The "Advance" and "Saginaw Courier" were consolidated in 1870 and the new paper was now called the "Michigan Courier and Advance," of which Mr. Rust had editorial management until August 1, 1871, when he, in company with others, organized a colony which located in Adams county, Nebraska, he being one of the organizers of that county. During his three years sojourn in that state he bought and sold school bonds, took contracts for building school houses and dealt in school, church and office furniture.

In 1874 he removed to Ellis county, Texas, and the following year closed a contract to publish the "Ellis County News." This step was a more venturesome one than the crossing of the river at Nashville, not to life or limb, but to honor aud reputation. At the time of taking the contract neither himself or children, who were to assist him, knew anything of the mechanical part of the newspaper business, and in one month from that time he must assume control of the whole business of a country newspaper office, which included the printing of both sides of aseven column folio paper and doing the job work. None but a practical printer can comprehend the difficulties and discouragements of such a venture; but

through hard toil and patient perseverance it was accomplished, and this volume will witness by its typography and arrangement that Mr. Rust has been neither dull or idle in his chosen profession.

In October, 1879, in company with W. R. Lotz, now his son-in-law, he established the first paper issued in Callahan county, Texas, at Belle Plain, then the county seat. His two elder daughters joined him in this enterprise, volunteering to accompany him to this frontier town, 175 miles beyond railroad communication. They were each good compositors as well as efficient housekeepers. Mr. Rust sold his interest in this plant to his son-in-law, Mr. Lotz, and being importuned by his Ennis friends to return and establish another paper at that place, he purchased the "Fort Worth Daily Journal," and Nov. 11, 1880 issued the first number of the "Ennis Commercial Recorder," a seven column folio. In April, 1882, he established the "Giddings Plaindealer" at Giddings, Lee county, Texas, leaving his eldest son in charge of his Ennis paper. After the political campaign of 1882, the entire outfit of the "Plaindealer" was removed, without missing an issue, 175 miles, over two lines of railroad to McGregor, McLennan county, Texas, the first number being issued Nov. 11, 1882, and was the first paper published in that place. In January following everything pertaining to the office was destroyed by fire with no insurance. The publication was resumed on February 10, as a seven, instead of a six column sheet, with entirely new material and office building. The first of October, 1887, he removed the "Plaindealer" to the city of Waco, not missing an issue by the move. Here, during the first year in Waco, the "Plaindealer" absorbed the "Dawson Sentinel," of Dawson, Texas, the "Commercial Recorder," of Ennis, and the "Star and Crescent," of Waco, and was enlarged to an eight page six column sheet. On December 7, 1889, Mr. Rust sold the paper and business to Mr. J. K. Street, and since then has devoted his entire time to the compilation and publication of the Rust Genealogy.

Mr. Rust has held the office of town clerk and ex-officio school inspector in the towships of Salem and Win-

field, Michigan; also justice of the peace in Winfield; was twice appointed notary public for St. Louis, Michigan, and elected school director for the same place. In Nebraska he was appointed county superintendent of the poor and elected justice of the peace; was also elected school director of his district; was prominently before the Democratic senatorial convention for the 12th District of Nebraska in 1872, as a candidate for state senator and, although defeated, received a very respectable vote. He received the appointment of census enumerator for the tenth United States census, for Callahan county, Texas. Was elected president of the board of directors of the McGregor high school in 1883. He bore the title of Colonel, but it was not bestowed as a military honor and for years he protested against it.

He witnessed the inauguration of Grover Cleveland in 1885; visited Mount Vernon and looked upon the sarcophagus containing the remains of the "father of our country," and twice ascended to the top of the Washington monument. He also visited the birth-place of all his children the same year. He was a delegate from Texas to the first National Editorial Convention held in the United States, in February, 1886, at Cincinnati, Ohio.

The year 1889 was perhaps the most prolific of pleasure of any of his life. In April he attended the State Press Association, of which he had been a member for eight years, which met at El Paso, Texas. With other members he visited the quaint old City of Mexico, and witnessed its grand army review on Cinco de Mayo, its veritable bull fights and many other interesting scenes. On June 10, following he started on a pilgrimage to the land of his fathers, the main object of which was to collect data for the Rust Genealogy. He made a thorough search of all the records of Boston, Hingham, Ipswich, Gloucester, Essex, Hamilton, Newburyport, Marblehead, Salem, Peabody, Charlestown and other places in Massachusetts and gleaned much from the great libraries of New England. He also visited the birth place of every one of his American born ancestors in the Rust line, also his native town and the house where he was born.

Mr. Rust is a democrat after the Jeffersonian type.

In religion, while he is not a member of any denomination, he is a most thorough believer in the principles enunciated by Jesus Christ and believes that the Bible student should not read that sacred volume unless he can free himself from the dangerous traditions of his forefathers forced upon them during the dark ages and which most of the so-called Christians still hold to through prejudice. He is a well posted Bible student and feels sure that a correct understanding of the Bible can be obtained only through accepting it in its most natural and simple signification.

Mrs. Julia A. (Warner) Rust, the author's wife, has occupied an important position in the compilation and publication of the Rust Genealogy. Without her careful and able assistance it could never have been as full and correct as it is, The author's eyes having failed him through constant use in this work, her's have served the purpose in much of the labor. The manuscript for the printer, over one thousand pages, has all been prepared by her pen. This will be bound in two volumes and preserved in the family as an heir-loom. She has carefully read all the MS. twice before it was given to the printer and twice after it was put in print. She has spent many months in careful, patient copying and comparing and has shown very great interest in the work from its incipiency and has sacrificed no little that the work might be as correct and complete as possible. Her sense of honor is very great, having inherited that quality from both her parents. Her life is wrapped up in her companion and children. She has lived as a consistent Christian and labors to have her children emulate her life. Her love of home and quiet domestic life is very great and no occasion is lost by her to render her husband and family happy. She is worthy of more credit as a mother, wife and neighbor than can be given her in this volume.

Their children were:

429 i Frank Allen,[9] b. 24 Jan., 1859; m. Willie Belle Elliston.

ii Ada Minerva, b. in Salem, Mich., 15 July, 1860; m. in Belle Plain, Tex., 19 May, 1880, William R., son of George and Catherine Lotz, b. in Germany, 20 Mar., 1850. He was formerly a journalist and in company

with the author, in 1879, established the "Callahan County Clarendon," at Belle Plain. Mr. Lotz subsequently removed his paper to Baird, a new town on the line of the Texas and Pacific Railroad. In September 1889 the family removed to the state of Washington. Mrs. Ada M. (Rust) Lotz is possessed of much energy and perseverance. During the time her father was publishing the "Ellis County News" in 1876, in Ennis, Texas, on one occasion he was absent on business for two or three weeks and her older brother, Frank A. Rust, who was foreman at the time, being very ill with typhoid fever, and no help to be had, she set most of the type, made up the forms, read the proof, put the forms to press and worked off both sides of the paper, an edition of 500, on a Washington hand press. This was before she was sixteen years old; res. Olympia, Wash. They had: i WILLIAM ROLLIE,[10] (Lotz) b. in Belle Plain, Tex., 7 Feb., 1881; d. in Baird, Tex., 16 July, 1881. ii GRACE, b. in B., 4 July, 1883. iii RALPH WARNER, b. in B., 4 Oct., 1886. iv GERTRUDE ADA, b. 11 Dec., 1888.

iii Erma Della Ella Nora, b. in Winfield, Montcalm county, Mich., 13 Apr., 1862; m. at the residence of her parents, in McGregor, Tex., 27 Mar., 1887, by Rev. Geo. W. Clark, James Nathaniel, son of William K.* and Mary Elizabeth (Allen†) Davis, b. 27 Mar., 1866. He is a journalist and writer. In 1887 he established the "Dawson Sentinel," at Dawson, Texas, and the same year accepted the position of city editor on the "Daily Times-Herald," Dallas, Texas, where they reside. They had: i WILLIAM ALBERT,[10] (Davis) (called Wilbert) b. in D., 4 July, 1889.

iv Clara Lelia, b. in Winfield, Mich., 10 Oct., 1863; m. at the residence of her parents in Ennis, Tex., 31 Dec., 1882, Garrett Chamberlain, son of Rev. John Gasso-

---

*William K. Davis, born 9 Mar., 1828; married Mary Elizabeth Allen. He was the son of Travis Davis, born in Prince William Co., Va., 18 Oct., 1787; he was the son of Capt. William Davis, born at Davis Ford, Occoquan river, Prince William Co., Va.; he was the son of Capt. Isaac Davis, who was burned to death in his own house. The house was on fire and when he entered, the door closed and locked after him, thus cutting off his escape. He came from Wales with his father, William Davis, the emigrant, who settled on the Occoquan river five miles below Mannassas, in Prince William county, Va.; was a professional hunter but later became a tobacco planter.

† Mary Elizabeth Allen, born 1831, was daughter of William and Sarah G. (Read) Allen. Sarah G. Read, born 17 Apr., 1811, daughter of John N. and Mary Read, married 22 Apr., 1828, William Allen, born 6 Nov., 1799; died 22 Sept., 1842; He was the son of James and Elizabeth (daughter of David and Mary Lee) Allen. James Allen, born 15 Oct., 1769; married 24 Jan., 1793, Elizabeth Lee; he was the son of William Allen, born in Ireland, 2 Feb., 1711; came to America with his brother, David in 1726, and settled in New Jersey, but subsequently removed to Virginia; he married 2 Jan., 1766, Sarah Cox; died 9 June, 1800. He was the son of Robert Allen, a ruling elder in the Presbyterian church at Lorain, Ballycragge, Ireland, who married Jannette Hair and by her had twenty-three children.

way and Glorvina Elvira (Johnston*) Rush, b. at McIntosh Bluff, Ala., 21 Mar., 1855; d. at Texarkana, Tex., 4 Sept., 1886; was buried in Waco; was an accountant and occupied the position of cashier of the Texarkana station on the St. Louis, Arkansas and Texas Railway, at the time of his death. The widow res. Waco, Texas, with her parents. They had: i FRANK LESLIE,[10] (Rush) b. in McGregor, Tex., 18 Oct., 1883. ii GARRETT CHAMBERLAIN, JR., b. in Rosenburg, Tex., 25 Aug., 1885.

v Albert Dexter, Jr., b. in St. Louis, Michigan, 30 Jan., 1870; res. Waco, Tex.; is a printer. In June, 1889, he took charge of the "Gazette," at Midland, western Texas, but remained only a few months when he went into the territory of New Mexico. While at Eddy, a new town just laid out by a company of large capital, he found work in the "Argus" office. He, however, soon went into the company's offices and finally was put into the post office and soon gained the confidence of his employers so that, although a total stranger, the entire business of the post office, including the money order department, was intrusted to him. Every type set for this book has been set by him, evincing rare skill and careful attention as well as an important interest in the work.

293 Alfred Baxter[8] (*Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in North Danville, Vt., 7 Oct., 1836; married first, 30 Nov., 1861, Abbie C. Sanborn; divorced from her 11 May, 1884; married second in Dallas, Texas, 13 May, 1884, Ida Marsella, daughter of Edward Hicks and Elizabeth Mills (Hathaway) Pratt, and widow of Frank Morris, sister to Lucy, his brother, Emory's wife, born in Prairieville, Mich., 22 June, 1858. He is a farmer; resides at Grand Prairie, Texas.

Their children were:

i Leroy Hamilton,[9] b. at Grand Prairie, 23 May. 1885.

ii Gerry P., b. in Dallas, Tex., 9 Oct., 1886.

iii Mamie Elizabeth, b. in D., 29 June, 1888.

iv Ellen, b. at G. P., 23 Aug., 1890.

---

*Glorvina E. Johnston married first, a cousin by the name of Johnston.

Albert D. Rust, Jr.

294 Capt. Elbridge Gerry[8] (*Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Albany, Vt., 13 Jan., 1840; married at the residence of his mother, in Winfield, Montcalm Co., Mich., 27 Apr., 1866, by his brother, Albert D. Rust, Esq., Margaret Ann, daughter of John W. and Charity Ann (Pickle) Rose, of Cato, Mich., born at Alfred, N. Y., 8 Jan., 1845.

Capt. Elbridge Gerry Rust was deprived of what might be termed a liberal education but received abundant instruction in the principles of honesty, sobriety and industry. At an early day he manifested great desire for knowledge. An opportunity presenting itself, at fourteen years of age he apprenticed himself to the printer's trade in the "Statesman" office, Marshall, Mich., serving four years, after which he worked in most of the larger cities of the country and on many of the leading journals of the United States. At the outbreak of the civil war he was "holding cases" on the "New York Times." Desiring to aid his country in her struggle, he crossed the river into New Jersey and aided Captain Hughes in raising a company for the 21st Regiment New Jersey Volunteer Infantry, which was hastened to the front and placed in 2d Division, 6th (Sedgwick's) Corps, Col. G. Van Houten commanding. When the company was fully organized, Mr. Rust was elected third or commissary sergeant of Company K. The term of enlistment was for nine months. In this capacity he served his country faithfully and well. He was in numerous hard fought battles, chief among which was that of Fredericksburg, Dec. 12–16, 1862, under Gen. George B. McClellan, and Chancellorsville, May 2–4, 1863, under Gen. Joe. Hooker. In this battle, his captain, Edgar A. Finney, being severely stunned by a cannon ball which mowed its way through Co. K., killing several men, Sergeant Rust, the then ranking officer, was placed in command of the company, and while leading his men in the thickest of the fight in that memorable battle, was severely wounded in the right hip and taken off the field. This occurred about 4 P. M., on Monday, May 4, 1863. On the day previous when the 6th Corps charged Maryes

Heights, and the Confederate cannon on the Heights loaded with grape and cannister mowed down the charging column like grass, he exhibited his native bravery and heroism by seizing and carrying to the top of the hill the regimental colors after several color sergeants had been shot down, for which act he was promoted on the field to the position of Orderly-Sergeant.

After his recovery from his wounds he returned to Michigan and in April, 1866 married Miss Rose. In 1870–1, Capt. Rust compiled and published the History and Directory of Calhoun County, Michigan, a volume of about 500 pages. With his family he removed to Chicago immediately after the great fire of 1871, established himself in business there where he remained until the panic of 1873, when he returned to Michigan, settling at Battle Creek.

In March, 1875, Capt. Rust removed to Texas and in July following settled permanently at Dallas. Jan. 8, 1882, he established the "Sunday Mercury," a weekly paper in that city. In September, 1883, changed the name to "Dallas Mercury." In April, 1887, he was prominent in the organization of the Southern Mercury Publishing Company and again changed the name of his paper to the "Southern Mercury," now one of the most influential papers of the entire South. He soon sold the entire plant, good will and all, to the company. In July following, in company with Richard Flood, he established the "Real Estate and Immigration Journal," which he sold within one year and engaged in the real estate business.

He has held the office of Notary Public in Michigan and Texas, also that of church deacon in Texas. He resides at Dallas, Texas.

Their children were:

i Mary Ellen,[9] (called Nellie) b. in Winfield, Michigan, 17 Apr., 1867; m. in Dallas, Texas, 20 Aug., 1885, John B., son of John C., and Julia (Ballard) Jones, b. in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1 July, 1864. He is a printer by occupation and has for several years occupied the position of foreman; was foreman of the Western Newspaper Union, of Dallas, for some time and was proprietor of the "Lone Star Roller Factory," at the

same place. She is a promising writer and is now one of the editors of the Southern Horticulturist and Farmer, of Bryan, Tex.; also writes poetry. They had: i JOHN ELBRIDGE,[10] (Jones) b. in D., 30 Oct., 1886. ii ROBERT LESLIE, b. 26 Nov., 1888; d. 16 May, 1889. iii ADELINE NELLIE, b. 3 Dec., 1889.

ii Irving R., } d. in Battle Creek, 24 June, 1869.
iii Ervena Rosetta, } b. in Battle Creek, Mich., 22 Mar., 1869.

m. in Dallas, Texas, 12 Oct., 1885, Mason P., son of Jeremiah M. and Julia (Gibson) Hayes, b. in Austin, Tex., 23 Sept., 1864; is a bookkeeper and breeder of blooded stock; res. at Grand Prairie. They had: i MARGARET JULIA,[10] (Hayes) b. in Dallas, 5 Sept., 1886.

iv Nora Marinda, b. in Saginaw, Michigan, 11 Dec., 1870; m. in Dallas, 31 May, 1888, Stacy W., son of Stacy W. and Frances (Myrick) Anderson, b. in Jaspar county, Miss., 7 Nov., 1864; is a dry goods clerk; res. Dallas. They had: i HUGH STACEY,[10] (Anderson) b. in D., 27 Jan., 1890.

v Maud Emma, b. in Dallas, Tex., 9 Aug., 1880.

Ben, b. 26 Jan., 1885, adopted in D., 28 Mar., 1885; d. in D., 20 Apr., 1887.

295 Emory Gordon[8] (*Jacob Towle,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New Brighton, Pa., 5 Feb., 1847; married in Battle Creek, Mich., 20 Jan., 1870, Lucy, daughter of Edward Hicks and Elizabeth Mills (Hathaway) Pratt, born at Pine Plains, Mich., 28 July, 1852. He is the senior member of the Dallas Screen Company, manufacturers of door and window screens, and wooden novelties. Has invented and obtained a patent on a window sash lock and fastener; resides at Dallas, Texas.

Their children were:

i Don Pratt,[9] b. in Potterville, Mich., 4 July, 1871; he is a member of the Dallas Screen Company and promises well for a business man.

ii Irving Washington, b. in Fon du Lac, Wis., 16 Nov., 1872; is a member of the Dallas Screen Company and is laboring hard for a finished education.

iii Myrtie Ellen, b. in Grand Prairie, Tex., 16 Sept., 1878.

iv Walter Henry, b. in G. P., 9 Mar., 1883.

296 Orin B.[8] (*John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Sheffield, Vt., 9 Mar., 1836; married in Danville, Vt., 19 Aug., 1864, widow Sarah M. Babb, daughter of Wm. H. and Comfort (Weeks) Leighton, born in Danville, Vt., 11 Mar., 1836. He enlisted at Danville, Vt., 25 Aug., 1864, in the 11th Reg., Vt. Vols., 1st Artillery, Battery A., Capt. O. H. Austin, and was discharged at the defences of Washington, 24 June, 1865. He changed his name to Russ. Is a mechanic; resides at Laconia, N. H.

Their children were:

i George B.,[9] b. in Danville, Vt., 10 June, 1865; res. Haverhill; is a shoe cutter.

430 ii Franklin E., b. 1 Mar., 1867; m. Katie Downing.

iii Cora Etta May, b. in D., 3 May, 1872; d. in Dover, N. H., 18 Mar., 1879.

iv Comfort Weeks, b. in Rochester, N. H., 2 Dec., 1873; d. in R., 14 Feb., 1874.

297 George Smith[8] (*William Walker*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lowell, Vt., 23 Jan., 1834; married in Mormon Grove, near Atchison, Kan., 18 Nov., 1855, Eliza S., daughter of Ezekiel and Catherine Brown, born in Green Township, Pa., 17 Feb., 1838. He went with his father, Dr. W. W. Rust, to Utah Territory, in 1847 and in 1870 discovered and located some of the richest mines in that country, among which are the "Mammoth" and "Eureka." He is a professional miner but is largely interested in stock raising and wool growing. He has filled several important positions in the Mormon church and has held the office of city councilman.

Their children were:

i Geerge B.,[9] b. in Spanish Fork, Utah, 31 Oct., 1856.

ii Laura Etta, b. in Payson City, Utah, 16 May, 1858; m. in St. George, Utah, 12 Nov., 1879, Wm. Beal.

iii Horace, } b. in P. C., 22 Feb., 1861; d. 23 Feb., 1861.
iv Henry, }

v Julia C., b. in P. C., 7 Sept., 1863.

vi William S., b. in P. C., 13 Mar., 1867.

vii Orion Albert, b. in P. C., 4 Apr., 1870.

viii David Dexter, b. in P. C., 10 Mar., 1874.

ix Leroy W., b. at Burrville, Sevier county, Utah, 15 May, 1879.

298 Freeman W.[8] (*Reuben Towle,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lowell, Vt., 17 Nov., 1831; married in Monroe, Mich., 25 Dec., 1867, Thracey Godfrey, born in France; died in Moberly, Mo., 8 May, 1874. He had one son born 5 Aug., 1860, (ante vinculum matrimonii.) The son's mother was Phebe Armstrong. She died about 1876.

Freeman W. Rust was a locomotive engineer and during the rebellion of 1861–5, he and his brother, Eben B., were in the employment of the United States government running locomotives, with headquarters at Nashville, Tenn. He now resides at Waverly, Iowa, with his father.

Their children were:

i Frank M., b. 5 Aug., 1860; m. at Hartington, Neb., 4 July, 1890, Minnie Luella, dau. of John William and Mary Ann (Coin) Trotman; b. in Emmetsburg, Ia., 15 Apr., 1873; is a farmer; res. Randolph, Neb.

299 Eben Burt[8] (*Reuben Towle,*[7] *John,*[6] *John,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lowell, Vt., 25 Dec., 1833; married first, in Springfield, Tenn., 7 May, 1867; widow Caroline Smith,* daughter of Wilton and Martha Atkinson, of Jonesboro, Tenn., born in 1840; died in Nashville, 28 Feb., 1873. He married second, at Carter's Creek, Tenn., 25 Dec., 1874, Mary H., daughter of Harmon and Sarah Smith, of Carter's Creek. During the war of 1861–5 he and his brother Freeman W. were in the employment of the government running locomotives with headquarters at Nash-

* The widow Caroline Smith had one daughter by her first husband, Tennie, born 18 Apr., 1862; died 28 June, 1884.

ville. He has for several years past had charge of a stationary engine at Nashville; resides at Nashville.

Their children were:

i Edith, b. 9 Jan., 1867. d. 15 Jan., 1869.
ii Reuben, b. 9 Jan., 1867. d. 20 Oct., 1869.

(The above were children of first wife.)

iii Editha, b. 17 Nov., 1875; d. 27 June, 1876.
iv Josie, b. 1 June, 1877.
v Pearl, b. 4 Aug., 1880; d. 12 Aug., 1881.
vi Mary, b. 26 Sept., 1882; d. 24 Aug., 1883.
vii Thomas Donahue, b. 22 Nov., 1886.

All births and deaths were in Nashville, Tenn.

300 Elijah Tracy[8] (*Reuben Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lowell, Vt., 28 Oct., 1836; married in Toledo, Iowa, — Nov., 1855, Julia Keeler Edwards; she died in La Porte, Indiana, 23 Jan., 1861. He enlisted in the war of the rebellion, 19 Apr. 1861, for three years and was killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., 23 Mar., 1862.

Their children were:

431 i Charles H.,[9] b. 20 June, 1858; m. Mary Louisa Hancock.
ii Julia E., b. 8 Jan., 1860; d. 13 Apr., 1860.

301 Henry Gaines[8] (*Reuben Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Montpelier, Vt., 9 Aug., 1840; married in Norwalk, O., 6 Apr., 1865, Isabella, daughter of Ransom and Mary Halloway, born in Peru, Ohio, 2 Feb., 1846, He is a locomotive engineer and was also an iron molder.

Their children were:

i May Belle,[9] b. in Portland, Mich., 21 Jan., 1870.
ii Harry Burt, b. 22 Apr., 1872.

302 William C.[8] (*Israel Day*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Montpelier, Vt., 20 June, 1850; married at Brush Creek, Fayette county, Iowa, 28 Oct., 1886, Florence Estella,

daughter of Sylvester Perkins and Sarah Pauline (Finney) White. He is a railroad agent at Welton, Ia., where he resides there.

Their children were:

i Scott S.,[9] b. at Brush Creek, Ia., 25 Oct., 1887.

303 Leonard Milton[8] (*John*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 21 Dec., 1826; married in New York City, 18 Oct., 1846, Jane Wilmot Scriver, born in Gloucester, England, 22 Jan., 1827. He was a merchant in gents' furnishing goods with his brother, Joseph, in New York City. He died 7 Jan., 1882.

Their children were:

i Wilmot,[9] b. 18 July, 1847; m. in Brooklyn, 28 June, 1869, William Bartlett Smith. Had several children; no further account of them.

ii Charles Putnam, b. 12 May, 1849.

iii Sarah Bartlett, b. 6 Dec., 1851.

iv Mamie, b. 27 Oct., 1854.

v Ida, b. 20 Dec., 1857.

vi Louisa, b. 18 May, 1859.

(The above children were all born in N. Y. City.)

304 Joseph Sanford[8] (*John*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 8 June, 1829; married 22 March, 1855, Sarah Jane, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Bailey, of England, born in New York City, 22 March, 1836. Business, merchant in gents' furnishing goods, New York City.

Their children were:

i John Bartlett,[9] b. 13 Feb., 1858; d. 7 Mar., 1860.

ii Wilmot, b. 9 Apr., 1861; m. in N. Y., 19 Dec., 1883, Stenhouse Boaz, b. in Dunfermline, Scotland. They had: i DOUGLASS BAILEY,[10] (Boaz) b. in N. Y. City, 11 Feb., 1885.

iii Lizzie Sanford, b. 28 Feb., 1863.

iv Leonard Milton, b. 26 Jan., 1865; d. 21 Aug., 1865.

v Joseph Sanford, Jr., b. 9 July, 1869; d. 21 July, 1870.

305 Dennison[8] (*Dennison,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 27 Aug., 1827; married 25 Nov., 1858, Harriet, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Brown. Reside at Ipswich.

Their children were:

432 i Vallancourt Eugene,[9] b. 31 July, 1859; m. Anna Tolman.

ii Charles Henry, b. 27 Feb., 1861; d. 9 Oct., 1871.

iii Alvira Jane, b. 20 Sept., 1863; m. in Portsmouth, N. H., 29 Jan., 1887, John F., son of Jarvis O., and Julia E. Grant, of Lynn, age 23; she was an operative; he was a channeller; res. 51, Oakwood Ave., E. Lynn.

306 Charles Perley[8] (*Dennison,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 July, 1831; married 28 Aug., 1857, Harriet, daughter of Samuel and Sophia (Tinly) Tarlton. He is an engineer; resides at Manchester, N. H.

Their children were:

i Fred Clifton,[9] b. 23 Jan., 1858; res. with parents.

ii Etheline, b. 29 Sept., 1859; res. with parents.

307 Nathaniel Perley[8] (*Dennison,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1 Mar., 1833; married by Rev. Mr. French, in Hamilton, 24 Nov., 1868, Catherine Amelia, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Burrell) McGrath, born in Ireland. He is a farmer; resides at Ipswich.

Their children were:

i Maud Clayton,[9] b. 26 Oct., 1870.

ii Helen Farley, b. 5 Mar., 1873.

iii Christie Verne, b. 25 Dec., 1878; d. 18 July, 1879.

iv Ernest Carter, b. 14 Apr., 1880.

308 Francis Augustus Peabody[8] (*Nathaniel Perley,*[7] *Nathaniel,*[6] *Nathaniel,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *John,*[3] *Nathaniel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 10 Mar., 1830;

married in Salem, 25 Nov., 1852, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Lewis) Fowler, of Lynn, born there, 4 Feb., 1833. He graduated from the English high school of Salem. Is foreman at E. H. Knight's constablery; has held the office of policeman of Salem; residence there.

Their children were:

i William Augustus,[9] b. 7 Nov., 1854; m. 3 Oct., 1882, Lucy S. Fairfield. They had: i RENA FISK,[10] b. ab. 1884; he is a shoe-maker.

ii Jennie Frances, b. 20 May, 1859.

309 Benjamin Tucker[8] (*Nathaniel*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Salem, 29 Oct., 1832; married in Ipswich, 18 July, 1852, Betsey G., daughter of John M. and Sally Penniman, born in Moultonborough, N. H., 6 Mar., 1832.

He was drafted in the war of the rebellion but on account of artificial teeth refused. He is an engineer and resides at Rutland, Vt.

Their children were:

433 i Charles Perley,[9] b. 1 July, 1853; m. Mary Ellen Tierney.

434 ii Walter Sumner, b. 29 Mar., 1859; m. Mary E. Moore.

310 Nelson[8] (*Roswell*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 17 Mar., 1801; married in Troy, N. Y., 25 Sept., 1827, Eluthera, daughter of Paul and Ann Weatherby, of Troy, born in Troy, 20 Mar., 1801; died at Little Falls, N. Y., 8 Nov., 1853. He removed from Troy to Little Falls, where he died 14 Aug., 1876. He was a tanner and leather dealer.

Their children were:

i Mary Ann,[9] b. 6 Jan., 1829; d. 1 May, 1839.

ii Eiizabeth, b. in Little Falls, 27 Jan., 1833; married in L. F., 2 Apr., 1857, Joshua Judson, son of Edward and Anne (Maddock) Gilbert, b. in Utica, N. Y., 3 Sept., 1821; d. in L. F., 5 Feb., 1881. She res. in L. F. He

was a manufacturer. They had: i NELSON RUST,[10] (Gilbert) b. 9 Jan., 1860; d. 22 Feb., 1865. ii JOSHUA JUDSON, b. 3 May, 1861. iii ANNE, b. 12 Feb., 1863; m. 4 Sept., 1890, Daniel Edward Knowlton, of Little Falls. iv NELSON RUST 2d, b. 21 Oct., 1866; res. Little Falls.

iii Helen, b. 23 Feb., 1836; unm.; res. L. F.

iv Nelson, Jr., b. 14 Apr., 1838; d. 1 Mar., 1840.

v Fanny, b. 8 Oct., 1840; m. 20 Mar., 1884, Charles Lynds Petree; no children; res. L. F.

vi Emily, b. 20 Dec., 1844; m. 14 Oct., 1868, Barry Van Vechten. They had: i FREDERICK RUST,[10] (Van Vechten) b. 7 Dec., 1877.

311 Hiram[8] (*Roswell*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 17 June, 1803; married in Washington Township, Wis., 15 Nov., 1838, Marcia D., daughter of Josiah and Ruth (Ayers) Pierce, of New Salem, born in Prescott, 28 Apr., 1814. He died 19 Nov., 1880. He removed to Wisconsin, in Aug., 1834; was a farmer.

Their children were:

435 i Nelson,[9] b. 28 Oct., 1841; m. Julia A. Porter.

312 Hopson[8] (*Roswell*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Kent, Ct., 9 Apr., 1806; married in Pine Plains, N. Y., 12 Feb., 1829, Amy, daughter of David and Hannah (Parks) Sheldon, of Pine Plains, born in Pine Plains, 2 Jan., 1808; resides at Franklinton, N. Y. He died in Franklinton, 1 Apr., 1887; was a farmer.

Their children were:

i Pulaski,[9] b. in Pine Plains, N. Y., 25 Dec., 1829; m. in Gallupville, N. Y., 10 June, 1875, Ellen M., dau. of Peter and Nancy (Hunting) Dominick, of Gallupville, b. in G., 18 May, 1835. He grad. at the State Normal School at Albany, N. Y., 1849. He enlisted 2 Sept., 1864, at Albany, as private in Co. E., 30th N. Y. S. Cavalry; dis. 7 June, 1865. He was formerly a school teacher, but at present, fancy farming and carp culture occupies his attention. He resides in Franklinton, N. Y. No children.

ii Nelson, b. 21 Aug., 1832; m. 26 Nov., 1859, Nancy, dau. of Elizur and Eunice (Pratt) Benjamin, b. 22 Nov., 1839; he d. 24 May, 1891. He was a salesman for C. B. Hewett & Bros., of N. Y. Although he was not in the war yet he was a brave and noble soldier in the great battle of life, and impressed those who knew him as a type of noble manhood, possessing a most sterling character. They had: i ROZELLA, b. 9 Aug., 1860; she is a teacher in the public schools of N. Y. City and is unm. ii IRVING, b. 1 Feb., 1864; d. 14 Feb., 1865.

iii Stephen W., b. 20 Apr., 1835; m. Alice A. Russell. He is a farmer; has held the office of justice of the peace; res. Franklinton, N. Y. They had: i AMY.[10]

iv Hannah S., b. 16 Oct., 1839; m. in Franklinton, 26 Nov., 1857, Henry, son of John and Maria Russell, of Albany, N. Y., b. 7 Dec., 1835; is now a flour commission merchant and one of the most prominent citizens of Albany; was at one time a senator in the state legislature of N. Y.; res. Albany. They had: i HOPSON,[10] (Russell) b. 5 Apr., 1859; d. 28 Oct., 1860. ii PRUELLA, b. 30 Aug., 1861; d. 10 Mar., 1863. iii ROBERTA, b. 16 Jan., 1864; d. 21 May, 1865. iv CHARLES, b. 5 Dec., 1868. v HOWARD, b. 26 Mar., 1871. vi PLATT, b. 24 Dec., 1875. vii IRMA, b. 29 Nov., 1879; d. 30 June, 1881,

v Hiram, b. 29 June, 1842; d. 1 Jan., 1863.

vi Eleanor, b. 3 July, 1844; d. 18 Mar., 1846.

436 vii Richard S., b. 27 Apr., 1850; m. Mary Barnes.

313 Alban David[8] (*David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 Aug., 1811; married 1 Nov., 1836, Fanny R. Jones; she died. He died 22 Nov., 1882.

Their children were:

i Orlando Jones,[9] b. 26 July, 1839; m. Martha dau. of Hall Gidley. He d. 21 Nov., 1867; no children.

ii Charles David, b. 23 July, 1842; m. first, Christine Church; she d. without children. He m. second, Marian Clark. He is a lawyer; res. N. Y. City. They had: i LEITA ARLINE,[10] b. ab. 1884.

iii Julia A., b. 2 Oct., 1844; is a teacher of music; unm.; res. Chicago.

iv Frances Amelia, b. 23 Oct., 1847; m. first, Ross Jones; he d., leaving no issue. She m. second, Andrew Lang-

worthy. He is in the hardware business. They had i Ross,[10] (Langworthy) b. 30 Nov., 1884.

v Millard Filmore, b. 6 Mar., 1852; m. Mary Osborne, who is probably dead. He is a hardware merchant with headquarters in Rome, Italy. They had: i HARRY, who died when about six years old.

314 William Bell[8] (*David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 7 Sept., 1814; married first in New York City, 4 Aug., 1842, Henrietta Lewis. She died at College Hill, Ohio, 9 Aug., 1849. He married second, at Reily, Ohio, 26 Oct., 1852, Mary E. Urmstone. She died in Cincinnati, Ohio, 1 Mar., 1885. He resides at Nashville, Tenn.

Their children were:

i Herbert L.,[9] b. 13 May, 1844; is a book-keeper; unm.; res. Indianapolis, Ind.

ii Edward P., b. at College Hill, O., 21 June, 1847; agent; unm.; res. Nashville, Tenn.

437 iii James U., b. 16 Feb., 1855; m. Emma Jungerman.

iv Alice G., b. in Engleside, Ind., near Reiley, O., 12 Aug., 1859; m. in Nashville, Tenn., 24 Dec., 1878, James Harvey Halley, b. in Nashville, 1857; he is a shorthand reporter and correspondent. She is manager of the Western Union telegraph office, Danville, Ky. They had: i BERTHA,[10] (Halley) b. in Nashville, 31 Aug., 1879. ii HARVEY URMSTONE, b. in N., 26 Oct., 1881; d. in N., 27 Dec., 1881. iii MARY L., b. in Cincinnati, O., 11 Apr., 1885.

v Ida B., b. in Peoria, Ind., 24 Nov., 1863; m. 22 July, 1886, —— Osborne; d. in Columbus, Miss., 22 Aug., 1887.

315 George Washington Gale[8] (*David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, N. Y., 27 May, 1817; married in New York City, 27 Dec., 1837, Miss Mary Ann, daughter of Cornelius D. and Eva (Lee) Revere, born in Tarrytown, N. Y., 4 Dec., 1816. He died in Washington, N. Y., 9 Aug., 1882. He was a carpenter and farmer.

Their children were:

438 i William H.,[9] b. 5 Oct., 1838; m. Maria Tripp.
439 ii Cornelius R., b. 29 Oct., 1840; m. Rhoda Ann Haines.
440 iii James W., b. 5 Dec., 1842; m. Sarah Jane Cookinham.

316 James Edwin[8] (*David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, N. Y., 24 Dec., 1826; married first, 1 Sept., 1850, Abigail White, of Dutchess county, N. Y. He married second in Nashville, Tenn., 13 Dec., 1861, Susan, daughter of Josiah and Julia Ann Wright.

Mr. Rust went to Tennessee in September, 1850. He taught school near Lebanon in that state and returned to New York early in 1851. He again went to Tennessee in 1852–3, teaching school until 1859, when he went to Nashville and engaged as a book-keeper. He was in Nashville at the time of the breaking out of the war of the rebellion in 1861, and, although he was an outspoken Union man, he allied himself to neither army. The position he held at the time was an important one and it was difficult to find one who could fill it. He was drafted on one occasion but the commissary-general, in whose employ he was engaged, had his name stricken from the muster roll. He was appointed city councilman of Nashville under the Johnson presidency, and served as such until elections were held. In 1867 he was employed as clerk in the state treasurer's office to adjust that official's accounts, which he found to be $85,000 short, but which deficit was made up by making proper entries in correction of errors. The state treasurer then resigned and Mr. Rust was elected to the office by the general assembly without an effort on his part, two ballots having been cast before he was aware that he was a candidate. The state soon became democratic and, he being a republican, efforts were made to turn him out, resulting in a disastrous law-suit, which made a poor man of him but left him with a clean reputation and a good name. He resides at Nashville, Tenn.

Their children were:

441 i Charles E.,[9] b. 6 Mar., 1859; m. Katie Warde and Regina Martin.

ii William Ellison, b. 13 Nov., 1863; res. with parents in Nashville.

iii Walter C., b. 6 Jan., 1867; d. 22 Sept., 1875.

iv Anna Bell, b. 25 Dec., 1870; d. in Davidson Co., 20 Feb., 1871.

v Lillie, b. in Davidson, Co., 31 Dec., 1871.

vi Jessie, b. in Davidson Co., 19 Mar., 1876.

vii Susie, b. in Cheatham Co., 1 May, 1880.

viii Mamie, b. in Davidson Co., 21 Apr., 1884.

317 Daniel[8] (*William*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Thomastown, Me., 4 Aug., 1799; married Sally G. Mansfield; died in Camden, Me., 25 Jan., 1832. The author learns through other members of the family that Daniel spelled his name Rust.

Their children were:

i Sarah J.,[9] b. 30 Dec., 1825.

ii Adelia C., b. 14 Jan., 1828.

iii Daniel T., b. 10 Sept., 1830; died.

318 William[8] (*William*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Thomastown, Me., 24 June, 1804; married 17 June, 1829, Frances P. Parkman, born 1810. He died 18 Oct., 1838. She married second, Amos Storrer, who died. She now resides with her son, George H. Russ, Santa Rosa, Cal.

Their children were:

i Harriet A.,[9] b. in Camden, Me., 6 Oct., 1830; m. 7 Mar., 1847, Geo. W. Simonton; removed to Cal. in Feb., 1858, and died in Vallejo, Cal., 3 Jan., 1869.

ii George H., b. in Rockland, Me., 13 May, 1833; m. in Belfast, Me., 19 Oct., 1857, Jane B. Green, b. in Belfast, 8 July, 1832. Left Houston, Texas, for California, 13 Jan., 1860; arrived in Los Angeles, 20 June, 1860; res. Santa Rosa, Cal.; no children.

iii Francis, b. at Rockland, Me., 22 Apr., 1835; d. at R., 5 Feb., 1836.

319 Samuel Bradford[8] (*William*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in South Thomastown, Me., 4 May, 1808; married 8 Nov., 1848, Myra Ann, daughter of Bracket and Nancy (Matthews) Butler, born in South Thomastown, 24 Nov., 1816. He died in Boston, 12 Nov., 1859. She resides with her sons.

Their children were:

i Samuel B.,[9] b. 20 Apr., 1851; is a publisher in McMeekin, Fla.; unm.

ii Frank Eaton, b. 30 Aug., 1854; unm.; res. McMeekin.

320 Edwin Mirick[8] (*William*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Camden, Me., 5 Mar., 1816; married in Thomastown, Me., 6 Mar., 1849, Jane Ann, daughter of Christopher and Esther Matilda (Moody) Crammer, of Waldoborough, Me., born there 17 Feb., 1827. He is a farmer. Resides in Camden.

Their children were:

i Edwin A.,[9] b. in Waldoborough, Me., 12 Dec., 1849.

ii Mary A., b. in W., 30 Apr., 1855; d. 6 Dec., 1857.

iii Jenne Annie, b. in Camden, Me. 25 Nov., 1867.

iv Sadie Belle, b. in C., 4 Mar., 1870.

321 James[8] (*Daniel*,[7] *Simeon*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New Sharon, Me., 1804; married Mary A. Adams, of Booth Bay, Me., born 4 Sept., 1810. He died in Woodstock, Me., from the effects of disease brought on by exposure, while serving in the 12th Maine Reg., in the war of 1861–5.

Their children were:

i Albert S.,[9] b. in Booth Bay, Me., 25 Jan., 1831; went to California early in the great gold excitement of 1848.

ii Benton, b. in B. B., 6 Mar., 1833; m. Jane, daughter of George W. Cushman, b. 11 Aug., 1837; he has been warden of the jail, Washington, D. C., for many years.

iii Samuel, b. in Paris, Me., 31 Dec., 1835; d. in P., 4 Sept., 1838.

iv Samuel L., b. in P., 24 Apr., 1839; m. Sybil Jones, dau. of Jeremiah Felt, of Woodstock, Me.

v Sarah A., b. in P., 9 Dec., 1841; d. 29 Oct., 1866.

vi James P., b. in Woodstock, 30 Oct., 1844; d. in New Orleans, La., 5 Aug., 1874.

vii Henry H., b. in W., 27 Dec., 1848; m. Alice J. Colton.

viii Antoinette F., b. in W., 20 Nov., 1854; m. Jas. F. Bragg.

322 Alonzo[8] (*Philo*,[7] *Abel*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Russia, Herkermer county, New York, 23 Dec., 1819; married in Prospect, N. Y., 30 Jan., 1844, Ursula C., daughter of Sylvester and Lucy (Bullard) McMasters, of Newport, N. Y., born in Russia, N. Y., — Oct., 1824. He is a merchant and produce dealer in Herkermer, N. Y., has held the office of postmaster, deputy internal revenue collector and deputy sheriff.

Their children were:

i Charles B.,[9] b. 5 Oct., 1846; d. 19 Sept., 1851.

ii Rozell A., b. 4 Mar., 1848; unm.

323 Frederick W.[8] (*Julius*,[7] *Abel*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Scriba, Oswego county, New York, 26 Mar., 1826; married 20 Sept., 1849, Abigail C., daughter of Nehemiah and Lucy (Roberts) Sheldon, born in New Haven, N. Y., 14 Dec., 1825; died 15 May, 1886. He resides with his daughter, Mrs. Ada McCartney, Oriskany Falls, New York.

Their children were:

442 i Frederick,[9] b. 5 Sept., 1855; m. Ella Haliday.

ii Ada, b. in Scriba, 26 Oct., 1858; m. at her father's residence, 5 June, 1884, Charles McCartney, b. 20 Aug., 1842; no children; res. Oriskany Falls, N. Y.

324 Thomas Bassell[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*) was born in Richford, Vt., 6 Feb., 1826; married in Richford, 1

Apr., 1841, Melissa, daughter of Jacob and Susan (Barnet) Miller, of West Patton, P. Q., born in Richford, 6 July, 1826; died in Glen Sutton, P. Q., 26 Dec., 1881. He died in same place, 3 Dec., 1874.

Their children were:

443 i Theron,[9] b. 22 Mar., 1844; m. Julia Randall.

ii Mary L., b. 23 Mar., 1846; m. Samuel Aiken, d. at Glen Sutton, 30 Apr., 1890; no children.

iii Ruby A., b. 27 May, 1848; m. James, son of John and Louisa (Bickford) Shequen, b. 1844; res. New Richland, Waseca Co., Minn. They settled in Minnesota in 1878. They had: i LUCY,[10] (Shequen) b. — Aug., 1867; m. 1885, Lyman Drake; d. 1887. ii EFFIE, b. — Aug., 1869; m. 1888, Emery McCauly. iii JOHN, b. — Sept., 1875. iv ELGIN, b. — Aug., 1877. v ARTHUR, b. — May, 1880.

iv Sarah, b. 25 Dec., 1850; m. Horace E. Brock, who d. 31 Dec., 1882; m. second, Shepard Miller, of Patton; he d. 3 Sept., 1887; m. third, William Sinclair, of South Troy, Vt.; res. S. T.; no children.

v Ann, b. 22 Dec., 1858; m. Thaddeus Pettee; res. South Troy, Vt. They had: i CLARENCE,[10] (Pettee) b. — Sept., 1888.

vi Milo T., b. 8 Aug., 1861; unm.; res. Alden, Minn.

vii Arthur, b. 16 July, 1868; unm.; res. South Troy, Vt.

325 George C.[8] (*Phineas*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 16 Feb., 1834; married in Hartford, Sarah J. Morse, born 18 Feb., 1830. He died in Hyde Park, Vt., 27 Feb., 1873. He enlisted in the fall of 1862, in Co. G, 16th Vt. Vols.; served nine months and was discharged in July, 1863; was in the battle of Gettysburg. The widow resides in Hyde Park, Vt.

Their children were:

444 i Justine E.,[9] b. 30 Jan., 1857; m. Helen M. Peck.

ii George C., b. in Hartford, 9 Jan., 1862; d. in H., 20 Feb., 1865.

iii Minnie E., b. in Hyde Park, Vt., 14 Nov., 1866; res. Morrisville, Vt.; unm.

326 Darius[8] (*Levi*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 25 Feb., 1814; married in Hartford, Vt., 4 Sept., 1839, Martha, daughter of David and Martha (Chase) Elmer, born in Hartford, 17 June, 1817.

Maj. Darius Rust was a philanthropist as well as a Major; ministered to the wants of the orphans as well as to administer justice to the people while on the bench; he was a kind and benevolent father to the fatherless as well as a faithful and affectionate husband; although his blood was not theirs, the orphans were his, made so by the strong ties of humanity, and the author sees no impropriety in arranging them in this work as his family. The widow resides at White River Junction, Vermont. She has done her full share in ministering to the wants of these fatherless children.

The children that they raised and educated are, in regular order, as follows:

i Caroline S. Dean, b. 10 June, 1832; wid. of Ralph Laboree.

ii Clement R. Dean, b. 13 Nov., 1833; brother of Caroline.

iii John Greenwood, b. 13 Feb., 1843; d. in the army, 1861–5.

iv Ellen C. Durgin, b. 14 Feb., 1846; m. Leonard Williams.

v Frank E. Smalley, b. 13 May, 1856. (A nephew of Maj. Russ' wife.)

vi Ellen Brothers, b. 10 May, 1853.

vii Martha M. Williams, b. 20 Aug., 1864; was dau. of iv Ellen C.—above; m. Eddie Russ; (see 454)

viii Leon Marble, b. 12 Apr., 1870.

ix Kitte J. Smalley, b. 9 Apr., 1877. Of her Mrs. Russ writes: "Kittie will stay with me until she gets her education."

(They had no other children.)

327 Chauncy Langdon[8] (*Sullivan*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 11 Aug., 1823; married first, in Darien, N. Y., 18 Aug., 1844, Nancy J. Trice. She died 30 Dec., 1863.

He married second, 5 Oct., 1864, widow Miranda Case. He died 1 Aug., 1890.

Their children were:

i Betsey A.,[9] b. 18 Aug., 1845; m. 31 Mar., 1861, Chas. A. Fenner, b. — Jan., 1840; res. Buffalo, N. Y. They had: i FLORA A.,[10] (Fenner) b. 8 Feb., 1862; d. 13 Nov., 1862. ii CHARLES E., b. 22 July, 1863. iii ELMIRA M., b. 6 Dec., 1866; m. 26 Mar., 1884, William Leach. They had: 1 *Hattie*,[11] (Leach) b. 28 May, 1886. iv ANNIE L., (Fenner) b. 12 Apr., 1869. v FRANK W., b. 21 Nov., 1870. vi EDWARD S., b. 17 June, 1874; all b. in Alden, Erie Co., N. Y.

ii Eleanor L., b. 8 Feb., 1847; m. 20 Jan., 1879, Calvin Austin; res. Alden. They had: i HATTIE N.,[10] (Austin) b. 11 Sept., 1883.

iii George J., b. 3 July, 1849.

iv Hattie, b. 16 Jan., 1858; m. 2 Apr., 1879, Carl Bidwell; res. Buffalo, N. Y. They had: i JENNIE,[10] (Bidwell) b. 25 Jan., 1881.

(The above children are by first wife.)

v Levi, b. 5 Sept., 1865.

vi Lucia Jerusha, b. 26 May, 1867.

vii Halton Ganson, b. 24 Apr., 1869; d. 9 Mar., 1886.

viii Charles Adonis, b. 13 June, 1871.

ix Aaron D., b. 8 Sept., 1873.

x Elias M., b. 11 July, 1875.

xi Ida Viola, b. 20 Jan., 1878.

xii Perley H., b. 17 May, 1880.

328 Alvah[8] (*John Fitch*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Barnet, Caledonia Co., Vt., 23 Nov., 1806; married in Stockbridge, Vermont, 1828, Vienna, daughter of John and Lovina McAllister, born in Hillsboro, N. H., 23 Jan., 1808; died in Manchester, N. H., 28 Jan., 1876; he died 20 Dec., 1857. He learned the trade of shoe-making and followed it for many years, but for several years previous to his death he was a merchant.

Their children were:

445 i Isaac Jones,[9] b. 21 Feb., 1829; m. Laura Taggart.

446 ii Alvah Augustus, b. 12 Nov., 1835; m. Sarah Elizabeth Ward.

329 Oliver[8] (*John Fitch*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in net, Caledonia Co., Vt., 5 Mar., 1816; married in Lowell, 31 Mar., 1845, Mary Jane, daughter of John S. and Anna M. Emery, of Sanford, Maine. He died in Leominster, 15 Feb., 1887. He enlisted at Buffalo, N. Y., 14 Oct., 1837, in the 3d Reg., U. S., Dragoons, Capt. Winder, David E. Twiggs, Colonel. He served in the Florida war and was discharged in Aug., 1840, as orderly sergeant of Co. K. His widow resides at Lowell, Massachusetts.

Their children were:

i Alfred Montroville,[9] b. 31 Dec., 1845; d. 5 July, 1847.

ii Herman Melville, b. 31 Mar., 1847; he belonged to the 8th Mich. Cav. in the civil war of 1861–5. He was on what was known as the Stoneman raid to Macon, Ga.; was taken prisoner and died at Savannah, Ga., 20 Oct., 1864, a prisoner of war.

(Both the above were born in Blackstone, Mass.)

iii Flora A., b. in Orange, N. H., 28 Oct., 1865.

330 Horace[8] (*Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Rochester, Vt., 15 Sept., 1817; married in Brandon, Vt., 31 Dec., 1840, Rhoda, daughter of Chester Kingsley. He went to California, in 1859 and was never heard of again by his family. His mother was Sally, daughter of Nathaniel Rust, and he (Horace) was her only child by her first husband, Elisha Russ. The records of the different families will appear in their proper places (see 178 and 94, i.) His widow and only living son reside at Brandon, Vt.

Their children were:

i Horace Judson,[9] b. in Springfield, 23 Jan., 1845; d. unm., at Fort Omaha, Neb., 24 Nov., 1882.

ii Charles Edward, b. in S., 25 Mar., 1848; res. with his widowed mother in Brandon, Vt. He is a tin-smith and is also the best penman in the Rust family; unm.

331 James J.[8] (*Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in

Hartland, Vt., 20 Jan., 1826; married in Woodstock, Vt., by Rev. D. M. Reed, 5 Jan., 1852, Sarah N., daughter of Samuel* and Nancy Trask, of North Hartland, born in Hartland, 22 May, 1831; died in Chicago, 29 Mar., 1888, without a struggle or moment's warning, while her husband was talking to her. Her remains lie buried in Oakwood cemetery, Hyde Park, Chicago, Ill.

James J. Russ, at the age of twelve years, went away from home to live,; he worked on a farm in the summer season and went to school in the winter; entered Thetford academy and fitted for college, teaching school in the winter for a livelihood. His intention was to enter Norwich University, a military college at Norwich, Vt., but after the death of Gen. Ransom, the president of the college, the idea of a profession was abandoned and the study of the mechanic arts engaged his attention.

After his marriage he settled in Woodstock, Vt., and took a position as superintendent of a sash, door and blind factory, where he remained two years, when, finding that town too small for his ambitious spirit, he removed to Worcester, Massachusetts, where he remained twenty-five years. He was in Dennis & Lee's woodworking establishment in Worcester for eight years as superintendent and draughtsman; in 1863 he formed a co-partnership with Lorin Eddy under the firm name of Russ & Eddy, for the manufacture of builder's finish and mouldings, picture frames, mirrors, etc. This was at one time the largest establishment of the kind in the country. In 1873 they were burned out and the company dissolved. Mr. Russ then started the Worcester Moulding Company, and after running that a few years, sold out and organized the Russ Moulding Company, of Boston, for the manufacture of interior decorations, mirrors, curtain-poles, etc. This institution took the highest prizes for its goods. He continued in this business five years, then closed up and removed to Chicago to engage in the trade of architecture.

Mr. Russ is quite an inventor, having obtained several valuable patents. Among those of the most value were

*Samuel Trask, Esq., was an extensive farmer in the Connecticut river valley and a justice of the peace for Windsor county.

the Russ Monitor Moulding Machine for making wood mouldings, a traveling-bed planing machine, and several folding-bed lounges and other articles of household use.

He has been a member of the Worcester County Mechanics Association for thirty-two years; was a charter member of the Worcester and Shrewsbury railroad and one of its directors three years; was a director of the Worcester board of trade and vice president of the Citizens Exchange; is a member of the Worcester Light Infantry Veteran association composed of past members of the company; has been a member of the Masonic fraternity twenty-eight years and is now a Past Master of Athelstan Lodge of Free Masons, at Worcester; also a member of the Royal Arch Masons; a member of Horai Counsel of Royal and Select Masters; is a Knight Templar; also a Grand Elect, Perfect and Sublime Mason of the Scottish Rite; has held office in all of these bodies; was a member of the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts for six years; was elected a director of the first co-operative bank in Massachusetts for the term of three years; vice-president of the Sons of Vermont, at Worcester; a director of Masonic Mutual Relief Association of Central Massachusetts, and a member of Springfield Masonic Insurance Company. Has held many offices of honor and trust amongst his fellow-citizens; residence Chicago.

Their children were:

i Florence Emma,[9] b. in Worcester, 10 Aug., 1864; res. with her father, whose domestic affairs she superintends.

332 Alamando B.[8] (*Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartland, Vt., 1 Mar., 1829; married 27 June, 1852, Jane R., daughter of Zebediah and Eunice Hollis, born 12 July, 1828.

Before the war of the rebellion his home was in Massachusetts. He went to the war under Gen. B. F. Butler. He was with him at New Orleans and built fortifications at various places. Since the war he has been engaged in the undertaking business in Chicago. He has invented

and obtained a patent on a folding pedestal to support coffins at funerals, etc.; resides at Chicago.

Their children were:

i Fred H.,[9] b. 9 Sept., 1853.
ii Charles L., b. 22 Jan., 1856.
iii Edward E. b. 14 May, 1859.
iv Owen A., b. 16 Dec., 1861.

333 William Wallace[8] (*Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 26 Mar., 1834; married in Woodstock, Vt., 10 Oct., 1855, Lucy Ann, daughter of Chandler and Dorah (Brown) Richardson, of Roxbury, Vt., born in Foyston, Vt., 1 Jan., 1836; died in Chicago, 22 Apr., 1890. Her remains were buried in Woodlawn, Titusville, Pennsylvania.

Mr. W. W. Russ has been engaged in the furniture and undertaking business most of his life; was for a time at Titusville and Bradford, Pa. and Chicago; now a manufacturer of coffin and casket linings; resides at Chicago.

Their children were:

447 i Edwin Wallace,[9] b. 10 Oct., 1858; m. Mary S. Allen.
ii George Avery, b. in Titusville, Pa., 12 Dec., 1869.

334 George E.[8] (*Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 23 Nov., 1838; married 27 Dec., 1859, Sarah M. Lamphere, born 4 Nov., 1843; he lived most of his life in Hartford, Vt. He learned and followed the business of carpenter and builder in the early part of his life, but later years his attention has been given largely to breeding and training horses. Lady Barefoot was bred and trained by him. She was the fastest horse ever raised in Vermont to the present time. He also invented an instrument for enlarging pinched feet on horses; resides at Queche, Vt.

Their children were:

i Vanlora,[9] b. 28 Feb., 1862; m. 28 Aug., 1888, Charles, son of Charles H. and Amelia P. (Going) Russ, (first cousins,) born 24 Sept., 1863, (see 335, i.)

ii Ida M., b. 11 Feb., 1863; d. 28 Apr., 1877.

335 Charles H.[8] (*Elisha,*[7] *Oliver,*[6] *Matthias,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 Aug., 1841; married 14 Oct., 1862, Amelia P. Going. He died at Titusville, Pa., 2 Aug., 1865; she died 5 Sept., 1883. He had just commenced with his brother, William W. Russ, in the furniture business and was cut down in early manhood, leaving a wife and one child.

Their children were:

i Charles H., Jr.,[9] b. 24 Sept., 1863; m. 28 Aug., 1888, Vanlora, dau. of Geo. E. and Sarah M., (Lamphere) Russ, (first cousins,) b. 28 Feb., 1862, (see 334, i); res. Queche, Vt.

336 Elam[8] (*Theron,*[7] *Niel,*[6] *Matthias,*[5] *Nathaniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartland, Vt., 29 July, 1812; married in Canton, N. Y., 30 Nov., 1836, Mary Pember, daughter of Stillman and Mary (Pember) Foote, born in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., 6 Mar., 1819.

Mr. Elam Rust, being a mere infant when his father died, and his mother soon re-marrying, he was adopted into the family of his aunt Rebecca Colburn, where he remained until he was of proper age to choose his own guardian when he selected one of the neighbors, Deacon Short. He received, under his care, such educational advantages as the town academy afforded. Subsequently he removed to Canton, N. Y. and engaged himself as a teacher. Here he attracted the favorable notice of Hon. Silas Wright, the eminent statesman and politician, then in the zenith of his career, who took Mr. Rust into his office and instructed him in the study of the law. Here he married Miss Foote, a member of one of the then leading families of the county. While his partner, Silas Wright, was governor of the state of New York, he

spent one season in Albany, during a session of the legislature connecting himself with the "Argus," the leading newspaper of that city. Here he acquired a passion for journalism which he never lost and which appears to have been inherited by his sons. Accordingly when in 1840, he removed to the west, locating in Bellville, Ill., he united journalism with the practice of his profession as a lawyer. He afterwards removed to Waterloo, Monroe county, Ill., where he was similarly employed and was publishing a paper at the outbreak of the Mexican war. At the close of the struggle he was publishing a paper and practicing law at Alton, Ill. A "trade" in newspaper properties led to another change in location, this time to Greenville, Ill. The construction of railroads in the state appeared to leave this place temporarily at one side and he removed to Decatur, Ill., where law and journalism again divided his attention. He died at this place 7 Mar., 1857, leaving a widow and four surviving children.

Mr. Elam Rust was reputed one of the best lawyers in his part of the state, but the districts in which he lived did not originate, in that early day, such litigation as would enable him or any other lawyer to achieve special distinction outside of the mere locality in which he lived. He never manifested any great desire for political preferment, but his name was often mentioned in connection with prominent offices, and one year he lacked only a few votes of receiving, unasked, the democratic nomination for secretary of state and at the time of his death was the state attorney for the district in which he resided, embracing eight or nine counties. The widow resides in Denver, Colorado.

In a letter to the author the widow, Mrs. Mary P. F. Rust, wrote: "It is not often that a lady of my age—nearly seventy-two—is left, after raising a family, with no children, no brother or sister, no one nearer than my grandchildren and neices; but I try in God's strength to bear my loneliness as well as maybe. * * * I am of a cheerful disposition, always looking for the brightest side; I found it pretty hard to bear, though, when I lost

my daughter, my youngest son and my only sister, all within five weeks."

Their children were:

448 i George Washington,[9] b. 22 Feb., 1838; m. Carrie O. Maxwell.

ii Melvin Niel, b. 10 Nov., 1840; d. unm., 13 Aug., 1865. At the outbreak of the war Mr. Rust left the position of drug clerk at Council Bluffs, Ia. and enlisted as a private in Co. B, 8th Ill. Inf. On account of his knowledge of drugs he was soon transferred to the 12th Ill. and made hospital steward. On account of his knowledge of disease, while at Corinth, Miss., he obtained a discharge from the 12th Ill. and received the appointment of contract surgeon of the 81st O. Subsequently, while at Vicksburg, he was assigned to the 21st Wis. Such a large per cent. was sick with serious diseases, he sent the cases to the regular hospital at Memphis. He soon resigned and went to Chicago, Ill., where he gave his attention to the study of medicine. He was assigned to the Mound City hospital, then in charge of Dr. Wardner, whose attention Melvin soon attracted and who manifested a good deal of interest in him. He graduated in the spring of 1865, among the foremost of his class. Subsequently he was commissioned by the governor of Illinois as full surgeon with rank of major, and assigned to the 154 Ill. Inf. He was then about twenty-four years old and is said to have been the youngest surgeon ever commissioned. He accompanied his regiment to Nashville where he was soon relieved and put in charge of the post hospital. While in charge of the hospital he received injuries from a fractious horse from which he died.

iii Delia Louisa, b. at Waterloo, Ill., 22 Nov., 1845; m. in Chicago, Ill., ab. 1868, Dr. W. C. Wardner, a dentist; d. of consumption, in Denver, Colo., 20 Jan., 1887. They had: i WILLIE,[10] (Wardner) d. young. ii GEORGE HORACE, b. ab. 1876; res. Denver, Col.

iv Mary, b. at Greenville, Ill., 7 June, 1849; d. 27 June, 1849.

v Stillman Foote, b. at Decatur, Ill., 18 Apr., 1856; m. 3 Aug., 1882, Clara Lovisa, dau. of Geo. W. and Eliza Kniflin, b. in Killbourne, Eng., 1855. He d. in Denver, Colo., 26 Feb., 1887; no ch.; wid res. Denver.

337 Albert E.[8] (*Almon*,[7] *Niel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathan-*

iel,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 24 Sept., 1835; married 15 May, 1861, Mary N. Collins.

Their children were:

i Wilber B.,[9] b. 28 May, 1863.

ii Albert D., } b. 2 Sept., 1869.
iii Alvin, }

iv Aldanah, b. 7 Apr., 1873.

(All born in Wolcott, Vt.)

338 Niel[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Royalton, Vt., 26 Sept., 1811; married in Royalton, 1 Oct., 1837, Friendly A., daughter of Josiah and Friendly (Rice) Hart, born in Claremont, N. H. 16 Nov., 1819. His right arm was crippled by erysipelas several years ago. He resides at Royalton, Vt.

Their children were:

i Judith A.,[9] b. 23 May, 1839; m. in June, 1860, V. Rensselaer Chilson; d. 10 Apr., 1879. They had: i MARY,[10] (Chilson.) ii CLARA.

ii Josiah Henry, b. 18 Jan., 1841; m. 3 Sept., 1862, Eliza Wilson. He, with his brother, Stephen T., enlisted in the 15th Vt. Vols., in the war of the rebellion. They were in the battle of Gettysburg, in the first days of July, 1863; were soon after mustered out, the term of their enlistment having expired. In the spring of 1864, they re-enlisted in the 17th Vt. Vols. Josiah was wounded in a rifle pit at Cold Harbor on June 1, of that year and was taken to Hospital Griffin, Washington, D. C., and died 11 June, 1864, his being one of the many lives given to save the Union. Stephen T. was reported missing 30 Sept., 1864, and was supposed to be a prisoner until the close of the war, when his comrades returned home their report established the fact that he was wounded at the same time his brother was, and as they were on a retreat it is quite probable that he died and now, like thousands of others, occupies an unknown soldier's grave.

iii Friendly J., b. 6 June, 1843; m. 29 May, 1881, Riley Rogers. They had: i HENRY STEPHEN,[10] (Rogers) b. 26 July, 1883. ii JENNIE A., b. 26 Dec., 1885.

449 iv Stephen Thomas, b. 16 Sept., 1845; m. Mary F. Luce.

v Lemuel O., b. 14 June, 1847; d. 30 Aug., 1847.

vi William O., b. 28 Feb., 1852; m. 23 Jan., 1884, Harriet Cardell.

vii Laura O., b. 4 Mar., 1854; m. 4 June, 1881, V. Rensselaer Chilson, (her deceased sister's husband); res. at Silver Lake, Cowlitz Co., Washington.

viii Orin R., b. 6 Feb., 1856; m. 25 Dec., 1878, Maria Whitney. They had: i EMMA,[10] b. 17 May, 1884. ii MARY, b. 6 Apr., 1886.

450 ix Hiram E., b. 31 Mar., 1858; m. Lena Moxley.

x Sarah A., b. 15 June, 1860; m. 28 Apr., 1885, Charles Beckwith. They had: i ALICE,[10] (Beckwith) b. 25 Feb., 1886.

xi George A., b. 26 Apr., 1863; m. 18 May, 1886, Flora Scott.

(All born in Royalton, Vermont.)

339 Nathaniel Morrell[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Irsael*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Royalton, Vt., 3 Jan., 1814; married first in Barnard, Vt., — Dec., 1838, Abigail, daughter of Duty and Graty (Bigelow) Brown, born in Barnard, Vt., 12 July, 1821; died in Royalton, Vt., 29 Jan., 1843. He married second, in Randolph, Vt., 10 Feb., 1845, Orena, daughter of Nathaniel and Cynthia (Stevens) Jones, born in Northfield, Vt., 7 Oct., 1827. He died in Haverhill, 13 July, 1883. He was a merchant there. The widow resides there.

Their children were:

i Mary Eiizabeth,[9] b. 13 Sept., 1839; m. 27 Feb., 1867, John Hunt; res. Chelsea, Vt. They had: i WILLIE L.,[10] (Hunt) b. 25 Oct., 1869. ii EUGENE E., b. 16 Apr., 1875. iii HORACE E., b. 20 Nov., 1876. iv NORMAN S., b. 7 Apr., 1878. v MARY M., b. 24 Oct., 1879.

ii Maria Emily, (twin to Mary E., above) b. 13 Sept., 1839; m. at Royalton, Vt., 27 Feb., 1862, Benj. A. Burnham; res. E. Bethel, Vt. They had: i LUCY A.,[10] (Burnham) b. 29 Nov., 1867; m. 16 June, 1884, Geo. Bixby, of S. Royalton, Vt. ii ELLA, b. 21 Jan., 1877.

iii Abby Brown, b. at Barnard, Vt., 13 Oct., 1842; m. 4 May, 1862, J. Warren Wills; d. 7 June, 1865. They had: i FREDDIE P.,[10] (Wills) d. 9 Feb., 1872.

(The above are children of first wife.)

iv Charles Jones, b. 10 Dec., 1845; d. 20 Mar., 1864.

v Ella Cynthia, b. 7 Dec., 1849; m. at Haverhill, 6 Oct., 1888, Charles Samuel, son of Moses Leavett and Jane Drew (Proctor) Grace, b. 28 July, 1841; he is a sorter of rough cut sole leather; res. Haverhill.

vi Nettie Orena, b. 3 Feb., 1855; unm.; res. Haverhill; is a compositor.

vii Josephine Amanda, b. 10 Nov., 1856.

viii Norman Nathaniel, b. 23 Aug., 1858.

ix Edward Augustus, b. 14 Oct., 1862; d. 21 Apr., 1865.

340 Jeremiah[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Royalton, Vt., 28 Sept., 1824; married 29 May, 1845, Mary C., daughter of Thomas and Mary (Lawrence) Kenworthy,* born in Royalton, 4 July, 1817. He is a farmer in Royalton.

Their children were:

i Thomas Jeremiah,[9] b. 20 Jan., 1848; m. 4 Jan., 1870, Susan Sabrina, dau. of Oel and Sabrina (Strong) Perrin, b. 10 Nov., 1847. He is a farmer in Brookfield, Vt.; no children.

ii Martha Eunice, b. 18 Dec., 1850; d. 20 Apr., 1855.

341 Ira M.[8] (*Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Royalton, Vt., 4 Oct., 1827; married 18 Feb., 1849, Maria M., daughter of Ephraim and Hannah (Stark) Bailey, born in Irasburg, Vt., 7 Mar., 1821. He is a farmer at Royalton.

Their children were:

i Lizzie Harmina,[9] b. 22 Dec., 1852; m. 4 Jan., 1870, Wm. A., son of Wm. and Sarah (Hutchins) Farnham, b. in Tunbridge, 19 Dec., 1848; he is a farmer and drover; res. with his wife's parents on the homestead at Royalton. They had: i COREY,[10] (Farnham) b. 31 July, 1872. ii INA, b. 17 Feb., 1874. iii GERTIE, b. 22 Oct., 1878. iv WILLIAM, b. 4 Sept., 1885.

---

* Thomas Kenworthy was born in Yorkshire, England, 25 Nov., 1763 and came to America in about 1800; he died 10 June, 1846. His wife, Mary Lawrence, was born in Mason, N. H., 25 Mar., 1779; died 2 Aug., 1856. They were married — May; 1815, and 17 May, 1817 they settled in Royalton, Vt., where they resided as long as they lived.

This branch of the family appears to be mostly farmers, an occupation that draws man nearer to his maker than any other, "as the husbandman goes forth and casts the tiny seed into the ground and in faith trusts in Him, who, though unseen, provides for the wants of His creatures by giving them sunshine and shower, which cause the seed to germinate and put forth, first the blade, then the ear, then the full grown corn in the ear for the sustenance of man and beast."

342 Chauncy J.[8] (*Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt. 15 Oct., 1813; married first, in Hartford, 20 June, 1831, Laura P. Brink, of that town, born 28 Feb., 1809; died in Worcester, Vt., 6 Mar., 1855. He married second, in Worcester, 23 Oct., 1859, Sallie Ainsworth, of Calais, Vt., born 18 Apr., 1815; died of consumption, at Worcester, 7 Mar., 1889. He is a retired lumber dealer; resides at North Calais, Vt.

Their children were:

451 i Alonzo B.,[9] b. 8 Sept., 1832; m. Jane Carey.

ii Lorain, b. and d. in Hartford, date not known.

iii Melissa D., b. in H., 31 Dec., 1836; m. in H., 18 Dec., 1855, by Rev. Mr. Merrill, Egbert Blaisdell, of Norwich, Vt., b. 20 Dec., 1827; is a tanner by occupation; res. in N. They had: i GEORGIE E.,[10] (Blaisdell) b. in N., 26 Aug., 1857; d. 1 May, 1859. ii LAURA A., b. in N., 20 Oct., 1859; d. 26 Apr., 1863. iii CARRIE E., b. in N., 20 Nov., 1861; she is a milliner; unm.; res. in N. iv DENNIS W., b. in N., 2 Dec., 1867; is a clerk; unm.; res. N. v BENNIE W., (twin to Dennis) b. 2 Dec., 1867; d. 3 Dec., 1867.

iv Annie S., b. in Hartford, 19 Dec., 1839; m. in Norwich, by Rev. Mr. Stewart, 9 Oct., 1856, Albert H. Messinger, b. 14 Aug., 1832; d. at Chicago, Ill., 26 Feb., 1889, of a valvular disease of the heart, contracted in the civil war, in which he served three years as a volunteer; he was a cabinet-maker; wid. res. C. They had: i ALPHEUS H.,[10] (Messinger) b. in Norwich, 19 Apr., 1858; m. at S. Royalton, Vt., 26 May, 1877, Helen E. Hodge, b. 9 May, 1856; he is a shaper hand; res. at Humbolt Park, Ill. ii HATTIE E., b. in N., 4 Nov., 1859; d. 4 Mar., 1861. iii GEORGE A., b. in N., 9 Mar., 1862; m. in Chicago, 15 Apr., 1881, Alice E. Woelfel, b. in Chicago, 5 Dec., 1858; he is a machin-

ist: res. Milwaukee, Wis. They had: 1 *Annie C.*,[11] b. in C., 15 Aug., 1882. 2 *George*, b. in C. 15 Jan., 1884. 3 *Hattie E.*, b. in Milwaukee, 5 Apr., 1887; d. 30 July, 1887. iv SARAH, b. in Lebanon, N. H., 23 May, 1866; is a stenographer; unm.; res. at home.

v Ada L., b. at Hanover, N. H., 28 Feb., 1841; m. in Washington, Vt., by Geo. McAlister, 11 Oct., 1858, Joseph Hurlburt, a farmer at Grantham, Vt., b. in Strafford, 29 May, 1832; she d. in Worcester, 12 June, 1874. They had: i ALMIRA M.,[10] (Hurlburt) b. in Worcester, 24 Feb., 1860; m. in W., by P. H. Carpenter, 17 Nov., 1877, Edgar R. Ainsworth; res. E. Calais. They had: 1 *M—— Alice*,[11] (Ainsworth) b. in Calais, Vt., 14 Feb., 1879. ii LAURA A., b. in Worcester, 1 Oct., 1864; m. in C., 16 Mar., 1884, by O. W. Davis, James L. Felch, b. 1 June, 1853; res. Plainfield, Vt. They had: 1 *Grover C.*,[11] (Felch) b. in Calais, 5 Dec., 1885. iii HATTIE M., (Hurlburt) b. in Worcester, 1 Aug., 1866; d. 11 Oct., 1874. iv CHAUNCY, b. in W., 16 Apr., 1870; d. 21 Oct., 1874.

452 vi Charles C., b. 16 Feb., 1843; m. Sabrina Ainsworth.

342a Elias F.[8] (*Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 Nov., 1815; married 1 Oct., 1835, Caroline, daughter of Silas and Lucy (Perkins) Burch, of Vermont, born in Royalton, Vt., 1814; died in Juniata, Neb., 14 Apr., 1886. He is a farmer at Ulysses, Neb.

Their children were:

i Hiram R.,[9] b. 15 May, 1837; m. 19 Mar., 1862, Rhoda Wickham. He is a painter; res. Addison, New York. They had: i ALBERT E.,[10] b. 5 June, 1864; m. 23 Mar., 1889, ——; res. Addison. They had: 1 *Max*,[11] b. 28 Nov., 1890. ii H. LEE, b. 26 Dec., 1867; unm.; res. Addison.

ii Permelia, b. 21 Apr., 1838; m. — Parsons; he d.; was a farmer; she res. E. Farnham, P. Q. They had: i CARRIE.[10] (Parsons) ii ADDIE. iii IDA. They are all married and have children.

iii Mary, b. 24 Aug., 1840; m. Ralph C. Piper, b. 1843; he is a farmer; res. Ulysses, Neb. They had: i ELLA,[10] (Piper) b. 4 July, 1857; m. Elbridge Rhodes; he is a blacksmith; res. Ulysses. They had: 1 *George Emmet*,[11] (Rhodes) b. 3 July, 1879. ii FRED, (Piper) b. — Aug., 1868. iii A DAUGHTER, d. in infancy.

iv Frances, b. 1848; m. first, Aaron Warren; m. second, Lawrence Pereau; she res. Lowell, Neb. They had: i LUCY.[10] (Warren) ii EUGENE. iii GERTIE. iv MYRTIE. v LILLIE. vi FLORENCE.

v Clarence, b. in New York state, 1853; m. Mary Patraw; he is a carpenter and joiner; res. Ulysses, Neb.

vi Herbert, b. 1858; d. 1885.

343 Stephen I.[8] (*Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 Feb., 1818; married Amelia Lamphere, born 1828; died 7 Nov., 1883; he died 5 May, 1875.

Their children were:

i Delia A.,[9] b. 7 Sept., 1847; m. 28 Nov., 1867, John Densmore. They separated after a few years.

ii Mary Jane, b. 14 Feb., 1850; m. 22 Oct., 1888, Captain Joseph P. Akins, b. 27 Nov., 1840. They had: i BERTON ALLEN,[10] (Akins) b. 25 Aug., 1869. ii FRANK STEPHEN, b. 26 May, 1882; d. 5 Aug., 1882.

453 iii Frank P., b. 10 Aug., 1852; m. Carrie C. Huntoon and Alice Porter.

454 iv Eddie J., b. 4 Mar., 1863; m. Martha M. Williams.

344 Ervin[8] (*Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 23 Feb., 1820; married 23 Feb., 1843, Maria H. Carey, born 30 May, 1818; reside in Hartford, Vt.

Their children were:

i Susan Holland,[9] b. 15 Jan., 1844; d. 11 Feb., 1846.

ii William Erwin, b. 11 Oct., 1845; m. 16 Jan., 1873, Mattie Galucie, b. 10 Apr., 1842; is a carpenter and farmer; no children; res. White River Junc., Vt.

iii Alice Elizabeth, b. 6 Sept., 1848; d. 25 Mar., 1850.

iv Emily Elsie, b. 15 Mar., 1851; m. Geo. C. Morse; she d. with consumption, 15 Sept., 1887.

v George Alfred, b. 28 May, 1853; m. Clara Boyd; he is a carpenter, farmer and bee-keeper; res. N. Hartland, Vt. They had one child.

vi Edwin Arthur; b. 17 July, 1855; was instanly killed 20 Jan., 1885, by a board flying from the saw in a mill in New Hartland, Vt.

vii John Charles, b. 18 Aug., 1859; m. Emma Wilson; res. with his father.

345 Asa[8] (*Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 7 July, 1825; married first, in Hartford, 16 June, 1844, Susan S. Pierce, born in Hartland, Vt., 29 Mar., 1829; died 30 Oct., 1863. Married second, 19 Oct., 1864, in West Lebanon, N. H., Lucy M. Freeman, born in Norwich, Vt., 24 Oct., 1832; died very suddenly of appoplexy, 14 July, 1886. He married third, in Bradford, Vt., 7 Feb., 1887, Ellen F. Bruce, born in Oxford, Me., 24 Mar., 1835. He is a carpenter and builder.

Mr. Rust has done much to aid the author in this work, by collecting and furnishing records and data of the Vermont families. What he has thus done in aiding this work has been exceptionally reliable; when he was not certain he so stated. Resides at Queche, Vt.

Their children were:

i Horace P.,[9] b. 21 Dec., 1846; d. 17 Jan., 1864; b. and d. in Hartford.

ii George H., b. in H., 19 Aug., 1849; m. in Hartford, 25 Feb., 1872, Mrs. Elvira Henry; no children.

iii Pamelia D., b. in Sharon, Vt., 7 Feb., 1853; m. first in Hartford, Vt., 14 Jan., 1869, Charles G. Newton; m. second, at Hartford, 18 Feb., 1882, Charles N. Tiffany. They had: i WILLIAM C.,[10] (Newton) b. in H., 18 Sept., 1870. ii HENRY, b. in H., 27 Nov., 1874. iii MARY BELL, b. 6 Sept., 1876.

iv Lysander J., b. 9 Jan., 1857; d. in Hartford, 22 Aug., 1859.

v Warren L., b. in Hartford, 31 May, 1862; is employed in the factory of I. C. Parker & Co., Queche; is a carder and cares for the machinery; unm.

346 Mills[8] (*Horace*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Stockbridge, Vt., 8 Sept., 1825; married in Elkhorn, Wis., 26 Oct., 1854, Mary, daughter of John Burns, born in Norway. He died 25 Apr., 1880; he was very

much out of health the latter years of his life. His wife came to America about 1840–2 in company with her parents who died the same year. He was a farmer. The widow resides in Randolph, Wis.

Their children were:

i Charles F.,[9] b. in Courtland, Wis., 1859; unm.; res. in Mannville, Wis.

ii Jessie Isabel, b. 1861; m. 1883, Frank R. Snyder, of Kilbourn City, Wis.; is a dry goods salesman; res. Mannville, Wis. They had: i GLEN,[10] (Snyder) b. — Mar., 1884. ii JOHN RAWALT, b. 1886.

iii Jennie E., b. in Courtland, Wis., 1861; res. in Randolph, Wis.; unm.

iv Harriet E., m. B. Bayless. He is a mill sawyer at Mannville, Wis. They had three children, all of whom died young.

v Frances Lucelia, died aged 13 years.

vi Roxie Irene, d. young.

vii A Son, d. in infancy.

347 Henry B.[8] (*Horace*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 6 Apr., 1828; married in Spring Prairie, Wis., 23 Oct., 1850, Julia, daughter of George and Olive (Murray) Cameron, of Elkhorn, Wis.; died in Cambria, Wis., 15 Mar., 1885.

Their children were:

i Franklin George, b. in Pardeeville, Wis., 26 Dec., 1852; m. ——; res. Glidden, Iowa; has four children.

ii Elizabeth Annette, b. in Racine, Wis., 11 Apr., 1855; m. in Cambria, Wis., 24 Feb., 1877, Alfred James, son of Nathaniel and Jane (Penney) Ketchum, of Cambria, b. in East Carleton, N. Y., 21 July, 1850; is station agent at Onsted, Mich., for the C., J. & M. railroad. They had: i HENRY RUST,[10] (Ketchum) b. 13 Nov., 1877.

iii Harvey Horace, b. in Elkhorn, Wis., 4 May, 1857; is a journalist; res. Waukesha, Wis. He has two children, both sons.

iv Mary Olive, b. in Andrew Co., Mo., 10 Oct., 1861; d. 29 Aug., 1863.

v Harrie Agnes, b. in Cambria, Wis., 26 July, 1865; d. 8 Feb., 1871.

vi Ralph Cameron, b. in Cambria, 7 Feb., 1868; unm.; res. Mannville, Wis.

vii Flora Louisa, b. 5 Jan., 1873; res. with her mother in Randolph, Wis.

348 Charles[8] (*Horace*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Rochester, Vt., 11 Aug., 1830; married in Cambria, Wis., 2 July, 1858, Mary E., daughter of Asa Rust, (cousins—see 186, v,) born in Albany, N. Y., 11 Jan., 1840. He is a produce dealer; resides in Winona, Minnesota.

Their children were:

i Fred S.,[9] b. in Cambria, Wis., 24 Dec., 1862; m. in Rochester, Minn., 15 Dec., 1886, Emily Joist; res. Winona, Minn.; no children.

ii Fanny, b. in Rochester, Minn., 31 Jan., 1866; m. in R., G. E. Morrison, of R. They had: i CHARLES E.,[10] (Morrison) b. 12 Mar., 1887; res. R.

349 Harvey Horace[8] (*Horace*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Rochester, Vt., 20 Oct., 1834; married first, in Medina, Ohio, 1858, Betsey, daughter of Thomas Nye, born in Medina, 1835; died in Portage City, Wis., 4 Nov., 1865. He married second, in Vergennes, Vt., 22 Feb., 1872, Maria H., daughter of Merlin and Rebecca Collins, born in Rutland county, Vt., 1836. He died in Santa Barbara, Cal., 7 Apr., 1876. The widow resides in Santa Barbara.

Mr. Rust was a man of unusual intellectuality and ability and held the office of county clerk of Cumberland county, Wisconsin, six years; was senate clerk of Wisconsin one term; held the offices of school superintendent, city clerk, recorder and justice of the peace in the city where he died.

Their children were:

i George Mills,[9] b. in Portage City, Wis., 16 Nov., 1860; grad. at the high school in Santa Barbara, in June, 1880; was a young man of considerable promise; he commenced reading law, preparatory to entering the law school at Albany, N. Y. He died at Santa Barbara, of typhoid fever, 19 Oct., 1881: unm.

350 Darius[8] (*Hiram*,[7] *Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Southfield, Mich., 1 Jan., 1833; married first, near Fowlerville, Mich., 6 May, 1855, Lomira Barker; she died near Fowlerville, 24 Oct., 1870. He married second, 20 Apr., 1871, Lucinda E. Calvin. He removed with his parents in 1839, to Conway, Livingston county, Mich., where he has lived ever since; is a farmer. Resides at Fowlerville.

Their children were:

i A Child,[9] died unnamed.
ii Augusta J., b. and d. 16 Feb., 1856.
iii Job, b. 10 Sept., 1858; d. 10 Oct., 1858.
iv Frank D., b. 14 Aug., 1861; d. 1 Sept., 1886.
(The above are children of first wife.)
v Orie E., b. 14 Sept., 1873; d. 5 Nov., 1873.
vi Minnie May, b. 10 Sept., 1874; d. 11 Apr., 1887.

351 Albert Allen[8] (*James Parker*,[7] *Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Southfield, Mich., 9 Sept., 1840; married 26 Nov., 1863, Elizabeth C. German. He is a farmer and retail dealer in general merchandise. Resides at Franklin, Mich.

Their children were:

i Ada M.,[9] b. 11 Mar., 1865; d. 12 Apr., 1878.
ii Alice G., b. 1868.

352 John Balis[8] (*James Parker*,[7] *Clement*,[6] *Daniel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in

Southfield, Mich., 10 Apr., 1845; married 6 July, 1865, Miss Emma Midgley. He is a commercial traveler; resides in Oakland, Cal.

Their children were:

i Edna Lizzie,[9] b. ab. 1867.
ii Mary E., b. ab. 1869.
iii Nellie, b. 19 Apr., 1874; d. 5 Aug., 1874.
iv Clement Parker, b. 1875.

353 Edwin Church[8] (*Richard Pearse,*[7] *Dan'l,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in San Diego, Cal., 3 Sept., 1850; married 6 Aug., 1876, at Santa Rosa, Cal., Emma Josephine, daughter of John and Caroline Stilts, of Napa City, Cal. He is an editor and publisher; publishes the "Express," at Winters, Yola county, Cal.

Their children were:

i Edna Augusta,[9] b. 9 June, 1877.
ii Madge Coghlan, b. 11 June, 1879.
iii Edwin Stilts, b. 23 June, 1881.
iv Carrie Evelina, b. 17 July, 1885.

354 Edgar Church[8] (*Richard Pearse,*[7] *Daniel,*[6] *Daniel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Marysville, Cal., 6 May, 1852; married in San Francisco, Cal., 7 Dec., 1882, Theresa Carmel,* daughter of Capt. T. J. and Theresa (Caseres) Knipe, of Martha's Vineyard, born in San Francisco, Cal., 11 Apr., 1855.

Mr. Rust is a member of the firm of Goldberg, Bowen & Co., now an extensive incorporated company, doing a large wholesale grocery business. He is a member of the Masonic londge and the Knights of Honor .Resides in San Francisco, Cal.

Their children were:

i Theresa Amelia,[9] b. in San Francisco, 15 Nov., 1883.
ii Gracie, b. in S. F., 21 Nov., 1887; d. in S. F., 16 Jan., 1888.

---

* Her father was a veteran of the Mexican war and her mother was a trophy of the war, captured by Capt. Knipe. She was born in Mexico.

355 Quartus E.[8] (*Quartus*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 Jan., 1815; married ——; resides in Ellicottville, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Amelia Mandona,[9] b. — Sept., 1841; m. at the residence of the bride's parents, 1861, Geo. Budd. They had: i HATTIE,[10] (Budd) b. 1863. ii SATIE, b. 1865. iii VIOLA, b. 1867. iv LENA, b. 1869.

ii Charles C., m. — Oct., 1872, Ida Harrington; no ch.

455 iii Eugene Ellis, m. Oct., 1872, Emma Green.

356 Lewis Stanton[8] (*Quartus*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 25 July, 1819; married at Roswell Warner's by Quartus E. Rust, Esq., (brother of Lewis S.,) Miss Lucia Washburn.

Their children were:

i Lucius Eaton,[9] b. 6 Mar., 1843; m. Mary Reed.

ii Angeline Paulina, b. — Apr., 1847; m. — Jan., 1868, Pennel McClure. They had: i LOUIS EDWIN,[10] (McClure) b. — Dec., 1869. ii SARAH AMANDA, b. — Dec.. 1871.

iii Norman Warner, b. 29 July, 1851; m. Mary Chamberlain; he was killed by being caught in a mill; his limbs were broken and he died the next day, 8 Feb., 1884; no children.

357 John Warren[8] (*Quartus*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 11 Mar., 1821; married widow Abi Brown Kingsley, who was the daughter of Abner Kinne and Lydia Stanton. They were married at the residence of the bride, 8 July, 1846, Rev. Mr. Haven officiating. She had three children by her first husband, Hervey S. Kingsley, (see 49, i, vii, 2.) Widow resides at Great Valley, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Rosalie Anastasia,[9] b. 27 April, 1847; d. 7 Dec., 1849.

456 ii Theron Stanton, b. 28 Aug., 1854; m. Ida Randall.

iii Flora Eliza, b. 25 July, 1857; m. at the residence of the bride's mother, 9 June, 1877, William Newton. They had: i JOHN FRANCIS,[10] (Newton) b. 22 May, 1878; d. — June, 1878. ii CHARLES NELSON, b. 2 July, 1879. iii HERBERT STANTON, b. 6 Dec., 1881. iv THERON RAY, b. 31 May, 1884; d. 25 Mar., 1885.

358 Justin Stanton[8] (*David Clapp,*[7] *Justin,*[6] *Gersham,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 9 Aug., 1826; married in Ellicottville, N. Y., — Dec., 1848, Emily, daughter of John Shultz, a German. He died at East Townsend, Ohio, 18 Nov., 1849. She died in North East, Erie county, Pa., 10 Sept., 1853.

Their children were:

i Cordelia Adell,[9] b. in Ellicottville, N. Y., 10 Apr., 1850; m. Reed, son of Christopher Goder; d. in Princeton, Mo., 5 Dec., 1879.

359 Albert Clapp[8] (*David Clapp,*[7] *Justin,*[6] *Gersham,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ellicottville, N. Y., 9 Sept., 1831; married 26 Nov., 1860, Ermina, daughter of David and Mary Putnam, of East Townsend, Ohio, born 1 Apr., 1837; died in Princeton, Mo., 22 July, 1870. He married second, in Princeton, 22 Dec., 1872, Maggie, daughter of James and Nancy (Frasier) Hutchinson, of Washingtonville, Pa., born there 23 July, 1836.

He enlisted 23 Sept., 1864, in Co. I, 64th Ohio Vols., for one year; was wounded 28 Nov., 1864, at the battle of Spring Hill, Tenn., and sent to Jefferson Barracks, Mo., and was transferred to the 70th Co. of the 2d Battallion, 3d Reg. Veterans Reserve Corps, Capt. Carnes, commanding, stationed at Jefferson Barracks; discharged at St. Louis Mo., 8 Aug., 1865.

Their children were:

457 i Raburn Stedman,[9] b. 26 Feb., 1862; m. Ella Hetherington.

458 ii Albert Carl, b. in Princeton, Mo., 27 June, 1866.

iii David Ansel, b. 10 July, 1870; d. 7 Oct., 1870.

iv Willie Rust, b. and d. at Pleasant Hill, Mo., 16 Dec., 1873.

v Huldah Maud, b. in P., 13 Dec., 1878.

360 Quartus E.[8] (*Quartus*,[7] *Quartus*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brandon, Vt., 6 Sept., 1825; married first, in Lebanon, Indiana, 28 Aug., 1845, Nancy, daughter of James and —— (Cunningham) McCann. Six children were born of this marriage and the parents were divorced. He married second, 6 Oct., 1866, Sarah F., daughter of Thomas P. and Narcissa (Warren) Blackmore, of Lee county, Va.

In 1836–7 he went west to Indiana. He enlisted in 1847, in the war between the United States and Mexico, in Co. F, 4th Reg., Ind. Vols., Col. W. A. Gorman, Capt. Michael Fritz Gibbon; he enlisted in Co. I, 10 Reg., Ind. Vols., 1 Dec., 1861; discharged at Corinth, Miss., 14 June, 1862; was wounded in both wars; is a shoe-maker and farmer; resides at Cartersburg, Ind.

Their children were:

i Vianna,[9] b. 17 May, 1846; m. and has a family.

ii James M., b. 1848; enlisted with his brother, A. J. Rust, in 1862, in the civil war, in 148th Reg., Ind. Vols. In five or six weeks after they enlisted, he died at Harper's Ferry, Va.

iii A. J., enlisted with his brother, James, in the 148th Ind. Vols. and died in a few weeks at Frederick City, Maryland.

iv William, b. 1851; m. and has two children, born respectively about 1878 and 1880; res, near Lebanon, Ind.

v Mollie, b. 1853; m. and has a family.

vi A Son, died unnamed.

(The above are children of first wife.)

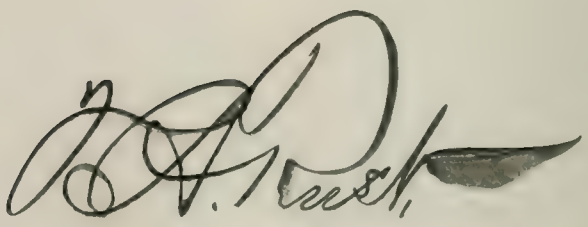
vii Amber, b. 26 July, 1867.

viii Quartus Albert, b. 14 Dec., 1869.

ix Coral, b. 20 Mar., 1872.

x Keedron, b. 20 Oct., 1874.

xi Hannah, } twins, b. 19 Apr., 1879; died in two weeks.
xii Cora D., }



Western Bank Note Company Chicago

361 Major Henry Appleton[8] (*Elisha Converse*,[7] *Gersham*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Springfield, 26 Nov., 1832; married in Chicago, Ill., 28 Dec., 1864, Sarah Sterling, youngest daughter of Gen. Charles and Mary Ann (Sterling) De Forest, born in Bridgport, Conn., 30 Oct., 1834. They reside in Chicago.

Maj. Henry A. Rust's father died in 1834, leaving a daughter, five years and Henry, not yet two years old.

His boyhood and youth were passed in the clear and loving atmosphere of this early smitten household, whose head was a woman of large intellect and quiet dignity; one who, having lost a noble object of a noble love, thenceforward lived enveloped in its ever-present precious memory, so that, while grandly true to loving home duty and the broader social duties, still, of her it might be said that though "living in this world, she was not of it." Under this home care and influence, and the instructions of the public schools of Springfield, was passed the childhood and youth of Henry until he was fifteen years old, when he was sent to Suffield, Connecticut, where, at the Connecticut Literary institution, he completed his studies preparatory to entering upon a business career.

Upon leaving school, he assumed a clerkship in a mercantile establishment in Springfield, continuing in the same business until he attained his majority, when the narrow limits of opportunity in New England and the wider field for effort and enterprise in the west combined to fix his determination to "go west etc." And his clerkship engagement expiring one evening at eight o'clock, the next morning at eight o'clock he started upon the westward journey, which, ending March 2, 1854, brought him to the cherished goal of his eager hopes—Chicago.

Shortly after his arrival he secured employment in the office of Messrs. Stone & Boomer, railroad bridge builders, and thus entered upon the business which was to constitute his "life occupation," for, since 1854, his business life has been devoted to public work in the departments of railroads, their organization and construction and railroad bridge building.

In 1855 he went to Davenport, Iowa, to engage in the construction of the Rock Island bridge across the Mississippi river, the first bridge ever built across that mighty stream, and upon its completion in April, 1856, he was upon the locomotive that first crossed the structure, which was the avant courier of the immense trans-Mississippi railway traffic.

Mr. Rust has been connected with the building of very many of the other existing railroad bridges that cross the Mississippi, Missouri, Arkansas and other principal rivers of the country, including the Hudson river bridge at Poughkeepsie. His manufacturing works have been at Chicago, where also has been his principal office, with branch offices in New York and Houston, Texas.

At the outbreak of the civil war he resigned a railroad secretaryship and August 12, 1861, entered his country's service as Adjutant 27th Ill. Inf., participating in the many battles and seiges of the historic campaigns of the armies of the Mississippi and the Cumberland; operating in the states of Kentucky, Tennessee, Mississippi and Georgia; notably, Belmont, Island No. 10, Corinth, Stone River, Chicamauga, Rocky Face Ridge, Kenesaw Mountain, Atlanta, etc. After the battle of Belmont, November 8, 1861, through the written special order of General Grant, he was presented with a horse, which he rode throughout the war, it being one of three horses which he captured from the rebel forces at the battle and sent wounded men upon to the rear.

At the seige of Island No. 10, he was Assistant Adjutant-General of the land forces co-operating with Commodore Foote and from their headquarters after personal interview with Commodore Foote and General Buford, he was made the bearer of dispatches to Maj.-Gen. John Pope, commander of the army of the Mississippi, who, with his large army was then encamped about three miles in rear of and occupying New Madrid, Mo. At ten o'clock on the evening of March 19, 1862, disguised as a civilian countryman and in company with a genuine native, familiar with that territory, he embarked in a skiff, and by a tortuous course crossed the peninsula and finally emerging upon the broad Mississippi, some three

miles above New Madrid, at about one o'clock in the morning. After escaping the sentry's fire a landing was effected in the thick darkness. Capt. Mower, post commandant immediately sent an escort with Adjutant Rust to General Pope's headquarters where they arrived at two o'clock in the morning. A personal interview with General Pope was had at once, resulting in a meeting of Pope's general officers the next forenoon for the purpose of hearing Adjutant Rust's account of his trip, and considering the matter of a junction of the forces above Island No. 10, with the New Madrid army, the opening up of the Mississippi river and the dislodgement of the enemy then occupying Island No. 10, as also the eastern shore of the river. The assembled generals present were: Pope, Stanley, Paine, Hamilton, Palmer and several others. During the conference and while Adjutant Rust was explaining the route by which he came across the peninsula, Gen. Schuyler Hamilton jumped up and with a prefatory and vigorous expletive, said: "I believe we can get boats through that way," to which Adjutant Rust responded with emphatic assent. The following night Adjutant Rust returned with dispatches from General Pope to Commodore Foote and General Buford, which despatches gave information of the adoption of the plan to make a channel through the timber, across the peninsula, (cutting off trees several feet below the surface of the water where necessary)—in general, conformable to the aforesaid route. This enterprise was promptly undertaken and successfully executed resulting in the evacuation of Island No. 10 and the capture of many prisoners and munitions of war.

At Rocky Face Ridge, Major Rust, while in command of the advance line was wounded in the head. After the battle of Chickamauga, by special order of General Grant, he was detailed for service in the engineering department upon bridge construction, fortifications etc., thereafter cheerfully rendering service of that character. During the Atlanta campaign from Chattanooga to Atlanta, Maj. Rust had charge of the construction of field work and fortifications, aggregating more than thirty miles in length.

Adjutant Rust was successively promoted Captain and Major of his regiment, and with it was "mustered out" after more than three years' service.

Returning to Chicago after the termination of his army life, he married Sarah De Forest, and immediately proceeded to Nashville, Tenn., where he had his office during the following year, being engaged in the execution of heavy contracts entered into with the government, for the re-building of railroad bridges upon the various lines in Tennessee, Alabama and Georgia, destroyed during the war.

Since 1866, Mr. Rust's residence has been continuously in Chicago and his business interests centered there.

The sacredly patriotic regard in which Mr. Rust holds his army associations causes him to affiliate with his old-time comrades in the army organizations of the Grand Army of the Republic, Society of the Army of the Cumberland and the military order, Loyal Legion United States.

Mr. Rust is a member of several Masonic organizations, also of representative philanthropic, religious and other organizations of his city, not the least amongst which is that of member of the board of trustees of "The University of Chicago," which has received an endowment fund of $1,600,000 from that wealthy philanthropist, John D. Rockefeller.

Their children were:

i Henry Appleton, Jr.,[9] b. in Nashville, Tenn., 7 Aug., 1865; d. 3 Aug., 1881.

ii Bessie Sterling, b. in Chicago, 21 Jan., 1867; m. in C., 20 Apr., 1887, James Wright Johnston, b. 11 Mar., 1860. They had: i HENRY RUST,[10] (Johnston) b. in C., 13 Feb., 1888. ii KATHERINE, b. in C., 10 Nov., 1889.

iii Philip De Forest, b. in C., 16 Jan., 1869.

iv Mary Converse, b. in C., 17 Oct., 1870.

362 William Q.[8] (*Bradley*,[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was

born 11 Jan., 1855; married 25 Dec., 1876, Margaret J. Rook; resides at Ava, Jackson county, Ill.

Their children were:

i Issie Elizabeth,[9] b. 19 Feb., 1878; died.
ii Mary Elsie, b. 6 July, 1879.
iii Walter Emmett, } twins, b. 20 Nov., 1881; died.
iv William E., }
v Ralph Leon, b. 4 Nov., 1884; died.
vi Albert Edward, b. 21 May, 1886.
vii John Jonas, b. 29 Jan., 1889.

363 John V.[8] (*Dennis,*[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley,*[6] *Lemuel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 July, 1817; married first, 22 Oct., 1839, Amanda M. Andrews; she died 31 Jan., 1845. He married second, 15 Jan., 1846, Mrs. Rachel Bear. Resides at Donaldson, Ind.

Their children were:

459 i Dennis M.,[9] b. 6 Oct., 1840; m. Alice E. Elliston.
460 ii William C., b. 9 Apr., 1842; m. Virginia M. Jack.
iii John N., b. 23 Jan., 1845; d. 21 Sept., 1849.
iv Warren B., b. 23 Oct., 1846; m. 26 Feb., 1868, Isadora O., dau. of W. H. and Ann Maria McDaniel; res. adjoining farm to his father, Donaldson, Ind.; no ch.
v Julia A., b. 6 Aug., 1848; unm.; res. D.
vi John H., b. 19 Nov., 1850; d. 28 Dec., 1851.
461 vii Charles Q., b. 5 Sept., 1854; m. Louisa Humphreys.
viii James, b. 1 Jan., 1860; d. 16 Feb., 1860.

364 William W.[8] (*Dennis,*[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley,*[6] *Lemuel,*[5] *Daniel,*[4] *Nathaniel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Salt Point, (now Syracuse) N. Y., 21 Feb., 1823; married in La Porte, Ind., 25 Nov., 1852, Sarah A., daughter of Tunis and Sarah (Bryan) Bender, of Cornwall, Ont., born there 5 Aug., 1825. He is a farmer; resides at La Porte, Ind.

Their children were:

i John Nelson,[9] b. 8 Oct., 1853; d. 15 Dec., 1864.

ii George W., b. 25 Apr., 1855; m. 22 Aug., 1874; res. Seattle, Washington.

iii Mary A., b. 19 Dec., 1858; m. 25 Dec., 1879, Geo. S. Benner; res. La Porte, Ind. They had: i MAUD A.,[10] (Benner) b. 21 Oct., 1881. ii SARAH E., b. 9 July, 1883.

iv William Bradley, b. 13 Aug., 1860; m. in Fargo, Dakota Territory, 30 June, 1884, Martha Mirre, b. in Christiana, Norway. He is a farmer in Seabeck, Kitsop Co., Washington. They had: i A CHILD,[10] b. 9 May, 1885; d. 3 Feb., 1887.

462 v Charles A., b. 13 June, 1862; m. Abbie Gotto.

vi William W., Jr., b. 31 Mar., 1866.

365 Spencer Parsons[8] (*Charles*,[7] *Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Onondago Hill, N. Y., 31 May, 1823; married in Skaneateles, N. Y., 23 Sept., 1845, Georgiana, daughter of William Muir and Renett Clarissa (Weed) Ostrander, of Albany, N. Y., born in that city, 27 Mar., 1823. He is an undertaker; resides at Syracuse, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Sarah Eliza,[9] b. in Syracuse, 15 Jan., 1847; d. 26 Aug., 1847.

ii Charles Mortimer, b. in S., 11 Apr., 1848; enlisted in the regular army at Fort Ontario, N. Y., for 5 years; afterwards re-enlisted for 5 years more in Battery A, 1st U. S. Art., now stationed at Ft. Columbus, N. Y. Harbor.

iii Renett Weed, b. in S., 27 June, 1850; m. 10 Mar., 1869, John H. Forey. They had: i SPENCER RUST,[10] (Forey) b. 29 Jan., 1870; d. 25 Sept., 1870. ii GEORGE CHASE, b. 23 Dec., 1874; d. 13 Sept., 1877.

iv Ives Parsons, b. in S., 3 Feb., 1857.

v Elmer Ellsworth, b. 21 Nov., 1860.

366 Stiles Mortimer[8] (*Charles*,[7] *Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Syracuse, N. Y., 16 Oct., 1825; married first, 10 Mar., 1853, Eleanor Maria Burt, born 10 Dec., 1826; died 12

Mar., 1855. He married second, 12 Nov., 1859, Mary Olivia, daughter of Stephen and Rosa Smith, born 5 Oct., 1839. Resides at Syracuse, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Ellen Burt,[9] b. 18 Aug., 1860; m. 16 June, 1880, William Kasson Pierce. They had: i WILLIAM RUST,[10] (Pierce) b. 25 Nov., 1882. ii HARROLD SPAULDING, b. 22 Dec., 1886.

ii Rosa Smith, b. 13 July, 1862; d. 19 Aug., 1863.

iii Mary, b. 11 July, 1864.

iv Edith, b. 26 Mar., 1866.

v Rosamond, b. 5 July, 1872.

367 Charles[8] (*Benoni*,[7] *Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Amherst, 7 Sept., 1810; married in Athens, N. Y., 8 Dec., 1831, Celinda Backus. They were separated by a decree of divorcement, and she married second, 4 Jan., 1851, Jason Jenkins. She died — Feb., 1855. He died in Boston about 1875.

Their children were:

i Charles Hill,[9] b. in Amherst, 10 Dec., 1832; d. in Enfield, Ct., 27 Apr., 1835.

ii Caroline Frances, b. in Enfield, Ct., 10 Nov., 1835; m. in Boston, 10 Nov., 1863, John Buffington Stickney, b. in Lynn, 25 May, 1832; he d. ab. 1874, aged 42 y. The wid. res. (1887) Washington, D. C. Judge Stickney was an able lawyer. He resided for 25 years in St. Augustine, Florida, where he held a high position as judge.

"John Buffington Stickney, b. in Lynn, 25 May, 1832; m. in B., 10 Nov., 1863, Carrie F. Rust. He graduated from Yale College in 1856 and received the degree of A. B. He went into the civil war, Aug, 1, 1862, as 2d Lieut., Co. A, 35th Mass. Vols.; was in three battles. He was promoted to captaincy in his company." *

They had: i ELLA,[10] (Stickney) ii GENEVIEVE. iii ALICE. iv ROBBIE. v PERCY.

---

* Stickney Genealogy, p. 440.

iii Charles Newton, b. in Granby, Ct., 11 Feb., 1838; d. at Amherst, 22 May, 1845.

iv Benoni Wait, b. in Granby, 5 Feb., 1840; d. in Amherst, — Dec., 1856.

v Mary Ann, b. in Southwick, Ct., 30 Mar., 1843; d. 27 Oct., 1844.

vi Edward Payson, b. in Amherst, 3 Mar., 1845; m. in Thompsonville, Ct., 16 Apr., 1870, Fannie Stetson; he is a wood carver; res. E. Boston; no ch.

368 Benoni Eaton[8] (*Benoni*,[7] *Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 30 Sept., 1815; married 7 Apr., 1840, Roxana, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Wilson) Hanks, born 29 May, 1817. He died 9 Mar., 1861.

Their children were:

i Ellen M.,[9] b. 30 Apr., 1841; m. in Springfield, 30 Dec., 1858, Henry I. Beckwith.

ii Elizabeth, d. 23 July, 1867.

369 Jacob Loomis[8] (*Benoni*,[7] *Zebulon*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 1830; married 1 Sept., 1852, Miriam B. Kellogg; he died and she married second, in Springfield, 2 Jan., 1878, Charles A. Murdock, city clerk of Springfield.

Their children were:

i George Benoni,[9] b. 27 Jan., 1857; m. in Springfield, 1 Sept., 1880, Pattie E., dau. of Frank and Mary Tucker. He is a brakesman; res. Springfield.

370 Edward F.[8] (*John M.*,[7] *Chauncey*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 16 June, 1851; married in Syracuse, N. Y., 26 Apr., 1875, Mary Jane, daughter of Frederick and Matilda Weeks, of Marietta, N. Y., born at Marietta, 15 May, 1858. He is a farmer; resides at Sherwood, Mich.

Their children were:

i Verne E.,[9] b. 5 Oct., 1876.

ii Fred F., b. 13 Aug., 1882.

Horatio N. Rust

371 Alphonso Burdette[8] (*John M.*,[7] *Chauncey*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Otisco, N. Y., 17 Mar., 1859; married in Tully, N. Y., 16 May, 1881, Elizabeth D. Salisbury, born in Scott, N. Y., 16 May, 1863. He is a farmer and general insurance agent; resides at East Scott, Courtland Co., N. Y.; P. O. Weedsport, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Jessie L.,[9] b. 22 May, 1882.
ii John W., b. 29 Aug., 1883.
iii Gilbert B., b. 28 Dec., 1884.
iv A Child, b. 24 May, 1887; d. 26 May, 1887.
v Bessie A., b. 16 Mar., 1889.

372 Horatio Nelson[8] (*Nelson*,[7] *John*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Amherst, 11 May, 1828; married in Canton Center, Ct., 3 Sept., 1851, Fidelia, daughter of Capt. Loin Harmon and Sophia (Chidsey) Humphrey of Canton Center, born there, 2 Aug., 1830.

Mr. Rust's education was received in the public schools of his county and Amherst academy; but like many others of his time he was obliged to turn from his studies and take up the sterner duties of life, and at an early age began his business career in the Collinsville, Ct., axe works with which his father was associated in the years of 1840–6. For two years he continued in this business, then, ambitious and desirous of completing what he deemed an insufficient education he began the study of medicine. During this period he undertook the drug business and for nearly a decade conducted the village drug store, there acquiring a knowledge of the theory and practice of medicine that was of eminent value in after years.

The confining character of his position warned him of departing health and for two years he devoted himself to active farm life at South Deerfield, Massachusetts. He then became associated with business firms in New York City and East Hampton, and for eighteen years traveled in their interests.

At the breaking out of the war in 1861, Mr. Rust offered his services to the government and joined the medical corps in the field before Antietam, serving with Surgeon Warner of the 16th Connecticut Regiment. He was ordered by General Burnside to superintend the transportation of wounded men from the field to their homes, a delicate and responsible position. Upon his return he saw active service at City Point and in the memorable days before Petersburg. At these points he was acting assistant surgeon, and with a corps of competent assistants did much to alleviate the sufferings of the wounded, and was in a position to see many of the horrors of modern warfare. At the close of the war Mr. Rust settled in Chicago, and for many years conducted the Central ware-house.

While successful as a business man and generalizer, he is best known in two entirely different fields, philanthropy and science. The first was an inheritance and a labor of love; the second the result of inate powers of observation and a desire for that knowledge which enables one to bestow the most good upon the greatest number. His views of philanthropy were early received from his father, Nelson Rust, who was one of the earliest and leading abolitionists, and who lost no opportuity to impress upon his son the principles that are now recognized as embodying the true rights of mankind. On his death-bed he uttered the following prophetic words: "My son, I am about to die. I had hoped to live to see the end of slavery, but I shall not; I hope you may, but I fear you will see this country bathed in a bloody war." Not only by precept but by example was the young man moulded to perpetuate his father's work. The homestead was a station on the famous "underground railroad," and he was constantly meeting the leading anti-slavery workers, and early counted John Brown and his sons among his friends, and in ensuing years leading up to the war of the rebellion, was always an active partizan in the cause.

After the war, and during his residence in Chicago, the exodus into Kansas began. The sufferings of this unfortunate people at once enlisted his sympathy, and he was for many months a worker in and the honored secre-

tary of the Chicago Relief Association. From this question his interest was transferred to the Indian tribes under the charge of the government and he is an active member of an association for their protection and preservation. That his interest in John Brown and his work has not flagged is shown by the fact that at the present writing he is a plaintiff in a case to protect the sons and daughters of the hero of Harper's Ferry from certain designing persons.

While engaged in business in Massachusetts and Connecticut he began the study and collection of objects representing the pre-historic races of the United States, which in time resulted in an extremely valuable collection giving him a very important national reputation as an archæologist. His researches among the mounds of Missouri and other localities have been particularly successful, and he was among the first to suggest the theory of the origin of these people held by scientists to-day. While living in Chicago, Mr. Rust made an extensive exploring trip to Mexico and enriched his cabinet with some valuable finds. On other occasions he visited the Pueblos of New Mexico, the cliff-dwellers of Arizona, and all the localities of interest, the results of which and many explorations in Southern California, are to be seen in his famous collection at Pasadena. Mr. Rust is a member of several scientific societies including the American Association for the Advancement of Science and vice-president of the Pasadena Academy of Sciences. In 1881 he removed to Pasadena, California, and began the culture of oranges. He is identified with the notable progress of this locality, especially the advancement of its people. He was early president of the Pasadena Literary Association. In 1886 he was business manager of the Citrus Fair at Chicago, which he had for many years advocated, and which did so much to place the products of Southern California fairly before the country. In 1889 he was appointed Indian agent for Southern California, and the appointment was a surprise to him as it came unsought and unexpected. Probably his fitness for the position had become known to the department during his travels in antiquarian fields. Since

Mr. Rust's appointment he has become much interested in the establishment of a manual training school for the Indians of the Pacific Slope. In 1890 he secured a gift to the government of eighty acres of land for this purpose. The land is at Perris, San Diego Co., California. Gen. T. J. Morgan, Commissioner of Indian Affairs, visited the site and approved the selection and Mr. Rust was ordered to prepare a plan for a building to cost $12,000 to start with.

His home is in Pasadena, California, in the midst of the finest orange and lemon field in the country.

Their children were:

463 i Frank Nelson,[9] b. 30 Apr., 1855; m. Clarissa B. Blaney.

ii Frederick Harmon, b. in Collinsville, Ct., 30 Apr., 1858; d. in Easthampton, 17 Nov., 1862.

iii Ellen Fidelia, b. in Easthampton, 3 Mar., 1861; m. in S. Pasadena, Cal., 25 Oct., 1883, Ernest Herbert Lockwood. They had: i LOUISA EDNA,[10] (Lockwood) b. in S. P., 24 Feb., 1887. ii HERBERT HUMPHREY, b. 25 Jan., 1890. iii MARY ELIZABETH, b. 10 May, 1891.

464 iv Edward Humphrey, b. 24 Dec., 1863; m. Margaret A. Cox.

v Emily Elizabeth, b. in Easthampton, 27 Dec., 1870.

373 William Fordyce[8] (*Elijah Strong*,[7] *Elijah Jr.*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Huntsburg, Ohio, 20 Apr., 1830; married in Webster, N. Y., 20 Oct., 1862, Mary J., daughter of Festus and —— (Thomas) Bancroft. He is a farmer; resides at Grand Blanc, Mich.

Their children were:

i Sumner,[9] b. 23 Oct., 1863; m. 1 Sept., 1886, Ethel McFarland; res. Grand Blanc, Mich.

ii Edward Gibbs, b. 5 May, 1865; res. G. B.

iii Julia Adelia, b. 1 July, 1869.

iv James B., b. 16 June, 1876; d. at G. B., 26 Jan., 1877.

374 Edward Walker[8] (*Theodore*,[7] *Joel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Florence, (now a part of Northampton) 3 May, 1852; married in

East Long Meadow, 27 July, 1875, Miss Louise H., daughter of Benjamin and Louise (Howard) Dutton, born at Hartford, Vt., 28 June, 1850; resides at East Long Meadow.

Their children were:

i Edith Louise, b. 26 June, 1876.

ii Howard Edward, b. 29 Dec., 1882.

375 Daniel Walker[8] (*Elijah Squire*,[7] *Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 7 June, 1823; married 25 Dec., 1860, Amy Angela, daughter of Robert and Aseneth (Brewer) Chase, born 4 Nov., 1842. He is a farmer; resides at Lakeville, Livingston Co., N. Y.

Their children were:

i Mary Ann,[9] b. 4 Mar., 1862.

ii James Bertrand, b. 15 Dec., 1863.

iii Elijah William Henry, b. 18 Aug., 1865.

iv Lewis Sheldon, b. 25 June, 1869.

376 Asahel[8] (*Asahel*,[7] *Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lanesboro, 31 July, 1824; married in Burns, Shiawassee Co., Mich., 18 Oct., 1853, Ruth, daughter of Hosea and Mary (Shuts) Gifford, of Ovid, Mich.; resides at Lakeview, Mich.

Their children were:

i Daniel D.,[9] b. 15 Mar., 1847; m. ——; res. Flint, Mich.

465 ii Henry M., b. 27 Nov., 1854; m. Veany Cory.

iii Mary J., b. in Byron, Mich., 6 Mar., 1855; m. in Eaton Rapids, Michigan, 6 Mar., 1878, Aldro Dernier, b. in Brookfield, Mich., 21 Mar., 1857. Is a farmer; res. Lakeview, Michigan. They had: i FLOYD ALBERT,[10] (Dernier) b. in Eaton Rapids, 31 Aug., 1879. ii PLUMIE GERTRUDE, b. in Brookfield, 30 July, 1881. iii EDITH MAY, b. in Hamlin Tp., Mich., 15 Sept., 1883. iv RUTH HAZEL, b. in Hamlin, 13 Sept., 1885. v NELLIE CLOVER, b. in Lakeview, 15 June, 1887.

466 iv George A., b. 31 Oct., 1867; m. Anna Leach.

v Carrie M., b. 10 Mar., 1871; m. Samuel Smith; res. Belding, Ionia Co., Mich. They had: i PEARLY,[10] (Smith) b. in Lakeview, 6 Feb., 1886. ii MILFORD H., b. in Lakeview, 1 Feb., 1888.

vi David, b. 30 Aug., 1876; d. 2 Sept., 1876.

377 Fordyce A.[8] (*Daniel,*[7] *Titus,*[6] *Elijah,*[5] *Israel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Easthampton, 4 Apr., 1831; married (intention published) 23 Apr., 1852, Celina A. Gillett, of Williamsburg. He enlisted in the 31st Mass. Vols.; served three years and came home as 1st Lieutenant.

Their children were:

i Fanny,[9] b. 13 Apr., 1855.

ii Freddie, b. 4 May, 1866; d. 27 May, 1866.

378 Daniel Warner[8] (*Daniel,*[7] *Titus,*[6] *Elijah,*[5] *Israel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Easthampton, 24 Aug., 1834; married first, in Easthampton, 26 Sept., 1855, Mary Murphy, born — Sept., 1834; died 25 Mar., 1875. He married second, 24 May, 1877, Nettie M. Alexander. No children by first wife.

Their children were:

i Charles W.,[9] b. 16 Oct., 1878.

ii Minnie, b. 11 Dec., 1880.

iii Ella May, b. 20 Apr., 1883.

379 Charles Spencer[8] (*Daniel,*[7] *Titus,*[6] *Elijah,*[5] *Israel,*[4] *Israel,*[3] *Israel,*[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Easthampton, 24 Jan., 1837; married in Skaneateles, N. Y., 28 June, 1866, Laura Mary, daughter of James Harrison and Mary Elida Smith, of Skaneateles, born there 2 Mar., 1845. He enlisted in the 31st Mass. Vols., — Dec., 1861, at Pittsfield; discharged 9 Sept., 1865, at Mobile, Alabama. He served most of the time in the Gulf Department as 1st Lieut. on R. Q. M. Was at Port Hudson on both of the Red River campaigns; served in the cavalry for two years and the remainder of the time in the Infantry; completing his ser-

vice at the capture of Mobile. He is a dry goods dealer and a member of the firm of Rust, Wilson & Co., of Easthampton.

Their children were:

i Lyman Hamlin,[9] b. in Skaneateles, N. Y., 9 July, 1868.

ii Mary Elida, b. at Easthampton, 30 Apr., 1872.

iii Harry Warner, b. in E., 24 Aug., 1874.

iv Daniel Merton, b. in E., 27 Aug., 1882.

380 Austin[8] (*Theodore*,[7] *Seth*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 2 Feb., 1828; married in Skaneateles, N. Y., 12 May, 1855, Augusta T., daughter of Chester and Miriam (Clark) Parsons, born in Skaneateles, 16 Oct., 1827. He is a book-keeper of the Syracuse (N. Y.,) Gas Co.; resides there.

Their children were:

i Frederick Chester,[9] b. at Sugar Creek, Wis., 12 Jan., 1856; m. in New York City, 22 Mar., 1888, Clara, daughter of Marquis La Fayette and Anna Maria (Stephenson) Baker, of Aurora, Dakota, b. in Canton, N. Y., 11 Oct., 1855; is a celebrated actress; no children. He had gained an enviable popularity with theatrical companies and was manager of the "Nellie McHenry Theatrical Company" when he met a tragic death at New Orleans, La. The Allen House, at 76, St. Charles street, New Orleans, where the company was stopping, took fire and was entirely consumed 14 Dec., 1889. Mr. Rust was in the third story and finding no other escape, jumped from a window to the street below and sustained such injuries as to end his life on earth. The funeral services were held at his father's residence, 520, South Salina street, Syracuse, N. Y. The interment was made in Oakwood Cemetery. Mr. Rust was above the medium size, weighed over two hundred pounds, was well proportioned and was an intelligent type of noble manhood.

381 Lewis[8] (*Theodore*,[7] *Seth*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 1 Jan., 1832; married in Northampton, 6 Sept., 1853, Margaret S., daughter of Eben and Mary (Austin)

Phelps, of Northampton. He is a dentist; resides at Northampton.

Their children were:

i Carrie S.,[9] b. 16 Apr., 1855; m. 19 June, 1878, Fred C. Montague, of Amherst. He is a salesman; res. Hartford, Ct. They had: i JOSEPHINE R.,[10] (Montague) b. 9 Aug., 1880; d. 3 Jan., 1890. ii MORGAN, b. 1 Feb., 1883. iii WILLIAM, b. 23 Sept., 1887.

ii Mary Elizabeth, b. 19 Aug., 1859; d. 29 Aug., 1860.

iii Harry L., b. 11 Jan., 1864; d. in Chicago, 26 Jan., 1890.

382 Edwin Clark[8] (*Edward*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brecksville, Ohio, 3 Feb., 1836; married 23 Apr., 1860, Susan Arvilla Burt, born 28 June, 1835; reside at Vermillion, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Harrie Harmenia,[9] b. 9 Sept., 1862.

ii John Burt, b. 28 July, 1869.

iii Addie Arvilla, b. 14 July, 1873,

iv Albert Merrill, b. 18 Nov., 1875.

383 Lewis T.[8] (*Edward*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 9 Jan., 1838; married 25 Dec., 1861, Sarah E. Hunt.

Their children were:

i Abbie S.,[9] b, 23 Nov., 1862; d. 22 Sept., 1864.

ii Nettie, b. 2 May, 1868.

iii Elsie, b. 21 Mar., 1870.

iv Leroy H., b. 29 Sept., 1873.

384 Everett Raymond[8] (*Phineas B.*,[7] *Phineas*[6], *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lamoille, Ill., 24 Sept., 1851; married in Evansville, Ind., 6 Jan., 1887, Eliza Aurelia Donald, born in Princeton, Ind., 5 Feb., 1857. Reside at Netawaka, Kan.

Their children were:

i Paul,[9] b. in Terre Haute, Ind., 25 Dec., 1887.

385 Edward Bartlett[8] (*Phineas B.*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Mendota, Ill., 6 Jan., 1858; married in Holton, Kansas, 24 June, 1880, Nellie Caroline Nichols, born at Port Henry, N. Y., 29 Nov., 1857. Resides at Netawaka, Kan.

Their children were:

i Nellie Gold,[9] (called Gold—a family surname) b. in Netawaka, Kan., 23 June, 1883.

ii Edward Earle, (called Earle) b. in N., 21 July, 1887.

386 Theodore Smith[8] (*Daniel*,[7] *Jonathan*,[6] *Israel*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Northampton, 14 Apr., 1844; married at Meriden, Ct., 3 May, 1864, Fanny Maria, daughter of Chauncey and Marinda (Flagg) Colton, of Meriden, born in Westfield, 20 July, 1841. He is a dentist; resides at Meriden, where he has practiced his profession for thirty years.

Their children were:

i Theodora Frances,[9] b. 30 May, 1870.

ii Orrie Marinda, b. 5 Sept., 1872.

387 George Henry[8] (*Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Fair Haven, Ct., 20 Sept., 1815; married in Perth Amboy, N. J., Sarah Martin Crowell, born in Rahway, N. J., 19 July, 1814. He died 11 Mar., 1851; widow resides at Bangor, Me., with her daughter, Sarah.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth Crowell,[9] b. 1 Sept., 1843; m. first, 1 Sept., 1863, Stephen Dexter Washburn, M. D., b. at Foxcroft, Me., 1822; d. at Seaman's Retreat, Staten Island, 20 Feb., 1866; m. second, in Brooklyn, L. I., 11 Feb., 1873, James Chase Weston, M. D., b. in Bath, Me., 18 Sept., 1818; d. in Bangor, Me., 17 May, 1877; wid. res. with her three daughters at Bangor. They had: i IDA,[10] (Washburn) b. at Seaman's Retreat, 3 Apr., 1865. ii MARY CHASE, (Weston) b. in Bangor, 7 Dec., 1873. iii ISABEL BANCROFT, b. 19 Apr. 1876.

ii Sarah Frances, b. 2 Sept., 1845; unm.; res. Bangor.

467 iii George Henry, Jr., b. 19 Aug., 1847; m. Eliza A. Camp.
468 iv Joseph Crowell, b., 7 May, 1851; m. Ella R. Pinney.
(The above children all born in Perth Amboy.)

388 William Sanford[8] (*Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Perth Amboy, N. J., 1 Dec., 1817; married in Perth Amboy, Sallie Larkin. He died 1855.

Their children were:

i William Paterson,[9] b. in P. A.; d. in Wellsburg, N. Y. 1881.
ii Edward Sanford.
iii Ada, } twins; res. St. Louis, Mo.
iv Ella, }

389 Isaac H.[8] (*Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 June, 1822; married first, about 1843, Caroline Hall; she died 28 June, 1860, aged thirty-six years. He married second, 1862, Gertrude A. Smith. He died 26 Dec., 1863, and was buried at Carbondale, Pa. He was a dentist by occupation.

Their children were:

469 i Lucius H.,[9] b. 29 Mar., 1844; m. Agnes Chase.
ii William.
iii Dan.
iv A Child, died soon.
v Ellen Lucretia, b. 17 Mar., 1852; m. 28 Mar., 1878, Dr. Francis Mason, son of Dr. Pliny H. and Cornelia Catherine (Hall) Hayes, b. in Wyoming, N. Y., 28 Mar., 1853. He is one of the incorporators and members of the Asthmatic Institute, Buffalo N. Y. They had: i PLINY HARROLD,[10] (Hayes) b. 17 Mar., 1879. ii LULU, b. 26 Sept., 1880. iii FRANCIS ANDERSON, b. at Deep Creek Falls. Wash., 17 Oct., 1883. iv ROGER RUSS, b. in Tonawanda, N. Y., 29 Oct., 1887.
vi Julia, b. ab. 1857; m. ab. 1876, Edward Bullock. They had: i LINDA,[10] (Bullock); the mother d. soon after.
vii Homer, } d. 28 Dec., 1863.
} twins, b. 21 May, 1863.
viii Henry, } d. 21 Mar., 1870.

ix Isaac H., Jr., b. ab. 1864; d. in San Francisco, Cal., aged 17 years.

390 Daniel Butler[8] (*Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Elizabethport, N. J., 2 Feb., 1825; married in Honesdale, Pa., 19 Mar., 1846, Mary Jane, daughter of Elias and Mary Jane* (Lewis) Jones, born in Conklin, N. Y., 11 Oct., 1827. He is station agent at Wellsburg, N. Y., L. E. & W. R. R. Co.

Their children were:

i Ella V.,[9] b. in Conklin, N. Y., 22 Aug., 1848; d. 11 Mar., 1852.

ii Lizzie, b. in Windsor, N. Y., 11 Apr., 1851; d. 5 Aug., 1875.

391 Aloney[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wells, Vt., 8 Dec., 1818; married first, in Newport, (now Marine City,) Mich., 20 Aug., 1840, Elizabeth W. McQueen, born in Newport, Mich., 1822; died in Newport, 9 Oct., 1849. He married second, in Newport, 12 Dec., 1850, Jane, daughter of Joseph and Catherine (Fitzpatrick) Luff, born in Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., 3 Nov., 1821. He removed with his father from Vermont to Michigan, when he was seventeen years of age; he was a lumberman; died in East Saginaw, 18 Sept., 1874. Widow resides in East Saginaw.

Their children were:

i Amasa Ardros,[9] b. 11 May, 1842; d. 2 Oct., 1842.

470 ii William A., b. 3 May, 1844; m. Dora Drummond.

iii Mary Elizabeth, b. 7 Feb., 1847; m. Frank W. Gilchrist; res. Alpina, Mich.

(The above are children of the first wife.)

iv Cora Matilda, b. 19 Sept., 1851; m. John Owen; res. Eau Claire, Wis.

v Samuel, b. 16 May, 1853; d. 26 May, 1853.

---

* Daughter of Richard Lewis, from Wales.

vi Aloney Joseph, b. 25 Oct., 1854; d. 18 Sept., 1874.

vii John Horace, b. 8 Feb., 1857.

viii Mark David, b. 25 Nov., 1858; d. 16 Jan., 1861.

ix Ralph E., b. 13 Nov., 1860; is a member of the Rust-Owen Lumber Company, of Eau Claire, where he resides.

392 David Ward[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Vermont, 24 Mar., 1821; married in Marine City, Mich., 3 June, 1850, Elizabeth W., daughter of James J. and Margaret (Crawford) Hagerman, born in Port Hope, Ontario, 25 Mar., 1832; died in Marine City, 7 Dec., 1856. He married second, 30 Nov., 1863, Matilda Luff. Married third, 4 Jan., 1869, Laura Luff. He died in East Saginaw, Mich., 4 Oct., 1880. He was a lumberman.

Their children were:

471 i George,[9] b. 18 Apr., 1851; m. Jessie Edsall.

ii Laura, b. in Marine City, 28 Sept., 1852; d. 8 June, 1853.

iii Florence M., b. in M. C., 18 June, 1854; m. —— Harris. They had: i DAVID RUST,[10] (Harris.) ii ROBERT WARD.

iv John James, b, in M. C., 20 Nov., 1855; has one son, ROBERT R.

(The above are children of first wife.)

v David W., Jr., b. 13 May, 1873.

(The above is child of third wife.)

393 Amasa, Jr.[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wells, Vt., 27 May, 1823; married in Marine City, Mich., — Aug., 1849, Marietta A., daughter of Elijah K. and Sophronia (Meeker) Groute, born in Fairfax, Vt., — June, 1833. He is a manufacturer of lumber and salt; resides at Saginaw, Mich.

Their children were:

472 i Charles Amasa,[9] b. 26 May, 1850; m. Louisa Miller.

473 ii Ezra Gardner, b. — Oct., 1854; m. Kate Babcock.

iii Ida Groute, b. — July, 1869; unm.; is a graduate of Ogontz School, Pennsylvania.

394 Ezra[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wells, Vt., 23 Sept., 1832; married in St. Clair, Mich., 25 Nov., 1856, Emma B., daughter of Henry H. and Lamira Mather, born in Detroit, Mich., 12 Apr., 1839. He was one of the early settlers of Saginaw, and one of the most extensive lumber and salt manufacturers in that state.

Mr. Rust is the very type of manhood, a gentleman of very noble bearing, generous and sympathetic in a high degree. For several years he has been suffering a physical decline and much of his time has been spent in Europe; in London and traveling on the continent. He has taken a lively interest in this work from its inception and has rendered valuable aid in securing transcripts of ancient records in the Heralds College in London and elsewhere. Resides at East Saginaw.

Their children were:

i Laura E.,[9] b. 25 Sept., 1857; d. 14 Aug., 1864.
ii Carrie, d. aged six months.

395 John Frank[8] (*Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 15 June, 1835; married in East Saginaw, Mich., 15 Dec., 1863, Welthena A., daughter of Isaac and Welthena A. (Stevens) Smith, of Knowlesville, N. Y., born there 13 Apr., 1845. He is a lumberman; resides at Cleveland, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Frank P.,[9] b. 1 July, 1865.
ii Laura G., b. 27 Jan., 1870.
iii Charlotte J., b. 28 Apr., 1878.
iv Clara L., b. 25 July, 1879.
v John F., Jr., b. 16 June, 1882.

396 Alonzo E.[8] (*John*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born — July, 1845; married 12 Dec., 1872, Libbie Pierce; she died in Douglass Tp., Iowa, 30 Jan., 1885. He resides at Fredrica, Iowa.

Their children were:

i Illa May,[9] b. — June, 1874.

ii Cyril E., b. in Bremer Co., Ia., — June, 1880.

397 Dr. James[8] (*James*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Westmoreland, Oneida county, N. Y., 10 Nov., 1824; married in Brighton, Ohio, 11 Jan., 1853, Sophia J., daughter of Philip L. and Serena S. Goss, born in Brecksville, Ohio, 17 Jan., 1835.

Dr. James Rust commenced the study of medicine in Wellington, Ohio, in 1850 and attended lectures at the Western Reserve Medical College, in 1852; graduated from Cleveland Homeopathic College in 1864. He was a druggist at Wellington for ten years and had a continual professional practice from the time he graduated in 1864, until his death at his home in Wellington, Ohio, 3 Apr., 1889. He had held the offices of town clerk and treasurer.

Dr. Rust was a self-made man, being thrown upon his own resources at twelve years of age; at this tender age he commenced laying the foundation for the rich legacy of an unstained name which he leaves for his descendants to look back upon.

> "And, when the stream
> Which overflowed the soul was passed away,
> A consciousness remained that it had left,
> Deposited upon the silent shore,
> Of memory, images and precious thoughts
> That shall not die and cannot be destroyed."

He was a good man, a true and consistant doctor, an affectionate and just companion and father. His life had been one of remarkably good health until weakened by exposure resulting in pneumonia about nine years before he died; but an undue exposure resulting in a second attack of pneumonia carried him away in the short space of six days. The widow resides at Wellington.

Their children were:

i Frank,[9] b. 16 July, 1854; d. 23 Mar., 1855.

ii Edwin G., b. 1 Oct., 1857; m. in Cleveland, O., — Oct., 1883, Mary E. Vaupel, b. in York, O., 24 Apr., 1853. He grad. in Feb., 1880, at the Homoepathic Hospital College, Cleveland, Ohio; is an occulist and aurist: res. Wellington, Ohio.

iii Arthur B., b. 19 Feb., 1862. He is clerk in the treasury department of the Big Four Railroad Co., Cleveland, Ohio.

iv George P., b. 21 Jan., 1864; traveling agent for the Northwestern Insurance Company, Cleveland, O.; res. Wellington.

v Carl H., b. 16 June, 1870.

vi James H., b. 31 May, 1875.

398 Lucian[8] (*Stephen*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Otselic, N. Y., 26 Aug., 1820, married first, in Girard, Pa., 13 June, 1849, Sarah, daughter of Gardner and Sarah (Webb) Davis, born in Hartford, Washington county, N. Y., 2 May, 1825; died in Erie, Pa., 15 Dec., 1856. He married second, at Smith's Basin, N. Y., 15 Nov., 1857, Frances Ann, daughter of Ezekiel and Catherine (Holmes) Smith, born in Kingsbury, N. Y.; died in Loudenville, Ohio, 7 May, 1859. He married third, at Marysville, N. Y., Janette A. Whitney, daughter of Isaac and Sally (Haskins) Jackson.

Mr. Rust was clerk in merchandising business from 1840 to 1849; from that time until the civil war he was a member of the firm of Beeker & Rust, general railroad contractors and suffered a great loss by being compelled to leave a heavy contract on account of the war. He then engaged in the oil trade from 1861 to 1866 and again suffered loss. His next venture was in building iron bridges in which he was quite successful until 1873, when the bursting of the Jay Cooke bubble was the cause of a suspension of this business. Mr. Rust then secured a position as clerk in the Treasury department at Washington, D. C., for two years. He resides at Ashland, Ohio.

Their children were:

i A Son,[9] d. in infancy.

ii Helen, b. in Piketon, O., 25 Aug., 1853; d. in Erie, Pa., 18 June, 1857.

iii Frances Helen, b. in Loudenville, Ohio, 16 Feb., 1859; grad. from the New England Conservatory of Music; is teacher of music; unm.; res. with her aunt at Smith's Basin, N. Y.

iv Sarah Janette, b. in Erie, Pa., 27 May, 1862; m. Walter S., son of John C. and Elizabeth (Roberson) Gaines, b. near Danville, O., 30 Apr., 1862; is head clerk for Webb C. Ball, jeweler, Cleveland, O. They had: i JANETTE ELIZABETH,[10] (Gaines) b. in C., 10 May, 1891.

v Lucien, Jr., b. in Franklin, Pa., 29 Aug., 1865. He was principal of the high school and member of board of examiners at Loudenville. He removed to Ashland, Ohio, where he is civil engineer for the city.

399 Morrel[8] (*Stephen*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Annsville, Oneida Co., N. Y., 9 Aug., 1822; married 18 Sept., 1850, Mary M., daughter of Daniel and Phebe Smith, of Vermont, born at Fairview, Erie county, Pa., 7 Aug., 1833; died in Loudenville, Ohio, 10 July, 1871. He died in L., 7 Dec., 1875. He was elected Mayor of Loudenville, 15 Aug., 1871.

Their children were:

i Darius Foster,[9] b. at Beaver Dam, Wis., 15 June, 1851; m. in Lampasas, Tex., 12 May, 1884, Blanche Josephine Perry, of Philadelphia, Pa.; res. Toledo, Ohio. They had: i CHARLES, b. in Colorado City, Tex., 21 Mar., 1885; d. in New Orleans, La., 21 Oct., 1885. ii MINNIE JOSEPHINE, b. in Toledo, 21 Oct., 1886; d. in Philadelphia, 7 July, 1887.

ii A Son, b. and d. in Loudenville, 1854.

iii Sarah Normanda, b. in L., 28 Feb., 1857; res. Mt. Vernon, Ohio.

iv Minnie L., b. 20 Jan., 1859; m. 18 Jan., 1879, Joseph Paul, of Zanesville, Ohio. He is foreman in Taylor's flouring mills in Mt. Vernon. They had: i MARY ELIZABETH,[10] (Paul) b. 8 July, 1879. ii ALBERT LOUIS, b. 4 June, 1881. iii MICHAEL LAWRENCE, b. in Toledo, Ohio, 28 Dec., 1883; d. 14 Aug., 1884.

400 Darius[8] (*Stephen*,[7] *Stephen*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manlius, Oneida county, N. Y., 30 Nov., 1825; married first, Philena, daughter of Daniel C. and Elizabeth Priest, born in Wayne county, O., 17 Sept., 1830; died in Loudenville, O., 5 May, 1863. He married second, 8 Oct., 1863, Elizabeth Quick Priest, sister of his first wife; resides at Loudenville, Ohio.

Their children were:

i Frances Philena,[9] b. in Loudenville, O., 14 Oct., 1860; d. in L., 27 Dec., 1872.

ii Stephen, b. in L., 28 Apr., 1863; d. 15 Dec., 1863.

(The above are children of first wife.)

iii Fayette Lucian, b. in L., 17 July, 1864.

iv Janette A., b. in L., — Jan., 1866.

v Arquette, } twins, b. — July, 1867.
vi Annette, }

401 Solen Ralzeman[8] (*Ralzeman Austin*,[7] *Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married ——; contractor and inventor; resides Pine Meadow, Connecticut.

Their children were:

i Mabel,[9] m. and had at least one child: i NETTIE.[10]

ii Arthur.

iii Josephine.

Although the author has had considerable correspondence with the father it has been impossible to obtain any data except the above which was only incidental and from public records. The same is true of all the descendants of Elisha.[6]

402 Norman Mortimer[8] (*Ralzeman Austin*,[7] *Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married first, in New Hartford, Ct., 18 Feb., 1855, Isabella Friel. He obtained a divorce from this wife and married second, Margaret ——.

Norman Rust was a very bizarre man. He was in the war of 1861–5. After the close of the war he re-

turned to his home in Connecticut but soon left his family to roam. By profession he was a chiropodist. He traveled sometimes as "Dr. Mortimer," and at others as "Lone Jack the Corn Doctor," and again as "The Wandering Doctor." In Texas he wore a three-cornered hat and was traveling as a corn doctor. He traveled through all the states and territories; was in the Modoc war and acted as scout for General Reno. He seemed to be content to lead a nomadic life. He died 19 Dec., 1887.

Their children were:

i Charles,[9] b. in New Hartford, Ct., 8 Sept., 1856.
ii A Daughter, b. 1858.
iii A Son, b. 1 Oct., 1865.
(The above are children of first wife.)
iv Bertha, b. in New Hartford, — Sept., 1875; d. 28 June, 1876.

403 Robert Henry[8] (*Ralzeman Austin*,[7] *Elisha*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married ——. Was formerly a grocer in New Haven, Ct.; resides at Unionville, Ct.

Their children were:

i A Daughter, b. 30 Oct., 1875.
ii A Daughter, b. — June, 1877.
iii Robert, b. 28 May, 1881; d. 1 May, 1883.
iv Frederick, b. 11 Apr., 1883; d. 11 Nov., 1883.
v A Daughter, b. 12 Oct., 1884.

404 Dr. Hiram Herbert[8] (*Hiram*,[7] *Obed*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Huntingdon, P. Q., Canada, 30 Apr., 1837; married at Ellenburg Depot, N. Y., 9 Oct., 1872, Mrs. Estella Christian Sheldon, daughter of Leander and Deborah Dunham and widow of the late Lyman Sheldon,* born in Beekmantown, N. Y., 20 June, 1839.

* When Mr. Lyman Sheldon died he left two children, Ettie D. Sheldon and Fred L. Sheldon. Fred is married and resides in Colorado. The daughter resides with her mother, now Mrs. Rust.

In July, after the outbreak of the civil war Mr. Rust went to the front, but not as an enlisted soldier. He was at the first battle of Bull Run with the 16th N. Y., Inf. Vols.; enlisted in that regiment in August, 1861; made a hard march from near Alexandria to Mannassas in Apr., 1862; on the return was exposed at a bivouac during a severe rain storm from which pneumonia resulted. After lying in hospital at Alexandria until 20 May, 1862, he was honorably discharged from service. Having sufficiently recovered he opened a recruiting office in Boston in 1863.

After the close of the war, Mr. Rust gave his attention to the study of medicine and surgery, which he had commenced prior to the war, and graduated from the Burlington, Vermont Medical College in July, 1875. Has practiced most of the time since. Has written two books, now in MS., first, "A Hand-Book of Medical Jurisprudence," second a novel, "Modelton."

Dr. Hiram H. Rust has held the office of coroner three years, excise commissioner three years, United States census enumerator 1880, president of the Mutual Improvement Society, president, vice-president and secretary of republican political clubs, commander, senior vice-commander and post-surgeon of McGregor Post, No. 463, Department of New York, G. A. R., and vice-president of the Clinton County Veterans Association.

In the fall or winter of 1889 he removed from his old home at Ellenburg Depot, N. Y., to the new state of Washington, settling at Gig Harbor, near Tacoma.

Their children were:

i Eudora Almira,[9] b. 16 Nov., 1873, d. 21 Dec., 1873.
ii Benjamin Stanley, b. 7 Jan., 1876.
iii Marian Estella, } d. 16 Apr., 1878.
iv Lillian May, } twins, b. 9 Jan., 1878. d. 13 Apr., 1878.

405 Elisha Aloney[8] (*Elisha Jordan*,[7] *Obed*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Chateaugay, N. Y., 24 Jan., 1852; married in Ellenburg, N. Y., 6 Sept., 1874, Louisa M., daughter of Philyer

and Miranda (Darby) Lyman, of Chateaugay, born in Alburgh, Vt., 15 May, 1854. He is a physician and surgeon; graduated at Burlington, Vt., 26 June, 1876; resides in Moira, Franklin Co., N. Y.

Their children were:

i Aloney Lyman,[9] b. 15 Sept., 1876.
ii Bertha Emma, b. 26 Dec., 1878.
iii Mabel Miranda, b. 14 Mar., 1882.
iv Jesse Albert, b. 28 Sept., 1886.

406 William Henry[8] (*William*,[7] *Christopher Bill*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Richmond, Geanga, Co., Ohio, 14 Sept., 1837; m. in Bridgewater, 1 Nov., 1881, Mary Mason Munro, daughter of Philander Dean and Georgiana (Barstow) Leonard, of Bridgewater, born in that place, 13 Dec., 1856. He is a manufacturing druggist; resides at New Brunswick, N. J.

Their children were:

i Louisa Barstow,[9] b. in N. B., 18 Dec., 1882.
ii Schuyler Leonard, b. in Bridgewater, 3 Feb., 1884.
iii Helen Munro, b. in N. B., 14 Feb., 1886.

407 Theodore Hathaway[8] (*William*,[7] *Christopher Bill*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in N. Y. 29 Aug., 1844; married in New Bedford, 6 Oct., 1874, Sarah Brown, daughter of William and Laura (Hathaway) Little, of New Bedford; she died in that place 16 Oct., 1886. He died there 14 Dec., 1881; he was a druggist.

Their children were:

i Ethel Hathaway,[9] b. 18 June, 1876.

408 Schuyler Stott[8] (*William*,[7] *Christopher Bill*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 16 May, 1848; married in New Bedford, 11 June, 1885, Harriet Angeline, daughter

of Humphrey and Nabbie (Spooner) Davis, of New Bedford, born there 17 Apr., 1848. He is a druggist; resides in New Brunswick, N. J.

Their children were:

i Schuyler Humphrey,[9] b. 20 July, 1886.

409 Francis Houghton[8] (*William*,[7] *Christopher Bill*,[6] *Stephen*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Brooklyn, N. Y., 26 Aug., 1851; married in New Brunswick, N. J., 28 Apr., 1881, Jennie, daughter of John H. and Mary Jane (O'Brien) Rolfe, of New Brunswick, born there 7 Apr., 1857. He is a druggist; resides at New Brunswick.

Their children were:

i Clarence Aikin,[9] b. 2 Feb., 1882; d. 11 Mar., 1882.

NINTH GENERATION.

---

410 Augustus Herman[9] (*William Pulsifer*,[8] *William*,[7] *Moses*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 5 Oct., 1856; married Julia Smith Peterson; resides at Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Harold Shepherd,[10] b. 10 July, 1882.

ii George Aiken, b. 20 Jan., 1884.

411 Franklin B.[9] (*George Franklin*,[8] *William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 Feb., 1861; married in Manchester, 28 June, 1885(4?) by Rev. D. F. Lamson, Jessie F. Dennis.

Their children were:

i George S.,[10] b. in Manchester, 11 Dec., 1885.

412 Clarence Bronson[9] (*David Lee*,[8] *William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, 6 Nov., 1862; married in Manchester, 1 Sept., 1885, Miss Nellie Buck Fitch. He is a photographer; resides at Stillwater, Minn.

Their children were:

i Jay Bronson,[10] b. 31 Aug., 1886.

ii Edwin Spencer, b. in Hastings, Minn., 15 Dec., 1888.

413 Charles Grant[9] (*Charles Henry*,[8] *William Choate*,[7] *William Choate*,[6] *Moses*,[5] *Samuel*,[4] *Samuel*,[3] *Samuel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at East Cambridge, 8 May, 1861; married at Jersey City, N. J., 13 Feb., 1883, Miss Hattie, daughter of John Rawlings and Myra (Chandler) Abrams, of Brick Meeting House, Cecil Co., Md., born near that place, 13 Feb., 1852; died at Long Island City, N. Y., 13 Sept., 1889. He is assistant superintendent of the United States Express Company; resides at Long Island City, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Charles Frank,[10] b. in Brooklyn, N. Y., 17 Feb., 1884.

ii Mary Haselwood, b. in Long Island City, 22 May, 1887.

iii Hattie Bell, b. in L. I. City, 26 Aug., 1889.

414 William Henry[9] (*Henry Lorenzo*,[8] *Henry Bloomfield*,[7] *Henry*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at South Wolfeboro, N. H., 29 Nov., 1842; married in Tuftonboro, N. H., 1 Jan., 1862, Lucy M., daughter of Eliphalet Bryant and Mary J. Smith of Moultonborough, N. H., born 3 Nov., 1842. He died in Moultonborough, 17 Mar., 1888.

Their children were:

i Mary Ellen,[10] b. 3 Sept., 1863; m. in Moultonborough, 28 May, 1887, James Varney, b. in Rochester, N. H., 12 Dec., 1859; res. Dover, N. H.

ii Lydia Maria, b. at M., 30 Dec., 1864; m. at Gonic N. H., 16 Apr., 1887, Louis Morton Richardson, b. at Rochester, N. H., 18 Apr., 1860. They had: i MARY LUCIA,[11] (Richardson) b. at Gonic, N. H., 13 Jan., 1889.

iii George Doe, b. 9 Sept., 1866.

iv Harry, b. 21 July, 1869.

v Charles Burbank, b. 22 June, 1874; d. 16 Nov., 1880.

vi Alice Florence Gertrude, b. 30 Oct., 1879.

vii Ralph Raymond, b. 17 Apr., 1883; d. 26 Apr., 1883.

415 John Henry[9] (*George*,[8] *Henry*,[7] *Richard*,[6] *Henry*,[5] *Henry*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Wolfeboro, N. H., 10 Nov., 1835; married in Farmington, N. H., 27 Oct., 1859, Phebe A. Webster, born 17 July, 1835. He is a man of considerable local note and highly esteemed in his vicinity; resides at Wolfeboro, N. H.

Their children were:

i Carrie,[10] b. in Wolfeboro, 30 Nov., 1860; m. in Rochester, N. H., 25 Dec., 1882, Henry Wilson Chase, b. in Wolfeboro, 3 July, 1859; d. in W., 20 Apr., 1888. They had: i HARRY C.,[11] (Chase) b. in W., 26 Dec., 1883; d. in W., 3 Nov., 1884.

ii Etta, b. in W., 25 Dec., 1862.

iii George, b. 19 Mar., 1865.

iv Horace, b. 30 Nov., 1867.

416 George A.[9] (*George Ulmer*,[8] *John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 21 Apr., 1841; married Eliza M. Clarey, of Belfast, Me. He enlisted in Company A, 4th Maine; mustered in 15 June, 1861; mustered out 19 July, 1864 and re-enlisted. They removed to Denver, Colo., in 1877.

Their children were:

i A Child,[10] d. in infancy.

ii A Child, d. in infancy.

iii Grace A., b. in Bath, Me., 1871.

417 Francis M.[9] (*Joseph Reed*,[8] *John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Lincolnville, Me., 1828; married first, — Sept., 1850, Phebe A. Brown, of Lincolnville; married second, in Lincolnville, 1 July, 1860, Ellen J., daughter of Dexter and Priscilla (Witherby) Billings, of Northport, Me., born in Northport, 27 Apr., 1837. He is a farmer, blacksmith and singing teacher. Has held the office of selectman at Lincolnville, Me., where he resides.

Their children were:

i Isabel F.,[10] b. 7 Jan., 1852; m. Augustus A. Pendleton, of Boston, a real estate dealer; res. Boston. They had: i CHARLES M.[11] (Pendleton). ii NELLIE J. iii HATTIE O. iv ADRIENNE A.

ii Hattie E., b. 6 Apr., 1856; m. George S. Miller, an engineer in Boston. They had: i GEORGE R.[11] (Miller). ii WILLIMETTA.

(The above are children of first wife.)

iii George D., b. 26 Apr., 1862; d. in Colo., 25 Oct., 1880.

iv Lucius S., b. 27 Oct., 1871.

418 Robert Fletcher[9] (*Francis Anderson*,[8] *John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Palermo, Me., 26 May, 1843; married first, 11 Feb., 1868, Charlotte E. Knowlton, born in Swanville, Me., 27 July, 1850; died 4 June, 1885. He married second, 22 Nov., 1889, Mary Harlow, born in Stansted, P. Q., 27 July, 1859. He served in the civil war from 1861 to 1863 as master's mate of United States gunboat Sumpter, and in the 4th Maine, Company K, from 1863 to 1865; resides at Middleton, Connecticut.

Their children were:

i Carrie B.,[10] b. in Chicago, 30 Nov., 1869.

ii Bessie, b. in Topeka, Kan., 9 Nov., 1871; d. 3 Feb., 1888. She was educated by her aunt, Mrs. Carrie Russell, at St. Joseph's Convent, Bay St. Louis, Miss. She gave evidence of becoming a fine musician but was prevented by a higher power.

iii Sadie A., (Sarah) b. 24 Jan., 1874.

iv Fletcher Ulmer, b. 11 Jan., 1879.

419 Charles Francis[9] (*Francis Anderson*,[8] *John*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in China, Me., 7 Apr., 1848; married 17 Aug., 1878, Cynthia E. Johnson, born 22 Feb., 1854; died 23 June, 1890. He is a farmer; resides at Belfast, Me.

Their children were:

i Frank,[10] b. 17 June, 1879.
ii Ralph Ulmer, b. 16 Apr., 1887.

419a William Jones[9] (*Lot Myrick*,[8] *Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Washington, Me., 14 Mar., 1829; married Orilla Turner; resides at Eureka, Cal.

Their children were:

i William J., Jr.,[10] b. — Nov., 1848; d. in infancy.
ii Nelson J., b. 1850.
iii Ruel, b. 1852.
iv Eulalia Harriet, b. 1859; m. —— Cousens; res. Eureka.
v William.

420 Maj. Nelson Jones[9] (*Lot Myrick*,[8] *Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 14 Mar., 1829; married in Palermo, Me., Lucy Ann, daughter of Abiel W. and Jane (Rust) Erskine, (cousins—see 140, v, viii,) born in Palermo. He is a general trader; resides at Somerville, Me.

Their children were:

i Hortense,[10] b. 10 Jan., 1864; d. 11 Oct., 1866.
ii Nelson Jones, Jr., b. 11 Aug., 1865; unm.
iii Eliza Jane, b. 8 Feb., 1867; unm.; res. Liberty Village, Waldo county, Me.

421 Lot Myrick, Jr.[9] (*Lot Myrick*,[8] *Joseph*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Palermo Center, Me., 21 Mar.,

1833; married at Sacramento City, Cal., 1867, Marcia H., daughter of Warren and Harriet Cooper, of Plymouth, Me.

Their children were:

i Pearl Anna,[10] b. at Calusha, Cal., 28 Oct., 1870; unm.

ii Ruby B., b. at Maxwell, Cal., 12 Dec., 1871; m. 12 Dec., 1888, Cassius Fairchild. They had: i A CHILD, b. 6 July, 1890.

iii Lot West, b. at M., 8 Dec., 1874.

iv Maude, b. at M., — Aug., 1878.

v Mary Marcia, b. at M., 20 Nov., 1880.

422 Eugene[9] (*William Maxwell*,[8] *William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Washington, Me., 17 June, 1851; married in Bangor, Me., 6 Oct., 1874, Nellie A., daughter of Isaac W. and Pamelia A. (Gilman) Case, of Kenduskeag, Me., born there, 7 Sept., 1853. He has held the office of Deputy United States Collector of Customs four years. Is assistant superintendent of the Kansas City stock yards at Kansas City, where he resides.

Their children were:

i Fred W.,[10] b. in Belfast, Me., 26 Mar., 1876.

ii Donald E., b. in B., 8 Oct., 1877.

423 George Herman[9] (*James Alonzo*,[8] *William*,[7] *Joseph*,[6] *Joseph*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Boston, 17 May, 1863; married in Boston, 15 Dec., 1882, Miss Lillie Etta Houghton, (not "Toye" as in first appearance.) He resides in Boston, where he is practicing law. His office is located at No. 1, Beacon street.

Mr. Russ has shown a lively interest in this work and has rendered the author valuable professional assistance in his work on this volume.

Their children were:

i Charles Alonzo,[10] b. in Boston, 2 Apr., 1884.

ii George Herman, Jr., b. in B., 4 Jan., 1890.

424 Sylvester[9] (*Sylvester*,[8] *Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 19 Sept., 1850; married in Manchester, 25 Dec., 1879, Leila L., daughter of Thomas F. and Agnes (Harvey) Young, of Salem, born in Newport, N. S., 1 May, 1862. He is a baker in Gloucester.

Their children were:

i Jessie Maude, b. 25 Jan., 1883.

424a Willie F.[9] (*William Burnham*,[8] *Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 26 Feb., 1864; married first, 30 Apr., 1885, Jennie M. Mills; she died 23 Mar., 1887. He married second 23 Sept., 1888.

Their children were:

i Louisa E.,[10] b. 2 Feb., 1886.

425 Howard Morton[9] (*William Burnham*,[8] *Moses*,[7] *Robert*,[6] *Robert*,[5] *Joseph*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Gloucester, 24 Oct., 1867; married 24 Nov., 1883, Miss Myrtie, daughter of Henry and Eliza Jane (Lucas) Stanwood.

Their children were:

i Ralph Stanwood,[10] b. 2 May, 1885.

ii Harry Gibson, b. 5 July, 1888.

426 Thomas[9] (*William Wallace*,[8] *William Wallace*,[7] *Wallace*,[6] *Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Eldorado county, Cal., 10 Mar., 1862; married in Placerville, Cal., by Rev. C. C. Pierce, Rosie K. Wiebbona. He resides at Sacramento City, California.

Their children were:

i Loretta Ethel,[10] b. in Sacramento City, Cal., 5 Nov., 1889.

ii Harold Clinton, b. 1 July, 1891; d. 3 July, 1891.

427 Edward Augustus[9] (*Augustus*,[8] *William Wallace*,[7] *Wallace*,[6] *Wallis*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Newburyport, 2 May, 1856; married 21 Apr., 1883, Julia F. Kimball, of Salem, born in Mass., 4 July, 1856. He is a barber by occupation and she is a dress and cloak maker. They reside in Oakland, Cal., to which place he went from Salem in August, 1887.

Their children were:

i Charles Edward,[10] b. in Salem, 22 May. 1886.

428 William Alfred[9] (*John Ethan*,[8] *Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Baltimore Tp., Mich., 2 Nov., 1855; married in Bloomington, Ill., 27 Aug., 1877, Miss Ella Tyson, daughter of Joseph and Ruth (Hammond) Burch. He died in Dayton, Ill., 21 Mar., 1881; widow resides at Dayton, Ill.

Their children were:

i A Son,[10] b. in Grand Prairie, Tex., — Nov., 1878; d. unnamed.

ii Eva R., b. in Dayton, Ill., 30 June, 1880.

429 Frank Allen[9] (*Albert Dexter*,[8] *Jacob Towle*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Carleton Tp., about two and a half miles north of Hastings, Barry county, Mich., 24 Jan., 1859; married in Ennis, Ellis county, Texas, 12 Nov., 1882, Miss Willie Belle Elliston. He is a printer and for three years was editor and proprietor of the "Ennis Commercial Recorder." He is a first-class job printer and possesses superior mechanical skill. Was foreman of the job department of the Dallas Lithographing Company's establishment in 1890. He removed to Olympia, Wash., in Sept., 1890 and is now with the state printing office in that city.

Their children were:

i Forest Warner,[10] b. in Ennis, Tex., 31 Aug., 1883.

ii Maggie Shelton, b. in E., 19 Feb., 1885.

iii Winnie Dexter, b. in E., 5 Oct., 1888. She was named Winnie by her grandfather, Albert Dexter Rust, and Dexter for his name. A beautiful silk and crushed plush afghan was given her for her name, which is marked "Winnie, 1888," in one corner.

430 Franklin E.[9] (*Orin B.*,[8] *John*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Danville, Vt., 1 Mar., 1867; married 10 Mar., 1887, Miss Katie, daughter of Thomas and Ellen (Durgin) Downing, born in Concord, N. H., 22 Feb., 1868. He was formerly assistant financier for the Dover Shoe Co.; is now a shoe-cutter; resides at Dover, N. H.

Their children were:

i Bernice Etta,[10] b. at Rochester, N. H., 26 Nov., 1887; d. the following March.

ii Harrie Garfield, b. in R., 14 Jan.. 1889.

iii Florence May, b. in Dover, N. H., 7 Jan., 1891.

431 Charles H.[9] (*Elijah Tracy*,[8] *Reuben*,[7] *John*,[6] *John*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 20 June, 1858; married in Lafayette, Ind., 11 Sept., 1880, Mary Louisa, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Cummins) Hancock, born in Burnettville, White county, Ind., — May, 1856. He is a locomotive engineer on the Union Pacific railroad; resides at Omaha, Nebraska.

Their children were:

i Lora Adelina, b. at Lafayette, Ind., 12 June, 1881.

ii Charles Earl, b. in Bloomington, Ill., 16 Sept., 1883.

iii Edward Freeman, b. at Indianapolis, Ind., 22 Oct., 1884.

432 Valancourt Eugene[9] (*Dennison*,[8] *Dennison*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Ipswich, 31 July, 1859; married 29 May, 1881, Anna, daughter of Edwin and Joan (Haley) Tolman, aged 20; his age 21. He is an operative in Ipswich.

Their children were:

i Charles Linwood,[10] b. 13 Feb., 1882.
ii Valancourt Eugene, Jr., b. 18 Aug., 1883.
iii Harriet Newell, b. 19 May, 1888.

433 Charles Perley[9] (*Benjamin T.*,[8] *Nathaniel*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, N. H., 1 July, 1853; married in Manchester, 17 Mar., 1885, Mary E., daughter of Samuel and Sophia Tierney, born in Dublin, Ireland. He is a stationary engineer; resides in Manchester.

Their children were:

Agnes Theresa, b. in Providence, 23 Oct., 1884; (ad'pt'd.)
i Frank Ellenwood,[10] b. in Manchester, N. H., 19 July, 1886.
ii Georgia May, b. in M., 26 Apr., 1888.
iii Ray Penniman, b. at M., 18 Apr., 1890.

434 Walter Sumner[9] (*Benjamin T.*,[8] *Nathaniel*,[7] *Nathaniel*,[6] *Nathaniel*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *John*,[3] *Nathaniel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Manchester, N. H., 29 Mar., 1859; married in Derry, N. H., 29 May, 1880, Mary E., daughter of Thomas S. and Asenath (Lilly) Moore. He is a pressman on the "Evening Express," Portland, Maine, where he resides.

Their children were:

i Benjamin Walter,[10] b. 4 Feb., 1881.
ii Edwin Thomas, b. 18 Aug., 1885.

435 Nelson[9] (*Hiram*,[8] *Roswell*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Monroe, Wis., 28 Oct., 1841; married in Monroe, 16 Sept., 1863, Julia Ann, daughter of Erastus and Hannah (Travis) Porter, of Boscobel, Wis., born in South Shenango, Penn., 15 July, 1844. He is a farmer and land dealer. Was an only child. He resides at Monroe.

Their children were:

i Ernest E.,[10] b. in Monroe, Wis., 15 Aug., 1865; m. in M., 9 Sept., 1888, Deborah, dau. of Evan and Ann Edwards, b. 28 Feb., 1862. Ernest grad. 22 Feb., 1887, from the Dental Department of the University of Tennessee, at Nashville, with high honors, receiving a gold medal. He is now practicing his profession in Monroe, Wis.

ii Nellie E., b. in M., 28 Sept., 1866.

iii Vinnie A., b. in M., 10 Apr., 1871. She is already quite an artist and gives promise of making an enviable reputation for herself.

iv Marcia May, b. in M., 5 Jan., 1877.

436 Richard Sheldon[9] (*Hopson*,[8] *Roswell*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 27 Apr., 1850; married in Benton Center, N. Y., 20 June, 1874, Mary, daughter of Oliver and Ellen (Thorne) Barnes, born in Benton, Yates county, N. Y., 25 Dec., 1851. He is a farmer and owns and lives on the old homestead in Franklinton, Schoharrie county, New York.

Their children were:

i Hiram,[10] b. 23 Aug., 1876.

ii Leslie, b. 4 Dec., 1886.

437 James U.[9] (*William Bell*,[8] *David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 16 Feb., 1855; married in Nashville, Tenn., 16 Oct., 1884, Emma Jungerman. He is night chief in the Western Union Telegraph Company's office, Nashville, Tenn.

Their children were:

i Litell,[10] b. in Nashville, Tenn., 20 June, 1886.

438 William H.[9] (*George Washington Gale*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New York City, 5 Oct.,

1838; married in Washington, Dutchess county, N. Y., 22 Nov., 1859, Maria, daughter of Wesson and Hannah (Tompkins) Tripp, of Washington, N. Y. He is a carpenter and builder; resides at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Their children were:

474 i George Edwin,[10] b. 27 May, 1861; m. Willetta E. Gonong.

ii Albert Cornelius, b. in Washington, N. Y., 21 Aug., 1863; m. 15 Apr., 1884, Carrie Eighmie; no children; res. Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

439 Cornelius Revere[9] (*George Washington Gale*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New York City, 29 Oct., 1840; married in Washington, N. Y., 18 Oct., 1865, Rhoda Ann, daughter of Isaac W. and Catherine (Van Wagner) Haines, born in Washington, 20 Aug., 1840. He is a farmer; resides at Washington.

Their children were:

i Mary Annie,[10] b. 11 Oct., 1866.

ii Rhoda Belle, b. 12 June, 1868.

iii Ella Catherine, b. 19 Aug., 1869.

440 James Warren[9] (*George Washington Gale*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in New York City, 5 Dec., 1842; married in Stanfordville, N. Y., 22 Nov., 1865, Sarah Jane, daughter of George W. and Abigail Cookinham, born in Clinton, N. Y., 6 June, 1848. He is a bookkeeper and bank clerk in the Farmers' and Merchants' National Bank, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where he resides.

Their children were:

i Effie L.,[10] b. in Tarrytown, N. Y., 6 Mar., 1867.

ii Milton, b. 31 Aug., 1870; d. 28 Feb., 1871.

441 Charles Edwin[9] (*James*,[8] *David*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Davidson county, Tenn., 6 Mar., 1859; married

first, Katie Warde, 2 Jan., 1884. She died 14 Dec., 1887. He married second, 17 Nov., 1888, Regina Martin. He is a letter carrier in the city of Nashville, Tenn.

Their children were:

i Katie Pearle,[10] b. in Nashville, 6 Dec., 1884.

442 Frederick[9] (*Frederick W.*,[8] *Julius*,[7] *Abel*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Scriba, Oswego Co., N. Y., 5 Sept., 1855; married in Scriba, 26 Jan., 1879, Ella Halliday, born 6 July, 1861; resides at North Scriba, N. Y.

Their children were:

i Lydia V.,[10] b. 21 May, 1885.

443 Theron[9] (*Thomas B.*,[8] *Amasa*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in South Richford, Vt., 22 Mar., 1844; married in North Troy, Vt., 5 Sept., 1869, Julia, daughter of Shepard and Lorena (Heath) Randall, born in the state of New York, 15 Sept., 1837. He is a farmer; resides at Mansonville, P. Q.

Their children were:

i Ada,[10] b. in Sutton, P. Q., 4 May, 1870.

444 Justin E.[9] (*George C.*,[8] *Phineas*,[7] *Phineas*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hartford, Vt., 30 Jan., 1857; married in Morrisville, Vt., 3 Oct., 1883, Helen M. Peck. He is a farmer; resides at Stowe, Vt.

Their children were:

i Mabel G.,[10] b. 19 Sept., 1884.

445 Isaac Jones[9] (*Alvah*,[8] *John Fitch*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Stockbridge, Vt., 21 Feb., 1829; married in Pittsfield, Vt., 2 May, 1852, Laura M., daughter of

Irad and Sally (Lyon) Taggart, of Stockbridge, born in Bethel, Vt., 1 Nov., 1829. He was for fourteen years engaged in trade in Gaysville, Vt., and for several years kept a boot and shoe store and drug store in Amherst, N. H. He now resides at Mount Vernon, N. H., where he is engaged in the real estate business and farming. He has been town clerk and treasurer of Stockbridge, Vermont.

Their children were:

i Winnie,[10] b. 21 Oct., 1865; unm.; res. with her parents.

446 Dr. Alvah Augustus[9] (*Alvah*,[8] *John Fitch*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Barnard, Vt., 12 Nov., 1835; married in Berlin, Vt., 13 June, 1860, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, and Adelia (Walbridge) Ward, of Montpelier, Vt., born there, 12 Nov., 1837. He studied dentistry with Dr. O. P. Ferbush, of Montpelier, and is now located and enjoys a fine practice at Lawrence. Kan.

Their children were:

i William Ward,[10] b. in Berlin, Vt., 12 May, 1862.

ii Gertrude Elizabeth, b. in Manchester, N. H., 29 Jan., 1866; m. 4 Feb., 1884, Nathan A. Swickard, of Colony, Anderson Co., Kan.; she d. at Equity, Kan., 15 Dec., 1884. They had: i GERTRUDE ELIZABETH,[11] (Swickard) b. 7 Dec., 1884. The child, Gertrude E. Swickard, was adopted, 3 July, 1885, by her grandfather, Dr. Alvah A. Russ, and she takes the name of Russ.

447 Edwin Wallace[9] (*William Wallace*,[8] *Elisha*,[7] *Oliver*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Woodstock, Vt., 10 Oct., 1858; married at Titusville, Pa., 11 Dec., 1879, Mary Sophronia Allen, born at Wellsborough, Pa., 7 July, 1860. He is assistant postmaster at Titusville, Pa.

Their children were:

i Wallace Allen,[10] b. at Bradford, Pa., 25 Jan., 1882.

ii Donald Edwin, b. at B., 1 Nov., 1883.

iii Roger Irving, b. at Titusville, 21 June, 1886; d. at East Smithfield, Pa., 26 Aug., 1887.

iv Allen Parker, b. at T., 22 Jan., 1888.

448 George Washington[9] (*Elam*,[8] *Theron*,[7] *Niel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Waddington, N. Y., 22 Feb., 1838; married in Baraboo, Sauk county, Wis., 23 Mar., 1865; Miss Carrie Ophelia, daughter of James Alexander and Susan (Vreeland) Maxwell, born at Big Foot Prairie, Wadsworth county, Wis., 24 Feb., 1843. He died 21 Aug., 1888. The widow resides at Boulder, Colorado.

During his boyhood George W. Rust acquired a knowledge of the printer's art in the offices owned by his father, and in these and common district schools, which never rose to the dignity of passing pupils clear through the arithmetic or grammar, he acquired his education. In the fall of 1856 his father associated him with himself in the publication of a newspaper at Decatur, Ill., and almost immediately turned over to him the entire management. His father died in the spring of 1857, leaving him at nineteen with this business and a mother and four brothers and sisters on his hands. The printing material proved not to have been paid for and had to be given up, and with barely money enough to reach Omaha, Nebraska, he removed to that place, working as a printer and doing editorial work when opportunity offered. At the outbreak of the war he was the editor but not proprietor of the first daily newspaper ever regularly published in the state of Nebraska. Seeking a better field, he removed to Chicago in 1862, and secured a connection with the Chicago "Times," and was assigned to duty as police-court reporter. Shortly afterward a railroad department was organized on the paper and he was placed in charge and made it quite a feature of the great daily. He was from time to time promoted by regular gradation to the positions of law editor and army correspondent, then a general outside editorial writer, in which position all sorts of special work was assigned him.

Later on he was promoted to financial and commercial editor, the most responsible position on the staff of a great metropolitan newspaper. He thus made the round from the bottom to the top of the ladder. While in this position his attention was attracted to the loose method in which the grain trade was conducted, and he drew the "Eastman warehouse law," and by dint of persistent advocacy in the "Times" and equally persistent personal solicitation among members of the legislature, he procured its passage. After eight years' service on the "Times," he resigned in 1870, and started a Sunday paper on his own account. But the time had not yet arrived in that city for an independent publication of this character, and after a brief career it was abandoned. Then he founded the "National Live Stock Journal," which marked the beginning of successful live-stock journalism in the United States. He gave close attention to every business detail and made such close study of matters within the scope of the paper as to himself become an authority on pedigrees and many other matters connected with the breeding and management of improved stock, and in a few years the paper became the recognized authority on such matters in the United States, and was productive of a handsome income. About the time the publication of the "Journal" was undertaken, Mr. Rust invented a system of moveable stereotype blocks to be used by newspapers in place of the "patent insides," and at the time of the great fire had fitted up a printing office and stereotype foundry to engage in their manufacture; the fire, however, so crippled his resources that this purpose could not be carried out. The idea was taken up by others and is the basis upon which several large business establishments have been built. Owing to Mr. Rust's declining health the "Journal" was sold out in 1876, and he removed to Boulder, Colorado. Here he gave his attention to the concentration and reduction of the precious ores and incidentally to mining, mineralogy, metallurgy etc., but it did not pay and being offered a position on the staff as mining editor by the "New York Daily Graphic," and being assured that most of his work could be done in Colorado, he resolved to return to journalism.

He made the "Graphic" the best daily mining paper in New York, and his descriptions of mines and processes were regarded by mining men as among the most accurate and interesting which appeared in the American press. This position he surrendered on account of inability to longer travel to the mining camps and make personal inspection of the mines. He settled down on a small farm adjoining the city of Boulder and gave himself up to the study of horticulture in connection with which he soon became widely known. But he soon returned to journalism: this time on the editorial staff of the "Breeder's Gazette," of Chicago. He was engaged by the United States Department of Agriculture to examine certain questions connected with the live stock interests, requiring special knowledge and skill. He never displayed much desire for political preferment, though an active party worker, but served as trustee of the Colorado Agricultural College and in 1884 was the candidate of his party on the state ticket for regent of the Colorado State University.

For several years before his death he had been driven from one vocation to another and from one locality to another by constant decline of health until his useful life was ended. The following is an extract from a notice of his death in the "Rocky Mountain News," Denver, Colorado:

"On the twenty-first day of last month there passed away one who has left his impression firmly stamped in the world of live stock literature. The name of George W. Rust is familiar to all breeders of fine live stock as one of the best writers in that line of work. In 1862 he was admitted to the bar but never practiced. * * * During the past year he has been doing a considerable amount of valuable work for the bureau of animal industry at Washington. He was courageous and aggressive almost to a fault, yet his heart was as tender and sympathetic as a woman's. Scrupulously honest and honorable to the last degree, his mental and moral natures were such that it was absolutely impossible for him to do anything his conscience did not approve. His was a noble career."

Their children were:

i Nellie,[10] } twins, b. in Chicago, 31 Jan., 1868.
ii Malvin Maxwell, }

iii Mary, b. in C., 12 Sept., 1870; d. in Boulder, Colo., 16 Apr., 1877.

iv Carrie, b. at Evanston, Ill., 27 Apr., 1873.

449 Stephen Thomas[9] (*Niel*,[8] *Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 16 Sept., 1845; married 11 Dec., 1863, Mary F. Luce.

Stephen T. Russ went into the war of the rebellion and lost his life there with his brother, Josiah H. (See 338, ii.)

Their children were:

i Alice,[10] b. — Sept., 1864; m. Asa Haws; res. Manchester, N. H.

450 Hiram E.[9] (*Niel*,[8] *Thomas*,[7] *Jeremiah*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 31 Mar., 1858; married 13 Jan., 1885, Lena Moxley.

Their children were:

i Clayton,[10] b. — May, 1886.

451 Alonzo B.[9] (*Chauncey J.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Hartford, Vt., 8 Sept., 1832; married at Woodbury, Vt., 8 Apr., 1855, by Rev. Ira McLoud, Jane Cory, born 10 Mar., 1835. Occupation sawyer resides at East Granville, Vt.

Their children were:

475 i James,[10] b. 13 Sept., 1857; m. Nellie Needham,

476 ii Henry, b. 21 Nov., 1859; m. Julia Moratti.

iii Carrie, b. at Roxbury, Vt., 4 July, 1862; m. at R., 20 Nov., 1878, by Jothrum Ellis, Herbert Marshall. He

is a lumberman; res. E. Granville, Vt. They had: i BERTIE,[11] (Marshall) b. at R., 1 Mar., 1880. ii LUCY, b. at R., 8 June, 1884.

iv Susan, b. at Worcester, Vt., 13 Oct., 1865; m. at E. Granville, 17 June, 1882, by Lucius Webb, Franklin Carpenter. He is a sawyer; res. E. Granville.

v Andrew J., b. at W., 13 May. 1870; res. with parents.

vi Fred, b. at Middlesex, Vt., 12 Aug., 1873; res. with his parents.

452 Charles C.[9] (*Chauncey J.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Dorchester, N. H., 16 Feb., 1843; married 12 July, 1863, Sabrina Ainsworth, of Calais, Vt., born 12 Dec., 1838. He is a farmer at North Calais.

Their children were:

i Edward G.,[10] b. at Calais, Vt., 4 Nov., 1868. He is a farmer; unm.; res. with parents.

453 Frank P.[9] (*Stephen I.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 10 Aug., 1852; married first, 1 Jan., 1877, Carrie C. Huntoon, born 8 Oct., 1857; died 4 Oct., 1884. He married second, 9 Dec., 1885, Mrs. Alice Porter, born 9 Apr., 1850.

Their children were:

i Gertrude Carrie,[10] b. 21 Feb., 1880.
(The above is child of first wife.)

ii Marian Louisa, b. 9 Dec., 1887.

454 Eddie J.[9] (*Stephen I.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 4 Mar., 1863; married 23 Aug., 1882, Martha M., daughter of Leonard and Ellen C. (Durgin) Williams, (see 326, iv,) born 20 Aug., 1864. He was a brakeman on the Connecticut River railroad when an accident occurred at Greenfield, causing his death; he

slipped and fell under the cars while in motion. He died 28 Nov., 1887. The widow married again.

Their children were:

i Grace,[10] b. 10 May, 1883.

455 Eugene Ells[9] (*Quartus E.*,[8] *Quartus*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) married — Oct., 1872, Emma Green.

Their children were:

i Florence,[10] b. 4 July, 1876.

ii Grace, b. — Mar., 1879.

456 Theron Stanton[9] (*John Warren*,[8] *Quartus*,[7] *Justen*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 28 Aug., 1854; married at Ellicottville, N. Y., 1 Sept., 1872, Ida Randall.

Their children were:

i Willie Leonard,[10] b. 23 Sept., 1873.

ii Manly Edson, b. 19 Aug., 1879.

457 Raburn Stedman[9] (*Albert Clapp*,[8] *David Clapp*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at East Townsend, Ohio, 27 Feb., 1862; married 5 June, 1881, Ella, daughter of George P. Hetherington, of Modena, Mo.

Their children were:

i Arthur Garfield,[10] b. at Princeton, Mo., 13 Mar., 1882.

ii Ernest Claude, b. at P., 18 Dec., 1883.

iii Clayton Carl, b. in Buffalo Precinct, Brown Co., Neb., 2 May, 1886.

iv Ermina Helen, b. at Long Pine, Brown Co., Neb., 17 Feb., 1888.

v Nellie F., b. in Johnson Co., Mo., 8 May, 1890.

458 Albert Carl[9] (*Albert Clapp*,[8] *David Clapp*,[7] *Justin*,[6] *Gersham*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Princeton, Mo., 27 June, 1866;

married 25 Dec., 1888, Addie Belle, daughter of David and Eliza Davis, born in Mercer county, Mo.; resides at Princeton, Mo.

Their children were:

i Jesse Francis,[10] b. in Princeton, Mo., 23 Oct., 1889.
ii Nona Ermina, b. 18 May, 1891.

459 Dennis M.[9] (*John V.*,[8] *Dennis*,[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 6 Oct., 1840; married in Holden, Mo., 3 Dec., 1871, Alice E. Elliston. He enlisted in the 9th Reg., Co. G, Ind. Vol. Inf., in July or August, 1861; was discharged 12 Mar., 1862, on account of disability.

Their children were:

i William B.,[10] b. near Holden, Mo., 14 Aug., 1873.
ii Jennie C., b. near H., 26 Feb., 1875.
iii Mabel R., b. at H., 23 June, 1887.
iv Floyd, } twins, b. in Holden, 21 Mar., 1891.
v Lois, }

460 William C.[9] (*John V.*,[8] *Dennis*,[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 9 Apr., 1842; married 18 Apr., 1866, Virginia M. Jack, who died 23 June, 1881.

Their children were:

i Amanda,[10] b. 10 May, 1876.

461 Charles Q.[9] (*John V.*,[8] *Dennis*,[7] *Ebenezer Kingsley*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 5 Sept., 1854; married 12 Oct., 1880, Lovisa Humphries; resides on a farm with his father at Donaldson, Ind.

Their children were:

i John Vernon,[10] b. 23 Aug., 1881.
ii Florence, b. 9 Oct., 1883.

462 Charles A.[9] (*William W.*,[8] *Dennis*,[7] *Ebenezer K.*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 13 June, 1862; married 4 Nov., 1885, Abbie Gotto.

Their children were:

i Roy A.,[10] b. 11 Feb., 1887.

463 Frank Nelson[9] (*Horatio Nelson*,[8] *Nelson*,[7] *John*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at South Deerfield, 30 Apr., 1855; married at Princeton, N. J., 17 Nov., 1880, Clarissa Butler Blaney. Resides at South Pasadena, California.

Their children were:

i Edward Butler,[10] b. in South Pasadena, Cal., 8 May, 1883.

ii Josephine Blaney, b. 19 May, 1890.

464 Edward Humphrey[9] (*Horatio Nelson*,[8] *Nelson*,[7] *John*,[6] *Lemuel*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Springfield, 24 Dec., 1863; married 20 Oct., 1886, Margaret Ann Cox.

Their children were:

i Elizabeth Margaret,[10] b. 12 Jan., 1890.

465 Henry M.[9] (*Asahel*,[8] *Asahel*,[7] *Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Antrim, Mich., 27 Nov., 1854; married 1 Oct., 1885, Veany Cary. He is a cooper by occupation; resides at Lakeview, Mich.

Their children were:

i Freddie Jay,[10] b. 8 Dec., 1887.

466 George A.[9] (*Asahel*,[8] *Asahel*,[7] *Asahel*,[6] *Elijah*,[5] *Israel*,[4] *Israel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Saginaw, Mich., 31 Oct., 1867; married in Lakeview, Mich., 27 Mar., 1886, Anna, daughter of Oscar Delos and Helen

Elizabeth (Coon) Leach, of Lakeview, born in that place, 14 July, 1870. He is a shingle weaver; resides at Lakeview, Mich.

Their children were:

i Delia May,[10] b. in Lakeview, Mich., 13 Feb., 1887.

ii Mary C., b. in L., 21 Mar., 1889.

467 George Henry[9] (*George Henry*,[8] *Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Perth Amboy, N. J., 19 Aug., 1847; married in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1 Oct., 1875, Eliza Armstong Camp, born in New York City, 1 Oct., 1850. Mr. Geo. H. Russ enlisted in the 28th Reg., N. J. Vols. in 1862 and served with the regiment until it was mustered out. He participated in the battles of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville and others. He is now manager of the Scranton Packing Co., Scranton, Pa., where he resides.

Their children were:

i George Henry, Jr.,[10] b. at Brooklyn, N. Y., 13 July, 1880.

ii Anna, b. at B., 13 Nov., 1881.

iii Gertrude, b. in Scranton, Penn., 24 Jan., 1889.

468 Joseph Crowell[9] (*George Henry*,[8] *Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) born at Perth Amboy, N. J., 7 May, 1851; married Ella Reed, daughter of Rev. J. B. and Ellen A. (Seward) Pinney,* born in New York City, 10 July, 1852. He is division superintendent of the Chicago division of the I. C. R. R.; resides at Chicago.

Their children were:

i Joseph Crowell, Jr.,[10] b. in Centralia, Ill., 13 Dec., 1872.

ii Helen Amelia, b. in Nebraska, 31 Oct., 1874.

iii George Henry, b. in Centralia, 6 Feb., 1876; d. in C., 31 Aug., 1876.

---

*Rev. J. B. Pinney was born in Baltimore, Md., 25 Dec., 1806; died in Montague, Fla., 25 Dec., 1882. His wife, Ellen A. (Seward) Pinney, was born in Savanah, Ga., 13 Mar., 1815; died in Montague; Fla., 15 Dec., 1889.

iv Sarah Agnes, b. in C., 18 Oct., 1877.
v Mary Alice, b. in C., 9 Nov., 1879.
vi Fannie Martha, b. in Chicago, Ill., 24 June, 1882.

469 Dr. Lucius H.[9] (*Isaac H.*,[8] *Solomon*,[7] *Amos*,[6] *Elisha*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Jonathan*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born 29 Mar., 1844; married 17 Feb., 1868, Agnes Chase, of Benton, Penn. He served in the 83d Pa. Vols. at Rappahannock Station and Bristol Station and on the Mine Run reconnoissance was transferred to the U. S. Navy and served as quarter gunner of the gun boat Norwich, till the close of the war. Resides at Jersey City, New Jersey.

Their children were:

i Carrie Lucinda,[10] b. 15 June, 1869; m. 12 July, 1888, Frederick, son of Frederick and Sarah (Tennyson) Stoltz, b. at Jersey City, N. J., 25 Aug., 1862. They had one child.
ii Nellie L., b. 7 Aug., 1870.
iii Juanita, (called Nita,) b. 10 Nov., 1877.
iv John L., b. 7 July, 1880.

470 William A.[9] (*Aloney*,[8] *Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Zebulon*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born at Newport, Mich., 3 May, 1844; married at Appleton, Wis., Dora, daughter of Frank and —— (Downer) Drummond, of Oshkosh, Wis. He went to Eau Claire, Wis., in Sept., 1871. He has been State Senator; is a banker and lumberman, also mayor of the city of Eau Claire, where he resides.

Their children were:

i Frank Lee, b. — May, 1873.
ii Paul Drummond, b. — May, 1875.
iii Ervy William, b. — May, 1878; d. — Dec., 1885.
iv Louise, b. — Feb., 1880.
v Ezra, b. — Mar., 1881; d. — Dec., 1885.
v Charles Chapman, b. — Apr., 1885; d. — Dec., 1885.

These three deaths, by dyphtheria, all occurred in one week.

471 George[9] (*David*[6] *Ward*,[8] *Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*, *Zebulon*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Marine City, Mich., 18 Apr., 1851; married 8 Nov., 1877, Jessie, daughter of Thomas and Anna (Jones) Edsall, born in Maysville, Ky., 20 June, 1857. He graduated from the University of Michigan, 1873. Removed to Denver for his health in 1881, which he regained. His business is buying and selling real estate and mining property. Resides at Denver, Col.

Their children were:

i Thomas Edsall,[10] b. 10 Aug., 1878.
ii Florence Quereau, b. 16 May, 1890.

472 Charles Amasa[9] (*Amasa Jr.*,[8] *Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Zebulon*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Marine City, Mich., 26 May, 1850; married in Saginaw, Mich., — Oct., 1874, Louisa Miller.

Their children were:

i Amasa Miller, b. in Saginaw, Mich., — Dec., 1879.
ii Elizabeth Granger, b. in S., — July, 1881.

473 Ezra Gardner[9] (*Amasa Jr.*,[8] *Amasa*,[7] *Aloney*,[6] *Zebulon*,[5] *Daniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Marine City, Mich., — Oct., 1854; married in Saginaw, Mich., — Aug., 1878, Kate Babcock.

Their children were:

i Marietta,[10] b. — May, 1880.
ii Ezra, b. — Apr., 1886; d. 19 May, 1891.
iii Katherine, b. — Feb., 1888.

TENTH GENERATION.

---

474 George Edwin[10] (*William H.*,[9] *George Washington*,[8] *Daniel*,[7] *Levi*,[6] *Simeon*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Hibernia, N. Y., 27 May, 1861; married in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 30 Dec.,

1883, Willetta E., daughter of William and Josephine (Defries) Gonong, of Poughkeepsie, born in New York, 1859. He is a bookkeeper in the New Paltz Bank, New Paltz, New York.

Their children were:

i Bessie,[11] b. 20 Dec., 1884.

475 James[10] (*Alonzo B.*,[9] *Chauncey J.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Worcester, Vt., 13 Sept., 1857; married in Roxbury, Vt., by Rev. Mr. Howard, 30 May, 1885, Nellie Needham; resides at East Granville, Vt.; is an engineer.

Their children were:

i Hattie,[11] b. in Roxbury, Vt., 22 Feb., 1886.

ii Murray.

476 Henry[10] (*Alonzo B.*,[9] *Chauncey J.*,[8] *Jeremiah*,[7] *Lemuel*,[6] *Matthias*,[5] *Nathaniel*,[4] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Israel*,[2] *Henry*[1]) was born in Worcester, Vt., 21 Nov., 1859; married in Bristol, Vt., 27 Oct., 1881, by Rev. S. A. Parker, Julia Moratti. He is a farmer; resides at East Granville, Vt.

Their children were:

i Julia,[11] b. in Warren, Vt., 29 Oct., 1882.

ii Mamie, b. in W., 7 Aug., 1885.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

The following embraces all records and corrections received up to Sept. 1, 1891.

3.

viii iv Mary married Nathan Foster, of Ipswich. v, 4 John Hart died 27 Apr., (not May,) 1836.

6.

x i, 6 Enoch Foster married Susan Putnam.

16.

AN ANCIENT WARRANT.

Deacon D. F. Secomb, Librarian of the Fowler Library, of Concord, N. H., has found among some old documents recently purchased, an old warrant that intimates that the high officials in that state—subjects of King George II.—were not as highly respected as might have been over 150 years ago. The instrument is here reproduced from the Boston *Globe* of June 7, 1891:

Pro. of N. Hamp. L. S.

To the sheriff of the sd Province, His Undrsher or Deputy, greeting:

Infermation being given to His Hon'r the Lt. Govr. and the Honble board, that Benj'n Rust, of Portsm°, in ye Province aforesi^d, Innholder, did on or abt ye 16th instant, Jany, at ye house of Thomas Harvey in Portsm°, and at sundry other times and Places in a most scandalous, vile and malicious manner, misu^e ye name and character of the s^d Lt. Gov. and Council as such by publickly declaring them to be *cursed dam'd rogues, & that they* had not done him, ye s^d Rust, justice—that they had no power—that they were *no more a court than ye Devil*—that he would pull them down—that he would head a compy to tare them to pieces—*dam^d their legislative* power—and s^d *they would go to hell*—and all this with a mixture of the *most impious & profane language, &c.*

There are, therefore, in his majtes name, pursuant to an order of his Honor the Lt. Govr. and council, to require you forthwith to apprehend ye body of ye s^d Benj'n Rust if he may be found within ye Precinct, and him bring before the Hon'ble the Council board to be examin^d in the

Premises and dealt with according to his deserts, for which this shall be your warrant. And make return of your doings herein, together with this warrant. Dated at ye Council Chamber in Portsm^o, the 26th of Janry, annoq Regni Regis Georgii Secundi primo.

R. WALDRON, Cler. Con.

24.

iii Elisha, bap. in Southington, (not Southampton) Ct.

25.

iii Polly,[6] (Mary) b. in Gloucester. iii Jonathan Pulsifer[7] m. Nancy Pottle, of Minot, Me. iii, 1 John R. Pulsifer,[8] m. 14 Mar., 1853, Martha V., dau. of Maj.-Gen. Alvin Bolster, a member of the Governor's Council. iv Mary S. Dunn,[7] b. 30 (not 3) May, 1801. iv, 1 Helen A. Woodbury,[8] of Minot, Me.; Josiah D. was nine years clerk of the court of Androscoggin Co., Me. iv, 1, (1) Abbie H.[9] was official court stenographer in Maine. iv, 1, (2) Pitman[9] m. 16 June, 1874. iv, 1, (2), (*b*) Edith,[10] b. 28 (not 25) May, 1877. iv, 1, (4) Cornelia,[9] (not Caroline.) iv, 2 Nathan G. H.[8] m. Ann C. Moor, (not Moore,) b. in W., 16 Feb., 1835. iv, 2, (4) Dr. Ralph Howard.[9] iv, 5 Caroline P.[8] b. in Eden, Me.; m. Benj. F., son of Enoch and Lydia (Percival) Crocker, of W. Barnstable, Mass. iv, 5, (4) Benton P.[9] received degree of M. D. at Bellevue Med. Coll., 1891. iv, 7, (2) James A.[9] grad. in National Law School, Washington, D. C., June, 1891. iv, 7, (3) Tappan C.,[9] grad. at Lewiston, Me., in the Latin school, 1891; enters Bate's Coll., Lewiston, class 1895. iv, 7, (6) Chase[9] enters Bate's Coll., Lewiston, class 1895. iv, 9, (1) A Son,[9] b. and d. 4 June, 1863. iv, 9, (2) Jacob R.[9] m. Emma Louise. iv, 9, (2), (*b*) Grace Fuller.[10] iv, 9, (3), (*a*) Francena,[10] (not Francenia.) iv, 11 Ella D.,[8] m. Frederick, s. of Prince and Mary (Grey) Matthews, of Yarmouth; m. second, Joseph, son of Henry and Abigail Russell (Crocker) Bassett, of Y. iv, 12 Thomas H. B.[8] m. Annie, daughter of Benj. and Clara Crosby (Matthews) Gorham, of Y. iv, 12, (2) Mary Anna,[9] (not Jane.) iv, 13 Georgia R.,[8] m. Dr. Charles Byron, son of Dr. Byron and Almira (Adams) Porter, of Newport, Maine.

27.

ii Ruth, b. 5 Nov., 1786.

29.

iv i[7] "By an act of the General Court of Massachusetts, 22 June, 1803, Enoch Rust Ridgway, of Boston, shall be allowed to take the name of Enoch Henry Rust.". ii Dr. Wm.[7] Ingalls had two ch. by second w., Alice. ii, 1, (5) Lucy Stedman[9] m. John H. Stickney. They had: (*a*) Edith Teresa.[10] ii 2 William[7] Ingalls, (not Wm. W.)

31.

vii v, 2 Martha[8] (Orne,) (for Martha.)
viii xiv Wm. R.[7] Horne m. Mary J. Bailey.

39.

iv x, 1, (1) Ellen L.[9] m. — Mar., 1890, Albert S. Thompson, of Lowell. He is distributing agent for the Hamilton M'f'g. Co., in L. They had: (*a*) A Son,[10] b. 11 Feb., 1891.

41.

Married second, Mary, daughter of Richard Sutton.

43.

vii i Joseph[7] Moxley b. — Jan., 1789, (not 1799.)

45.

i Hannah, born 20 Nov., 1762.
ii Sarah, born 13 Feb., 1764.
iii Margaret, born 25 Oct., 1766.
v Nathaniel, born 3 July, 1773.
viii Prudence, born 30 Sept., 1783; d. 31 Dec., 1789.

49.

NOTE:—Thomas Stanton, emigrant from England, 2 Jan., 1635, (not 1634.)

50.

vi i, 1 Samuel N.,[8] m. Olivia (not Olisia) P. Wells. ii, 3 Amos[8] m. Clarissa Stevenson, (not Stevens.)

51.

Rachel Babcock, b. 23 (not 28) Feb.

53.

vii i, 1 William,[8] (not Severy William.)

54.

Elisha d. about 1780, when his son, Aloney, was about 14 years old.

60.

ii ii Daniel P.[8] Clough d. 7 June, 1891.
v iv Ira F.,[8] d. 16 July, 1865, (not 1864.)

61.

iii Henry H. Tibbits, d. 2 July, 1890.

65.

iii ii Henry R.[8] d. and his wid. m. again. ii, 2 Geo. H.[9] d. unm. iii, 1 Susan A.[9] was dau. of first wife; m. Darius Ham. iii, 3 Ellen A.,[9] m. Fred J. Chase. iii, 5 Eva,[9] m. Herbert H. Russell, Waverly, Mass.; d. 17 July, 1890. They had two sons.

67.

v Shadrach died 7 (not 2) Feb., 1797.

68.

vii iii Mary E.,[8] m. Mr. Haskell, (not Haskall); she resides with her son, Capt. Harry Haskell.

72.

i ii Moses R.,[8] d. 3 Jan., 1891. iv, 2, (2) Bernice May,[10] b. 15 Apr., 1891.

iii i Siloma,[8] d. 29 Aug., 1890. Her son, Geo. A. Brown, d. Nov., 1890.

74.

ii vii Lydia J. C.[8] Severance had: 1 Mary L.,[9] (Severance) m. and her husband is dead; she res. Lawrence, Mass. 2 Henry.

76.

v The husband of Lydia A. d. 15 (not 12) Oct., 1853. ii, 1 Iola B.[9] had: (1) Frederick Henry,[10] (Knapp) b. 1888.

78.

iv ii Otis N.[8] Jones, is now a retired merchant.

79.

Dr. Wallace Rust, m. Rebecca Cutter (not Cutler.)

ii i Joseph Rust[8] (for Joseph) (Stacey) d. in Elliot, Me., 10 July, 1888; wid. res. Elliot.

80.

Eliza Hyde, wife of Wallace[6] Rust, was b. 9 June, 1798. The words "until his death," at the end of the paragraph commencing "For several years," etc., should be eliminated.

NOTE:—Job,[2] second line, was probably brother of Jonathan, who was born 1626, and who is said to have been grandfather of Jonathan,[3] but whose father *may not* have been Job.

NOTE:—For the Angier line the following should be substituted:

Mary,[5] Rev. John,[4] (and Martha[4] Bourne,) Samuel,[3] (and Hannah Oakes,) Edmund,[2] (and Ruth Ames,) John[1] Angier of Dedham, Eng. Edmund[2] was the emigrant to America; was made freeman, 1640.

NOTE:—For the Prince line substitute the following:

Martha,[4] Samuel,[3] (and Martha Barstow,) John,[2] Rev. John[1] Prince, rector of Shefford, Eng., (and Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Dr. Tolderbury, of Oxford.) John,[2] the eldest son of Rev. John,[1] was born in East Shefford, Eng.; was the emigrant to America, and was at Watertown, Mass. in 1633.

i Mary Hyde Rust has made teaching (not school teaching) a life vocation.

81.

ii Jonah French, b. 7 Nov., 1787. i[8] d. 30 Apr., 1887. vii[8] d. 22 Aug., 1851. viii[8] d. in St. Johnsbury, Vt., 25 July, 1891.

84.

A TRIBUTE.

INSCRIBED TO THE REV. RICHARD S. RUST, D. D., LL. D.

DEAR DR. HARTZELL:—The following lines are excerpted from a poem of some length on Africa, in course of preparation. I send them, not because I think they merit much consideration as literature, but, having long believed it right to say pleasant things of faithful men before they are taken to Heaven, I desire to record in this manner, my appreciation of the venerable man above named, whom we all love and honor. He has never seen these verses, and might not, if he should read them, consent to their publication; but I know he will be gracious enough to pardon me for not allowing him a choice in this matter.

Yours truly,
JAMES STEPHENSON.

Man of the cloudless face—born optimist—
God's gift to our transplanted Africa,
Thy name stands high upon the patriot list
Of men who turned her darkness into day!

'T is evening-time with thee, my friend, and yet
Youth from thy heart has still its wonted flow;
And eddies on thy cheeks in smiles we met
While Freedom's battle raged, long years ago.

Before unreasoning, cruel mobs to stand,
And trumpet-tongued, unwelcome truth proclaim;
To undertake, with less than Gideon's band,
The war with slavery—our Nation's shame;

To cast thy lot with the oppressed and poor,
And in the Church of God be under ban;
To shut against thyself promotion's door—
This was thy work—and it required a MAN!

A Simeon-gladness is thy great reward,
In seeing the salvation of these lands,
And, through thy schools, the stretching to the Lord
Of many thousand Ethiopian hands.

The peace that blessed good Simeon be thine;
But we could wish thy chariot might stay
Till all the old "Dark Continent" shall shine
With Christ-light, ushering in the Gospel Day.

All good seed of thy life shall yet appear—
In bonds of love the races shall be one;
And then perchance some unborn Whittier
Will sing in fuller song what thou hast done.

Fairmount, Cincinnati.

—*From the Christian Educator.*

86.

iii Nancy Sweat had: i Jane.[8] ii Betsey. iii Rhoda. iv Nancy, m. a Mr. Spear and settled in Quincy, Mass.; she had one daughter.

iv James married and was drowned while crossing Sandy river at Stowe, Me.

viii Sally, m. John, son of John Huston,* (a brother to Jane Huston, who m. Simeon, 86,) b. 27 Sept., 1788; d. 10 Aug., 1861. They had: i John,[8] (Huston) born 17 and 19 died Oct., 1822. ii Sarah Ann, born 5 Apr., 1824; d. 29 Aug., 1852. iii Nancy Jane, b. 1 Sept., 1826; m. 21 June, 1863, William A. Stewart, of Nova Scotia, b. 11 July, 1824. They reside on the same farm in Bristol, Me., where her father and grandfather Huston resided. They had: 1 John Huston,[9] (Stewart) b. 11 Mar., 1865. 2 Sarah Jane, b. 13 May, 1867; m. 20 Mar., 1889, Howard N. Morey, of Augusta, Me., b. 17 Sept., 1863; res. Bristol, Me. 3 George William, b. 3 Feb., 1871. iv Ruth (Huston) b. 11 Aug., 1829; d. young.

87.

viii i, 2 Grace E.,[9] b. 6 July, 1880.

97.

i i Thos. D.,[8] d. 13 Jan., 1890. iii Rosamond,[8] m. in Ticonderoga, N. Y., 31 Jan., 1864, Levi, son of Alexander M. and Caroline (Skinner) Bradley, b. at T., 11 Jan., 1835; res. T.; occupation, carpenter; no children.

108.

iii ii, 1 Fanny,[9] Rogers (not Comstock.)

117.

ii "x Clarence Thomas Robinson, (Doud) b. 1870; res. in Hastings," should be eliminated entirely.

118.

vi ii Edward S.,[8] (Hammond) b. in Taburg, N. Y., m. 7 Aug., 1844, at Evans Mills, N. Y., Adeliza Allen; she d. 20 July, 1851; he m. second, 6 Oct., 1852, Louisa Amelia Barnes, of Pamelia, N. Y. They had: 1 Frances Amelia,[9] (Hammond) b. 4 July, 1845; m. 21 Jan., 1867, Edward J. Stark, of Eureka, Mich. He d. 4 Jan., 1891; she d. 31 March, 1881. They had: (1) Helen Louise,[10] (Stark) b. 26 Apr., 1868; m. 3 June, 1891, N. J. Spaulding, of Ionia, Michigan. (2) Josephine Almira, b. 9 Mar., 1873. 2 Almira Josephine, (Hammond) b. 15 Jan., 1847; m. — May, 1869, Dr. J. H. Wellings, of Eureka, Mich.; res. Lansing, Michigan. They had: (1) Maud S.,[10] (Wellings) b. 15 May, 1870. 3

* John Huston was born 24 July, 1748; married 14 Nov., 1773, Ann Starbord, of Berwick, Me., born 27 Sept., 1751; died 25 Mar., 1812. He died 27 Apr., 1826.

Edward Oscar, (Hammond) b. 26 Jan., 1849; d. 18 July, 1851. 4 Emma Adeliza, b. 9 Sept., 1850; d. 21 May, 1851. Above 4 ch. are by 1st w. of Edward S. 5 Edward Barnes, b. 24 Mar., 1856; m. 4 Sept., 1880, Jennie Mead, of Saginaw, Mich.; res. Grand Ledge, Mich. They had: (1) Henry Mead,[10] b. 21 Feb., 1882. (2) Edward Rust, b. 9 Apr., 1890. 6 Carrie Colette, b. 11 June, 1862; d. 6 Oct., 1862. 7 Orea Louise, b. 23 Sept., 1859; d. 23 Jan., 1862. 8 Chas. Embert, b. 3 Oct., 1865; d. 11 Sept., 1886. viii, 1, (4) Jas. Doane,[10] b. 4 Sept., 1890. viii, 2 Walter W.,[9] b. 9 Jan., 1848, (not 1847.) xi Addison Lee, d. 13 July, 1890. xii Amanda, d. 24 Mar., 1869, (not 28 May, 1854,)

119.

iii v All deaths mentioned here were by yellow fever.

120.

ii Matilda Derby spun a half run of yarn one day after she was 85 years old.

131.

The second wife of Hon. Henry Bloomfield was b. 13 (not 17) Apr.

vii Augustus (not Augusta) Jewett.

xi The daughter's name is Eliza H. (not Eliza Harvey.)

134.

i Susan Jane, m. Nehemiah (not Nathaniel) Cogswell.

135.

William, m. first — Feb., 1818, Olive Jones, (not Deland,) sometimes called Deland because she was brought up by her grandmother, Deland; she d. 12 Nov., 1825; he m. second, — Apr., 1827; second wife d. 1890. ii Moses F.,[9] m. Abbie H., dau. of Gen. Geo. W. Hersey. ii, 2 Guy Moses,[10] (for Guy M.) ii; 5 Edith,[10] died 12 Feb., 1890.

139.

Maj. John Russ was aid-de-camp to Gen. Geo. Ulmer during the war of 1812.

vi Mary Elizabeth,[8] b. 22 May, 1811; m. at Belfast, Me., 22 July, 1837, Geo. W. Clark, of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was a newspaper correspondent and formerly resided at Malden, Mass. She d. at Hatfield, Kan., 23 June, 1887. They had: i SARAH ULMER,[9] (Clark) b. in Brooklyn, 10 Apr., 1839; d. 11 Apr., 1839. ii CAROLINE REBECCA, b. in B., 1 Apr., 1840; d. 27 Feb., 1841. iii GEORGE FRANCIS, b. in B., 27 Oct., 1841. He enlisted in the civil war in Aug., 1861, in the 42d Mass. Vols.; was heard of as late as 1867 in Arkansas, during the turbulent times that convulsed that state after the close of the war; he has not been heard of since; is supposed to have been killed. iv CHAS. AUGUSTUS, b. at

B., 7 Feb., 1843; m. at Malden, Mass., 25 Dec., 1867, Mary E. Stacey. He m. second, 1 Sept., 1873, at Boston, Imogene Boerum. Mr. Clark enlisted in the Civil War in July, 1861, as private in Co. H, 17th Mass. Vols., for three years; he was appointed Corporal in February, 1862; promoted to 2d Lieut. in Feb., 1864; was assigned to the 35th U. S. Col. Troops and was promoted to 1st Lieut. in June, 1865; was detailed as Brigade Quartermaster at Mt. Pleasant, S. C., in Mar., 1865; app'nt'd Ass't Provost-Marshal at Charlestown, S. C., May, 1865; ordered the command of John's Island, Feb., 1866; mustered out of service 22 July, 1866. He is superintendent of the Combination Roll and Rubber Co., of Bloomfield, N. J. They had: 1 *Maud Ella*,[10] b. 24 Mar., 1870. 2 *Geo. Wm.*, b. — Mar., 1872; d. — Sept., 1872. 3 *Herbert Brightman*, b. at Malden, 22 Dec., 1874. 4 *Mabel Estelle*, b. in Boston, 22 Sept., 1876. 5 *Frederick Charles*, b. in B., 14 Jan., 1878. 6 *Susie Church*, b. in Bloomfield, N. J., 27 Dec., 1882. 7 *Bessie Hamilton*, b. in B., 22 June, 1884. 8 *Grace Adelade*, b. in B., 12 Jan., 1889. 9 *Harry Stanley*, b. in B., 4 Sept., 1890. v WILLIAM LEWIS, b. in Belfast, Me., 17 Oct., 1844; d. 27 July, 1846. vi MARY ELIZABETH, b. in Boston, 27 June, 1848; m. at Malden, 25 Dec., 1867, Chas. G. Coutant. He is secretary of the State Board of Mines, of Wyoming, also editor of the "Wyoming Commonwealth," the organ for the state board of Mines; res. Cheyenne, Wy. They had: 1 *George Ulmer*,[10] (Coutant) b. at Malden, 25 Dec., 1868. 2 *Mary Ethlyn*, b. at Matteawan, N. Y., 31 Mar., 1870. 3 *Charles Deveraux*, b. in Brooklyn, 1 July, 1872. 4 *Laura*, b. at Arlington, N. J., 20 Sept., 1876. 5 *Ralph*, b. in Hutchinson, Kan., 2 Feb., 1879; d. at H., 20 July, 1879. 6 *Walter*, b. at Wyandotte, Kan., 29 Aug., 1880. 7 *Georgia*, b. at Topeka, Kan., 26 Jan., 1885. vii FLORENCE AUGUSTA, (Clark) b. at E. Boston, 7 Apr., 1850; m. 7 May, 1871, Gilman L. Bray, of Deer Isle, Me.; res. at Green's Landing, Me. They had: 1 *Maynard L.*,[10] (Bray) b. at Deer Isle, Me., 17 Mar., 1872. 2 *Frank H.*, b. at D. I., 11 Sept., 1873. 3 *Ella*, b. at D. I., 8 June, 1877; d. — Feb., 1878. 4 *Emma F.*, b. on Swan's Island, Me., 29 Sept., 1879. 5 *Lewis*, b. at Mt. Desert, Me., 15 July, 1883; d. 23 Aug., 1883. 6 *Lillian Maude*, b. at D. I., 3 Jan., 1889. viii CAROLINE AMELIA (Clark) b. in E. Boston, 9 Mar., 1853; m. 1st 5 Aug., 1872, Franklyn Chase Allen, b. 25 Dec., 1851; d. in 1884; she m. second, J. L. Thurlow; res. Green's Landing, Me. They had: 1 *Cora Belle*,[10] (Allen) b. 26 Feb., 1873. 2 *Albert Lester*, b. 19 Apr., 1875. 3 *Lewis*, b. 1882. 4 *A Child*, died aged four months. Last child by second husband.

viii Jane Anderson, b. 22 Jan., 1816; m. at Belfast, Me., 2 Feb., 1840, A. A., son of Joseph and M. C. Ladd, b. at Au-

gusta, Me., 6 Dec., 1815; d. 22 Sept., 1890; she d. 28 May, 1889; he was at one time a wealthy manufacturer in St. Louis, Mo. They had: i JOHN A.,[9] (Ladd) b. in Belfast, Me., 1 Nov., 1840; m. in St. Louis, Mo., 9 Oct., 1867, Pelagie Berthold. He enlisted at Harper's Ferry, Va., 6 June, 1861; wounded at Kelley's Island, Va., 26 June, 1861. On gun-boat Jeff Thompson, at Fort Pillow, and Memphis, Tenn. On gun-boat Arkansas when she ran through the Federal fleet at Vicksburg, 15 July, 1862; made 1st Lieut. Co. D, 6th Mo. Inf., in Aug., 1862; was in the battles of Iuka, Corinth, Grand Gulf, Port Gibson, Champion Hills, Big Black River, Siege of Vicksburg; was blown up and severely wounded in Ft. Hill, Vicksburg, 1 July, 1863. In battles of Peach Tree Creek and Atlanta, Ga.; captured and sent to Johnson's Island at Jonesboro, Ga., 1865; paroled Apr., 1865; Western agent for P. Lorillard & Co., St. Louis, Mo. They had: 1 *Pierce Berthold*,[10] (Ladd) b. in St Louis, Mo., 18 June, 1869. ii SARAH,[9] b. in Belfast, Me., 17 Nov., 1842; d. 22 Aug., 1844. iii ALICE E., b. in B., 5 Apr., 1844; m. at St. Louis, 4 July, 1861, James B. Comstock. He enlisted in the U. S. Vols. in 1862; served during the war and was mustered out in Dec., 1865. He was commissioned as Lieut. of the 21st Mo. Inf. Vols.; promoted to assistant Adj't-Gen. with rank of Lieut.-Col.; assigned to duty with the 16th Army Corps. He was engaged in the battles of Corinth and Tupelo, Miss., Nashville Tenn, Lake Chicot, Ark., Meridian and Missouri Expeditions. They had: 1 *Jane Attilia*,[10] (Comstock) b. at St. Louis, Mo., 1 Aug., 1866; m. 16 Oct., 1888, D. Simpson. 2 *Alice Maud*, b. at St. L., 2 Apr., 1871. 3 *James B.*, Jr., b. at St. L., 10 June, 1874. 4 *Paul E.*, b. in St. L., 24 Aug., 1881. 5 *Hazel Adele*, b. in St. L., 24 Aug., 1884. iv RALPH A., (Ladd) b. at St. L., 15 Aug., 1846; m. in Grand Rapids, Mich., 12 Nov., 1875, Frances M., dau. of Judge John S. and Uree C. (Drake) Tavener, of Leesburg, Va. He is a merchandise broker and resides in Chicago, Ills. They had: 1 (a dau.) *Charles Dickens*,[10] b. in Detroit, Mich., 20 Sept., 1876. v ATTILIAS A., Jr., b. in St. L., 15 July, 1848; m. Mary E. Barnett. They had: 1 *John Armstrong*,[10] b. in St. L. vi JANE E., b. in St. L. 29 Jan., 1852; m. 20 Aug., 1872, Barnett Dixon. They had: 1 *John Ladd*,[10] (Dixon) d. at Leavenworth, Kan., 26 May, 1875. 2 *Le Roy Taylor*, b. at St. L., 14 Mar., 1877. 3 *Marie S.*, b. in St. L., 26 Aug., 1878.

140.

i James had: i MADISON.[9] (Russ) ii BERTHA, m. Dr. J. B. Walker; res. Thomastown. They had: 1 *A Son*.[10] 2 *Mary*, (Walker) who m. a sea-captain of Thomastown. iii EMILY, (Russ) who m. Edward McDowell; she is dead; no children. iv EUNICE.

iv x, 1 *Frank*[10] is U. S. Mail Clerk, at Portland, Or. xi (not vi) Luvellen Cunningham.

v ii Abiel was b. Palermo Center, Me., 25 June, 1828.

vi ii Mary,[9] (Mears) b. 2 Jan., 1828; m. in Somerville, Me., 6 Apr., 1845, Wm. Marr, b. in Washington, Maine, 2 May, 1815. They had: 1 *Emily*,[10] (Marr) b. 26 Dec., 1846; d. 29 Nov., 1866. 2 *Westford*, b. 2 Apr., 1848; d. 4 Apr., 1868. 3 *Ellen G.*, b. 21 Oct., 1851; m. in Cambridgeport, Mass., 23 Oct., 1886, Chas. J. Smith, b. in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had: (1) Westford Yates,[11] (Smith) b. 23 Oct., 1889. 4 *Annie B.* (Marr) b. 6 June, 1854; d. 15 July, 1874. 5 *Laura E.*, b. 17 Apr., 1857; m. 24 Nov., 1880, Geo. W. Ireland, b. 30 Apr., 1856. 6 *Parker*, b. 17 June, 1859. 7 *Etta E.*, b. 13 Dec., 1866. 8 *Rossille*, b. 1 Oct., 1870. All b. in Somerville, Me.

149.

vi Charles Adams (not Charles Francis.)

152.

Last paragragh in the note, commencing "Samuel Allen," the date of immigration to America, should read 1620, (not 1820.)

158.

vii ii Mildred O., m. Francis Jarvis, son of William and Ellen Cartledge. ii, 1 Leslie Jarvis[10] (Cartledge.)

169.

v i Caroline,[9] m. William De Forest; res. Saticoy, Cal. ii L. Josephine; res. Brooklyn, N. Y. iii Chas. C. m. 30 Jan., 1875, Mary E. Durkee, b. at Pomfret Landing, Ct., 28 Oct., 1850; d. 5 Apr., 1887. He was Quartermaster of the N. Y. S. Soldiers' and Sailors' Home for about twelve years; res. Evanston, Wyoming. They had: 1 James McQuade,[10] b. 29 Jan., 1879. 2 Rachel Hayward, b. 17 Mar., 1883.

175.

vii i Ozro A. res. Markham, Chehalis Co.. Cal. vi, 5 Julia Viola,[10] b. 27 Nov., 1888. viii, 4 Grace Ella,[10] b. 8 Dec., 1889. ix, 3 Charles, b. 11 Jan., 1891.

183.

ii Elias F., should have a reference figure 342a.

226.

Theodore Rust died at his residence in Northampton, Sunday, August 16, 1891. He was the oldest man and the oldest native of Northampton. Mr. Rust engaged in merchandising in 1823 and continued in that business until the day of his death. For more than half a century he had been a consistent member of the First Church.

231.

Daniel Rust m. Ann and Chloe Haskell, (not "Haskall.")

236.

v ii William[9]—they have three children: Joseph,[10] Izora and Stephen; res. Beaver Falls, Pa. iv Helen, m. 28 July, 1887, Daniel Matthias Beavers. vi Ida—they had eight children: Izora,[10] Gladys, Zelma, Seward, Alure, Gye Roy, Edgar and Lena; last four are dead. viii Mary, m. James Adolphus Chapel. They had: 1 Esther Louise,[10] (Chapel) b. 13 Apr., 1884. 2 Helen Irene, b. 13 July, 1886. 3 Amanda Naomi, b. 12 Mar., 1888. 4 Nellie Segur, b. 20 Dec., 1890.

243.

vi Dr. H. H. Rust says Stanley had but one child.

248.

Benj. F., Jr., belonged to the 32d (not "33d") Reg. when mustered out of the army.

257.

Henry Lorenzo died at South Wolfeboro, N. H., 5 Oct., 1854.

289.

vii Louisa J., m. 1 Sept., (not "July,") 1891, John, son of Peter Fleming, of Germany.

297.

i George B.,[9] m. 23 Dec., 1887, Lovina Roberts. They had: i Genevieve, b. 21 Feb., 1889. ii Rand O., b. 2 Jan., 1891.

ii Laura Etta (Beal.) They had: i William E.,[10] (Beal) b. 29 Apr., 1881. ii Eliza E., b. 28 Oct., 1882. iii Zella Agnes, b. 20 Nov., 1884. iv Laura Verne, b. 2 Mar., 1887. v Viva, b. 3 July, 1889.

vi William S., m. 3 July, 1890, Sarah Gardiner.

392.

David Ward m. Elizabeth Wilder, dau. of James Parrott (not "James J.") Hagerman.

iii Florence M., b. 13 (not "18") June, 1854; m. 21 Dec., 1881, Charles J. Harris; res. Denver, Colo.; Mrs. Harris, however, spends most of her time in New York City. They had: i DAVID RUST,[10] (Harris) b. 21 Oct., 1882. ii CHAS. JERROLD, b. 2 Apr., 1885: d. 23 Mar., 1889. iii ROBERT WARD, b. 27 Sept., 1886. iv MARGARET HAGERMAN, b. 28 Jan., 1888; d. 21 Mar., 1889.

421.

ii Ruby B. (Fairchild) res. Grass Valley, Ore. They had: i Viola May, b. 8 July, 1890.

455.

Eugene Ellis, (not "Ells.")

INDEXES.

INDEX TO RUST CHRISTIAN NAMES.

EXPLANATION:

252 The open figures refer to the page in the book.

(294) Figures in parenthesis refer to the history number of that person. It also shows that he was the head of a family.

* One star before a name indicates that the name appears in the "Additions" at the *back* of the book and will be found under the history number of the family to which they belong.

** Two stars indicates that the name appears in both the *back* and *front* "Additions.

(140 ad) A number with "ad" in parenthesis indicates that the name appears only in the "Additions" and will be found under the number so inclosed.

c Indicates that the person was in the Civil War.

r Indicates that he was in the Revolutionary War.

Those who died young or unmarried, and children under ten years of age in the present generation are not indexed.

The record of children in the "Additions" too young to be indexed can be found by reference to the parents name in the index.

Aaron D.	395	Addie A.	432	Albert D.	403
Abbie L.	331	Addison C.	(125)	Albert E.	407
Abbie A.	225	Adelia C.	390	Albert A.	(351)
Abby O.	343	Adelia	196	*c* Albert C.	(359)
Abby B.	404	Adelia M.	203	Albert M.	432
Abby	73	Adelia A.	303	*c* Albert	289
* Abby F.	132	Adeline	156	Albert F.	296
Abednego	(138)	Adeline G.	281	Albert C.	456
Abel	105	Alamando B.	(332)	Albert C.	(458)
r * Abel	(87)	Alanson	205	Albina M.	320
c Abel A.	277	*c* A. J.	416	Aldanah	403
Abigail	57	Alban	(162)	Alexander C.	272
Abigail	59	Alban D.	(313)	Alfred L.	344
Abigail	95	Albert E.	312	Alfred B.	(293)
Abigail	125	Albert	319	Alice E.	310
Abigail D.	128	Albert J.	333	Alice	330
Ada A.	315	Albert B.	(259)	Alice M.	368
Ada H.	338	Albert S.	(278)	Alice G.	388
Ada M.	374	Albert W.	360	Alice G.	412
Ada	392	Albert	366	Alice	184
Ada L.	407	Albert D. Col.	(292)	Alice	304
Ada	457	Albert D., Jr.	376	Alice F. G.	447
Add W.	332	Albert S.	391	Alice	462
Addie J.	336	Albert E.	(337)	Almatia S.	349

Almira 273
Almira K. 274
Almira 294
Almon (181)
Aloney (391)
Aloney L. 444
r * Aloney (117)
Aloney 222
Alonzo (322)
Alonzo E. (396)
Alonzo B. (451)
Alphonso H. (258)
Alphonso B. (371)
Alvira 294
c Alvin 319
Alvin 328
Alvin 403
Alvah (328)
Alvah A. Dr. (446)
Alvira J. 384
Amanda 328
Amanda 218
Amanda 465
Amasa (233)
Amasa, Jr. (393)
Amasa (172)
Amasa M. 469
r Amaziah Capt. (47)
r Amaziah, Jr. 109
Amber 416
Amelia H. 345
Amelia A. 352
Amelia M. 414
Amelia 306
Amon 179
r Amos (116)
Amos Jr. 214
Amos 54
Andrew J. 463
Angeline 187
Angeline P. 414
Ann 393
Ann Maria 149
Ann M. 194
Ann E. 225
Ann L. 266
Ann M. 268
Ann M. 283
Anna I. 333
Anna S. 338
Anna S. 406
Anna 48
Anna 63
Anna 80
Anna 111
Anna 223
Anna P. 300
Anna 467
Anne 61
Anne 66
Anne 111
Anne 304
Annette 441
Annie J. 358
Annie 244
Annie M. 247
Annie C. 250
Antoinette 392
Arolina 72
Arquette 441
Arthur S. 368
Arthur 393
Arthur B. 439
Arvilla 276
Asahel 72
Asahel (222)
Asahel (376)
Asahel (111)
Asa (345)
Asa 130
Asa J. 227
Asa (186)
Augusta 308
Augusta 244
Augustus M. (290)
Augustus H. (410)
Augustus 273
Augustus D. 274
Aurelia 201
Aurelia 306
Austin (380)
Azuba 200

* Benjamin (16)
Benjamin (27)
Benjamin (57)
Benjamin (60)
Benjamin F. (123)
Benjamin 332
c * Benj. F., Jr. (248)
Benjamin T. (309)
Benjamin S. 443
Benoni (211)
Benoni E. (368)
Bertha E. 444
Bertha (140, ad.)
Bertha M. 359
Bertrand E. 315
Bessie S. 420
Bessie 448
Benton 391
Betsey 71
Betsey 72
Betsey W. 134
Betsey A. 135
Betsey W. 160
Betsey A. P. 230
Betsey S. 233
Betsey 273
Betsey 284
Betsey 330
Betsey A. 395
Bradley (203)

Calvin (184)
Calvin W. B. 289
Carl H. 439
Caroline F. 237
Caroline E. 266
Caroline S. 319
Caroline F. 423
Carrie M. 430
Carrie S. 432
Carrie 447
Carrie B. 448
Carrie 462
Carrie 462
Carrie V. 326
Carrie A. 336
Carrie L. 337
Carrie A. 351
Carrie P. 363
Carrie L. 468
Carroll E. 330
Catherine C. 348
Cecelia E. 230
Cecelia 277
Celia J. 227
Cerrissa 220
Channing 251

Charles 162
Charles H. 166
Charles C. 208
Charles 245
Charles H. 261
Charles H. 264
Charles H. 272
Charles E. 273
Charles H. 299
Charles (205)
Charles 305
Charles (209)
c Charles H. 314
Charles 320
Charles N. 324
Charles 330
Charles H. (252)
Charles A. (264)
Charles F. 348
Charles A. (272)
Charles U. 350
Charles M. (286)
Charles H. 365
Charles 366
Charles P. 383
Charles P. (306)
Charles D. 387
Charles A. 395
Charles E. 396
Charles L. 399
Charles H. (335)
Charles H. 400
Charles F. 410
Charles (348)
Charles C. 414
Charles M. 422
Charles (367)
Charles W. 430
c Charles S. (379)
Charles 442
Charles G. (413)
Charles F. (419)
Charles H. (431)
Charles P. (433)
Charles E. (441)
Charles (452)
Charles Q. (461)
Charles A. (462)
Charles A. (472)
Charlotte J. 437
Charlotte S. 204
Charlotte B. 225
Charlotte E. 230
Charlotte P. 318
Chauncey (104)
Chauncey E. (212)
Chauncey L. (327)
Chauncey I. (342)
Chester 124
Chloe 61
Chloe 209
Christopher B. (121)
Christiana 105
Clara L. 437
Clara L. 375
Clarence 408
Clarence B. (412)
Clarinda W. 259
Clarissa 207
Clement P. 413
Clement (96)
Clement P. (189)
Clementina D. 130
Cora M. 435
Coral 416
Cordelia A. 415
Cordelia C. 276
Cordelia F. 297
Cornelius R. (439)
Cornelia D. 246
Cornelia L. 250
Cornelia 350
Corodyne O. 331
Cynthia 110
Cynthia W. 186
Cynthia 199
Cynthia M. 278
Cynthia M. 333
c Cyprian 221
Cyrenus 270
Cyril E. 438

Daniel (22)
* Daniel (24)
Daniel (33)
Daniel 65
Daniel 66
Daniel (48)
Daniel (73)
Daniel Capt. (77)
Daniel (95)
Daniel (97)
Daniel 245
Daniel (147)
Daniel (166)
Daniel W. (187)
Daniel E. (192)
Daniel (223)
Daniel (231)
Daniel 332
Daniel (317)
Daniel W. (375)
Daniel D. 429
Daniel B. (390)
Daniel W. (378)
Darius (326)
Darius (350)
Darius F. 440
Darius (400)
David 88
David 269
David (164)
David C. (196)
David L. (251)
David D. 381
* David W. (392)
David W., Jr. 436
Deborah 218
Delia 271
Delia L. 402
Delia A. 408
Dency 218
Dency 220
Densie R. 332
Dennis (204)
c Dennis M. (459)
Dennison (158)
Dennison (305)
Diana A. 155
Diana 197
Dicey 218
Dille 62
c Don B. 260
Don P. 379
Donald E. 450
Dorothy 35
Dorothy W. 309

c Eben B. (299)
Eben 160

r Ebenezer K. (102)
Eddie J. (454)
Edgar C. (353)
Edith J. 359
Edith 423
Edith L. 429
Edna 293
Edna L. 413
Edward (228)
c Edward F. (285)
Edward P. 388
Edward E. 399
Edward P. 424
Edward F. (370)
Edward G. 428
Edward W. (374)
Edward B. (385)
Edward H. 226
Edward A. (427)
Edward G. 463
Edward H. (464)
c Edwin F. 227
Edwin R. 297
Edwin B. (217)
Edwin M. (320)
Edwin A. 391
Edwin A. 408
Edwin C. (352)
Edwin C. (382)
Edwin G. 439
Edwin W. (447)
Effie L. 456
Elam (336)
Elbridge G. 224
Elbridge D. (256)
c Elbridge G., Capt. (294)
Eleanor 52
Eleanor 129
Eleanor 137
Eleanor L. 395
Electa 124
Elias M. 395
Elias F. (342a)
Elijah 62
Elijah (52)
Elijah 107
Elijah, Jr. (109)
Elijah S. (218)
Elijah S. (221)
c Elijah T. (300)
Elijah W. H. 429
* Elisha (54)
Elisha (119)
Elisha (178)
Elisha C. (199)
c Elisha C. 301
Elisha (239)
Elisha 332
Elisha J. (244)
Eliza A. 130
Eliza 153
Eliza 200
Eliza 206
* Eliza H. 230
Eliza 242
Eliza R. 272
Eliza E. 276
Eliza 286
Eliza A. 303
Eliza A. 313
Eliza T. 321
Eliza M. 352
Eliza J. 449
Elizabeth 14
Elizabeth 45
Elizabeth 59
Elizabeth 75
Elizabeth 82
Elizabeth 109
Elizabeth 111
Elizabeth 119
Elizabeth 128
Elizabeth S. 203
Elizabeth J. 268
Elizabeth C. 311
Elizabeth C. 319
Elizabeth R. 326
Elizabeth S. 335
Elizabeth L. 338
Elizabeth 385
Elizabeth A. 410
Elizabeth C. 433
Elizabeth G. 469
Ella C. 456
Ella C. 405
Ellen F. 227
Ellen 299
Ellen M. 311
Ellen G. 321
Ellen 362
Ellen B. 423
Ellen M. 424
Ellen F. 428
Ellen L. 434
Elmer E. 311
Elmer E. 422
Elsie 432
Elvira J. 310
Emily D. 186
Emily (140 ad)
Emily 243
Emily E. 291
Emily B. 361
Emily 386
Emily E. 408
Emily E. 428
Emma 244
Emma 276
Emma C. 299
Emma A. 301
Emma S. 333
Emma 344
Emory C. (287)
Emory G. (295)
Emula 194
Enoch Capt. (29)
Enoch 75
Enoch 76
Ephraim 86
Ephraim H. 158
Ephraim (107)
Erma D. E. N. 375
Ernest E. 455
Ervena R. 379
Esther 64
Esther 124
Esther 146
Esther 208
Esther 214
Esther 293
Esther A. 307
Esther 327
Ethel H. 444
Etheline 384
Etta 447
Eunice 65
Eunice (140 ad)
Eunice 169
Eunice M. 288
Eulalia H. 449

Eugene (422)
* Eugene E. (455)
Eva L. 332
Eva S. 337
Evaline A. 149
Evaline A. 268
c Everard 245
Everett R. (384)
Experience 29
Experience 43
Ezra 215
Ezra (394)
Ezra G. (473)

Fanny 330
Fanny 347
Fanny 386
Fanny 411
Fanny 430
Fayette L. 441
Fletcher U. 448
Flora E. 260
Flora E. 339
Flora A. 396
Flora L. 411
Flora E. 415
Florence T. 339
Florence E. 398
* Florence M. 436
Florence 464
Fordyce, Capt. 205
c Fordyce A. (377)
F. P. 293
Frances A. 211
Frances A. 235
Frances 247
Frances M. 324
Frances I. 345
Frances A. 349
Frances A. 387
Frances 408
Frances H. 440
Francis, Capt. (35)
r Francis, Jr. (69)
c Francis M., Col. 299
Francis B. 336
c Francis A. Cap. (273)
Francis A. P. (308)
Francis H. (409)
Francis M. (417)

Frank 366
Frank M. 381
Frank E. 391
Frank D. 412
Frank P. 437
Frank 449
Frank A. (429)
Frank P. (453)
Frank N. (463)
Frank L. 468
Franklin 330
Franklin G. 410
Franklin B. (411)
Franklin E. (430)
Fred 344
Fred C. 384
Fred H. 399
Fred S. 411
Fred W. 450
Fred 463
Freddie B. 365
Frederick A. (129)
Frederick W. (323)
Frederick C. 431
Frederick (442)
Freelove 61
Freeman W. 331
c Freeman W. (298)
Friendly J. 403

George W. 128
George 185
George W 227
George E. P. 230
George 245
George S. 275
George B. (202)
c George 303
George (208)
George (229)
George 325
George P. (246)
George F. (250)
George (260)
c George H. (262)
George W. (267)
George F. 347
George W. (268)
George W. 348
George U. (269)

George B. 380
George S. (297)
* George B. 380
George W. G. (315)
George H. 390
c George C. (325)
George J. 395
George A. 399
George E. (334)
George A. 404
George A. 408
George H. 409
George M. 412
George W. 422
George B. 424
George H. (387)
George P. 439
George D. 447
George 447
c George A. (416)
George H. (424)
George W. (448)
George A. (466)
c George H. (467)
George H., Jr. 467
George (471)
George E. (474)
Georgia 359
Georgia A. 360
r Gersham (49)
Gersham (100)
Gersham C. (200)
Gertrude E. 458
Gertrude C. 463
r Gideon 50
r Gideon 58
Grace E. 368
Grace A. 446
Grace 464

Halbert 329
Hannah 13
Hannah 46
Hannah 59
Hannah 74
Hannah 86
Hannah 100
* Hannah 108
Hannah 135
Hannah T. 140

Hannah 146
Hannah 167
Hannah 180
Hannah P. 213
Hannah J. 230
Hannah M. 233
Hannah 234
Hannah M. 236
Hannah 245
Hannah J. 253
Hannah A. 260
Hannah 287
Hannah J. 298
Hannah S. 387
Harmina 178
Harmina 187
Harbert 145
Harriet 148
Harriet 200
Harriet A. 204
Harriet A. 265
Harriet 277
Harriet 287
Harriet D. 313
Harriet 336
Harriet B. 339
Harriet A. 342
Harriet H. 348
Harriet J. 352
Harriet F. 364
Harriet A. 390
Harriet E. 410
Harrie H. 432
Hattie M. 343
Hattie 395
Hattie E. 448
Harry S. 247
Harry 287
Harry B. 382
Harry W. 431
Harry 447
Harvey B. 287
Harvey H. 410
Harvey H. (349)
Helen A. 224
Helen M. 237
Helen W. 251
Helen 269
Helen A. 274
Helen 276
Helen M. 298
Helen A. 301
Helen M. 307
Helen F. 384
Helen 386
Helen A. 467
Henrietta C. E. 224
Henrietta 295
Henrietta 306
Henry (1)
Henry 35
Henry, Rev. (13)
Henry, Col. (31)
Henry 88
r Henry (37)
Henry (65)
Henry 145
Henry (74)
* Henry B. Hon. (131)
Henry (133)
Henry (143)
Henry, Capt. (148)
Henry F. 250
Henry W. 251
Henry S. 284
Henry 295
c Henry C. 301
Henry S. 306
Henry L. (257)
c Henry (284)
Henry F. 366
Henry G. (301)
Henry H. 392
Henry B. (347)
c Henry A. (361)
Henry A., Jr. 420
Henry M. (465)
Henry (476)
Herbert E. 368
Herbert L. 388
c Herman M. 396
Hezekiah 56
Hezekiah 62
Hial 183
Hiram (145)
Hiram (171)
Hiram (190)
Hiram (243)
Hiram (311)
Hiram R. 407
c Hiram H. Dr. (404)
Hiram 455
Hiram E. (450)
H. Lee 407
Hopson (312)
Horace B. 262
Horace (185)
Horace (330)
Horace J. 396
Horace 447
Horatio G. 273
Horatio S. (198)
c Horatio N. (372)
Howard M. (425)
Huldah 109

Ida A. 332
Ida G. 340
Ida 344
Ida 383
Ida B. 288
Ida G. 436
Illa M. 438
Ipps B. 129
Ira 183
Ira A. 358
Ira M. (341)
Irenah 109
Irving W. 379
Isaac 133
Isaac (63)
Isaac (168)
Isaac H. (389)
Isaac J. (445)
Isaacher 50
Isabel F. 448
Israel (4)
Israel (9)
Israel 50
Israel (23)
Israel (26)
Israel (53)
Israel 124
Israel (59)
Israel W. 205
Israel C. 210
Israel D. 260
Israel D. Rev. 263

Jacob P. (78)

Jacob 154
* Jacob T. (152)
Jacob L. (369)
r James 88
James 98
* James 168
James 240
James M. 251
James F. 264
James P. (191)
James (235)
James A. (253)
James B. (357)
James A. (279)
James A. 361
James E. (316)
c James (321)
James J. (331)
c James M. 419
James B. 426
James Dr. (397)
James H. 439
James U. (437)
James W. (440)
James (475)
Jane 84
* Jane A. 238
Janes 241
Jane M. 244
Jane H. 271
Janette A. 441
Jehial 59
Jennie B. 228
Jennie M. C. 351
Jennie F. 385
Jennie A. 391
Jennie E. 410
Jennie C. 465
Jeremiah (91)
* Jeremiah (183)
Jeremiah (340)
Jerusha 50
Jerusha 65
Jerusha 72
Jerusha 105
Jerusha 167
Jerusha S. 208
Jerusha S. 281
Jessie 390
Jessie I. 410
Joanna 76
Joannah 35
Joannah 58
Joel (110)
Joel (219)
J. Oscar 360
Johannah 50
John 30
John (7)
John 55
John (17)
John (32)
John 85
John 88
John 96
John (40)
John D. Dr. 143
John 145
John (75)
John 149
John (81)
John 168
John (105)
John A. (108)
John H. H. 204
John 213
John P. 224
John H. 228
* John Maj. (139)
John 240
John Maj. (142)
John 245
John (150)
John (153)
John (157)
John B. 264
John W. 268
John W. 274
John F. (176)
John O. 284
John P. 309
John M. (213)
John S. (215)
John H. H. 312
John (234)
c John F. 328
John 332
John A. 341
John R. (261)
John P. 344
John W. 349
John A. (271)
John A. 350
John W. 352
c John D. Gen. (277)
John W. 361
John P. (283)
John O. (288)
John 366
c John E. (291)
John C. 409
John B. (352)
John W. (357)
John V. (363)
John B. 432
John H. 436
John J. 436
John F. (395)
* John H. (415)
John V. 465
John L. 468
Jonathan (10)
Jonathan 65
r Johnathan (70)
Jonathan (115)
Jonathan Hon. (144)
Jonathan 247
Joseph (15)
Joseph Capt. (34)
Joseph (44)
Joseph P. 137
r Joseph Capt. (68)
Joseph (76)
Joseph H. 155
Joseph A (101)
Joseph W. (128)
Joseph Maj. (140)
c Joseph H. 299
Joseph R. (270)
Joseph (276)
Joseph 359
Joseph S. (304)
Joseph C. (468)
Joseph C., Jr. 467
Josephine A. 320
Josephine 405
c Josiah H. 403
Josie 382
Juanita 468
Judith 70

Judith A. 403
Julia 206
Julia M. 210
Julia A. 270
Julia E. 272
Julia 305
Julia A. 313
Julia A. 321
Julia A. 366
Julia C. 380
Julia A. 387
Julia A. 421
Julia A. 428
Julia 434
Juliette 197
Julius (170)
r Justin (98)
Justin S. (358)
Justin E. (444)

Katherine 162
Katherine L. 364
Keedron 416

Keturah 50

c Lafayette (126)
Laura M. 209
Laura A. 237
Laura A. 279
Laura A. 318
Laura 327
* Laura E. 380
Laura O. 404
Laura G. 437
r Lemuel (50)
Lemuel 178
Lemuel (92)
Lemuel S. (207)
Lena M. 312
Leonard M. (303)
Leroy H. 432
r Levi (85)
Levi (174)
Levi S. (188)
Levi 395
Lewis 167
Lewis S. (356)
Lewis (381)
Lewis T. (383)

Lillie 390
Livonia P. 224
Livonia P. 337
Lizzie M. 228
Lizzie V. 331
Lizzie H. 337
Lizzie S. 383
Lizzie H. 405
Lodena D. 193
Lois 176
Lois 283
Lorane 270
Lorette A. 301
Loring A. (255)
Lot M. (274)
* Lot M., Jr. (421)
Lot W. 450
Louisa 231
Louisa M. 324
* Louisa J. 366
Louisa 383
Louise 468
Lovisa 146
Lovinia 246
Lucelia 290
Lucia J. 395
Lucian (398)
Lucian, Jr. 440
Lucinda 128
Lucinda 213
Lucinda 331
Lucius E. 414
Lucius S. 448
c Lucius H. Dr. 468
Lucretia S. 266
Lucy 55
Lucy 73
Lucy 75
Lucy 76
Lucy 100
Lucy B. 131
Lucy A. 133
Lucy 134
Lucy 169
Lucy 176
Lucy E. 184
Lucy C. 191
Lucy A. 124
Lucy P. 231
Lucy M. 265

Lucy S. 273
Lucy 283
Lucy E. 292
Lucy M. 319
Lucy E. 242
Luella P. 340
Lura 170
Lutheria 314
Lydia 45
Lydia 45
Lydia 94
Lydia 122
Lydia A. 127
Lydia 141
Lydia J. 147
* Lydia A. 152
Lydia J. 153
Lydia 206
Lydia 234
Lydia F. 237
Lydia 248
Lydia Q. 251
Lydia H. 314
Lydia P. 347
Lydia M. 447
Lyman B. 318
Lyman H. 431

Mabel M. 336
Madison (140, ad.)
Malvin M. 462
Mamie 383
Marak 86
Marcia M. 455
Margaret 19
Margaret 35
Margaret 59
* Margaret 108
Margaret 226
Margaret 274
Margaret E. 303
Margaret C. 358
Maria 220
Maria 355
Maria E. 404
Marian E. 313
Marian B. 336
Marietta 201
Marion B. 298
Martha 137

Martha	139	Mary	278	Matthias	(180)
Martha C.	235	Mary	287	Maud C.	384
Martha R.	244	Mary M.	289	Maude	450
Martha A.	245	Mary P.	290	Max	407
Martha C.	246	Mary E.	291	May B.	382
Martha M.	285	Mary A.	292	Mehitible W.	409
Martha L.	303	Mary E.	292	Melissa	276
Martha	331	Mary A.	295	Melissa	289
Martha C.	347	Mary M.	296	Melissa D.	406
Martin	(241)	Mary A.	301	Melthiah	59
Mary	18	Mary E.	302	Melvin N.	286
Mary	36	Mary	309	Melvin C.	337
Mary	49	Mary A.	309	*c* Melvin N.	402
Mary	55	Mary W.	315	Mercy	19
Mary	57	Mary A.	316	Mercy	63
Mary	63	Mary D.	328	Mercy	107
Mary	64	Mary	330	Meribah T.	336
Mary	74	Mary	331	Meshach	(137)
Mary	83	Mary M.	339	Michael	226
Mary	87	Mary E.	340	Millard T.	388
Mary	107	Mary A.	347	Mills	(346)
Mary	110	Mary E.	358	Milo T.	393
Mary	121	Mary L.	360	Minerva	216
Mary	128	Mary E.	361	Minerva A.	291
Mary J.	133	Mary E.	362	Minerva B.	300
Mary C.	137	Mary J.	367	Minerva	327
Mary	139	Mary L.	368	Minnie E.	393
Mary	141	Mary E.	378	Minnie	430
Mary L.	144	Mary L.	393	Minnie L.	440
Mary	146	Mary E.	404	Miriam	50
Mary A.	156	Mary	407	Miriam	75
Mary H.	158	Mary J.	408	Miriam	122
Mary	160	Mary	413	Miriam	145
Mary E.	186	Mary C.	420	Mollie	416
Mary	196	Mary A.	422	Morrell	(399)
Mary	206	Mary	423	Moses	35
Mary F.	224	Mary A.	429	*r* Moses	(25)
Mary E.	225	Mary J.	429	Moses	75
Mary A.	226	Mary E.	431	Moses	(56)
* Mary E.	238	Mary E.	435	Moses	129
Mary E.	244	Mary E.	446	Moses	(62)
Mary	246	Mary M.	450	Moses	134
Mary R.	249	Mary A.	456	Moses	(122)
Mary E.	251	Mary A.	468	Moses	(146)
Mary E.	252	Matilda	157	Moses	(281)
Mary E.	262	* Matilda	221	Moses H.	362
Mary L.	263	Matilda A.	252	Myra J.	333
Mary D.	264	Matilda M.	332		
Mary A.	270	Matthias	(43)	Nancy	70
Mary L.	272	Matthias	(93)	Nancy A.	72

Nancy 126
* Nancy 168
Nancy M. 284
Nathaniel (3)
Nathaniel Lieut. (6)
Nathaniel (8)
Nathaniel (12)
Nathaniel 52
Nathaniel 55
Nathaniel (18)
Nathaniel, Jr. (19)
Nathaniel (28)
Nathaniel 74
* Nathaniel (41)
Nathaniel (45)
* *r* Nathaniel W. (51)
Nathaniel (82)
Nathaniel (94)
Nathaniel (136)
Nathaniel M. 236
Nathaniel (159)
c Nathaniel P. (263)
* Nathaniel J. (266)
Nathaniel P. (307)
Nathaniel M. (338)
Nellie 328
Nellie E. 455
Nellie 462
Nellie L. 468
Nelson (214)
Nelson J. 352
Nelson (310)
Nelson 387
Nelson J. 449
Nelson J. Maj. (420)
Nelson J., Jr. 449
Nelson (435)
Nettie E. 310
Nettie F. C. 365
Nettie O. 405
Nettie 432
Niel (90)
Niel (338)
Noah (21)
Noah (46)
Nora M. 379
Norman 197
Norman 278
Norman (238)
Norman N. 405
Norman W. 414
Norman M. (402)

Obed (120)
Obed (242)
Obediah 222
Octavia H. 193
Octavia 200
Olive 213
Olive 220
Olive 330
Oliver (89)
Oliver, Jr. (177)
Oliver (329)
c Orin B. (296)
Orin R. 404
Orion A. 381
Orlando J. 387
Orrie M. 433
Orson 178
Oscar F. 285
Oscar 293
Othneal 50
Owen A. 399

Pamela 189
Pamelia 205
Pamelia C. 230
Pamelia D. 409
Parker Dr. (71)
Paul D. 468
Pauline 330
Pearl A. 450
Pelatiah 37
r Pelatiah 86
Perlin 330
Permelia 407
Persis 109
Persis 176
Persis 284
Phebe 178
Phebe A. 301
Phidelia 283
Philena 283
* Philip S. 345
Philip De F. 420
Philo (169)
Philo N. (210)
r Phineas (88)
Phineas (114)
Phineas (173)
c Phin's B. Capt. (230)
Pliny P. (224)
* Polly 67
Polly 72
Polly 94
Polly 98
Polly 134
Polly 167
Polly 179
Polly 187
Polly C. 191
Polly 215
Polly 240
Priscilla A. 248
Prudence 126
c Pulaski 286

r Quartus (99)
Quartus (195)
Quartus (197)
Quartus (206)
Quartus E. (355)
c Quartus E. (360)
Quartus A. 416

Raburn S. (457)
Rachel 48
Rachel 55
Rachel 86
Rachel 217
Ralph C. 411
Ralph E. 436
Ralzeman A. (237)
Rebecca 29
Rebecca 55
Rebecca 60
Rebecca 109
Rebecca 176
Rebecca A. 276
Rebecca 287
Renett W. 422
Reuben T. (155)
Rhoda 122
Rhoda 178
Rhoda 179
Rhoda B. 456
Richard 53
Richard (66)
* Richard S. (84)

Richard (132)
Richard H. (161)
Richard F. 269
Richard P. (193)
Richard C. 295
Richard S. (436)
Robert (14)
Robert (36)
Robert (72)
Robert H. (403)
c Robert F. (418)
Rosanna 125
Rosamond 245
Rose A. 329
Rosetta 197
Rosetta H. 291
Roswell (163)
Roswell M. 270
Rozell A. 392
Rozella 387
Ruby 120
Ruby 178
Ruby A. 393
* Ruby B. 450
Ruel 440
Ruth 54
* Ruth 73
Ruth 146
Ruth 122

Sadie B. 391
Sally 72
Sally 94
Sally 139
Sally 141
Sally 147
Sally P. A. 154
Sally 159
* Sally 168
Sally S. 179
Sally 197
Sally 221
Sally U. 239
Sally P. 265
Saloma 122
Samantha 195
Samuel (2)
Samuel 28
Samuel (5)
Samuel (11)
Samuel (20)
Samuel 70
Samuel (39)
Samuel 97
Samuel 102
r Samuel (61)
Samuel 146
Samuel (106)
Samuel 215
Samuel, Jr. (130)
Samuel B. 248
Samuel (167)
c Samuel 294
c Samuel 304
Samuel C. (227)
Samuel E. 161
Samuel B. (319)
Samuel B. 391
Samuel L. 392
Sarah 19
Sarah 28
Sarah 38
Sarah 45
Sarah 49
Sarah 55
Sarah 55
Sarah 56
Sarah 58
Sarah 61
Sarah 64
Sarah 66
Sarah 86
Sarah 89
Sarah 97
Sarah 104
* Sarah 108
Sarah 120
Sarah 126
Sarah C. 128
Sarah D. 133
Sarah 138
Sarah 139
Sarah 153
Sarah 171
Sarah M. 190
Sarah A. 223
Sarah P. 226
Sarah J. 235
Sarah F. 266
Sarah E. 272
Sarah 273
Sarah J. 274
Sarah J. 276
Sarah A. 277
Sarah 283
Sarah 286
Sarah E. 302
Sarah M. 317
Sarah P. 318
Sarah L. 326
Sarah H. 336
Sarah 347
Sarah Z. 348
Sarah E. 351
Sarah G. A. 352
Sarah B. 383
Sarah J. 390
Sarah 393
Sarah A. 404
Sarah F. 433
Sarah J. 440
Sarah N. 440
Sarah A. 448
Sarah A. 468
Schuyler S. (408)
Seth (113)
Sheldon (108)
Sheldon 269
Sibyl P. 211
Siloma 144
Simeon (42)
Simeon (86)
Solen R. (401)
Solomon 50
Solomon 54
Solomon (232)
Sophia 129
Sophronia 285
Spencer (225)
Spencer (365)
* Stanley W. 332
r Stephen (55)
Stephen 126
Stephen (118)
Stephen 302
Stephen K. 320
Stephen (236)
Stephen W. 387
Stephen I. (343)
c Stephen T. 449

Stiles M. (366)
Stillman F. 402
Sullivan (175)
Sumner 184
Sumner 205
Sumner 428
Susan 129
Susan A. 130
Susan P. 161
Susan 171
Susan 179
Susan A. 202
* Susan J. 232
Susan M. 268
Susan 330
Susan 463
Susanna 136
Susannah 72
Susie 226
Sylvester (280)
Sylvester (424)
Sylvia 328

Tabitha 107
Thankful 73
Theodora F. 433
Theodore 189
Theodore (220)
* Theodore (226)
Theodore S. (386)
Theodore H. (407)
Theron (179)
Theron (443)
Theron S. (456)
Thomas 168
Thomas (134)
* Thomas A. (149)
Thomas (182)
Thomas B. (324)
Thomas J. 405
Thomas (426)
Thomas E. 469
Timothy 200
Tirzah S. 280
Titus (112)
Truman H. (240)
Truman H. 331
Truman H. 332

Urania M. 349

Valencourt E. (432)
Vanlora 400
Verne E. 424
Vesta 247
Vianna 299
Vianna 416
Vinnie A. 455

** Wallace Capt. (79)
* Wallace (80)
Wallace 366
r Wallis Dr. (38)
Walter S. (434)
Warren F. 340
Warren L. 409
Warren B. 421
Wealthy A. 208
Wealthy 287
Wealthy L. 320
Wilber B. 403
r William 58
William 76
William 86
William 95
William C. (58)
William 133
* William (67)
William P. A. 155
William A. 158
William (83)
William 211
William 222
William C. (124)
William J. (127)
* William (135)
William O. 236
William Hon. (141)
William W. (151)
William W. Dr. (154)
William L. (160)
William (165)
William 273
William P. 277
c William W. 287
William J. 288
c William E. (194)
William E. 299
William S. (201)
William H. 312
William H. (360)

c William H. 317
William B. 317
William (245)
William P. (247)
William C., Jr. (249)
William H. R. (254)
* William A. (265)
William J. 352
William H. (275)
William N. 359
William B. (282)
William W. (289)
William 366
* William S. 380
William C. (302)
William A. 385
William B. (314)
William E. 390
William (318)
William W. (333)
William O. 404
William I. 408
William 416
William Q. (362)
William W. (363)
William B. 422
William W., Jr. 422
William F. (373)
William S. (388)
William H. (406)
* William H. (414)
William J. (419a)
William A. (428)
William H. (438)
William W. 458
William B. 465
William C. (460)
William A. (470)
Willie F. (424a)
Willmot 383
Willmot 383
Winnie 358
Winnifred A. 345

r Zebulon 63
Zebulon (30)
Zebulon 134
Zebulon (103)
Ziba H. 284
Zipporah 359

INDEX TO OTHERS THAN RUST.

INCLUDING ONLY RUST DESCENDANTS OR THOSE WHO HAVE INTERMARRIED WITH THEM.

EXPLANATION:

252 The open figures indicate the page upon which will be found all names preceeding it and following the last page number.

(294) Figures in parenthesis refer to the history number of the husband of that person. It also indicates that they had descendants. m. Following a name shows all others who have intermarried with descendants of Rusts.

* One star before a name indicates that the name appears in the "Additions" at the *back* of the book and will be found under the history number of the family to which they belong.

** Two stars indicate that the name may appear in both the *back* and *front* "Additions."

(140 ad) A number with "ad" in parenthesis indicates that the name appears only in the "Additions" and will be found under the number so inclosed.

c Indicates that the person was in the Civil War.

r Indicates that he was in the Revolutionary War.

Those who died young or unmarried, and children under ten years of age in the present generation are not indexed.

The record of children in the "Additions" too young to be indexed will be indicated by stars in front of parent's name. If records or corrections are not indicated by stars under one name look for it under companion's or parents' names.

Abbott Joseph B. m., James R., Pearl L. 352.

Abell, Curon m., 110.

Abrams, Hattie, (413).

Adams, Georgie, 242. Pamelia C. m., 304. Mary A., (321). Abigail m., 96. Nellie m. 128. Mary, (78). James m., Charles, Sarah, Ruth, Mary, Eliza, Harriet, Elmira, Susan, William, James, George, 72. Amos m., Almira A., Edgar, George M., Amos, Jr., Helen M., Anna B., Harriet, John Quincy, Mary J., 167. Samuel S. m., Marie, Frankie, 242.

Agard, Lucy, (169).

Aiken, Samuel m., 393. Joseph P. m., Burton A., 408.

Ainsworth, Sabina, (452). Harvey m., 179. Sallie, (342). Edgar R. m., M. Alice, 407.

Alexander, Nettie M., (378).

Allard, Rev. Samuel R., m. Sophia A., William H., Carrie B., Harriet E., 196.

Allen, Samuel, Jr. m., 28. Joseph, Rev. Thomas, Rev. William, Experience, 29. Elizabeth, (10). Dr. Nathan, m. 20. Marinda E., (152). Mary S., (447). John, Jr., m., Sarah E., m., 84. Ruth W. m., 113. William I. m., 160. Adeliza m. (118, ad.) and 218. Franklin C. m., Cora Belle, Albert L., (139, ad.)

Ames, Taylor L. m., 121.

Ammons, W. H. m., Lina, 331.

Anderson, Stacy W. m., 376.

Andrews, Iada J. m., 317. Amanda M., (363). Jeremiah, m., 55. Edward S. m., 227.

Andross, Miriam, (12).

Annable, Jacob M. m., Sylvester C., Herbert W., Fred L., Jennie, Edwin G., 174. Edwin W., Angelia D., Alice L., Su-

san E., Samuel E., Annie A., George G., Minnie B., Emma D., 175.
Archer, Sally, (74).
Armstrong, A. W. m., 269. Phebe, (298).
Ashford, Robert m., Charles H., Elizabeth H., 82.
Aspin, Mary, (154).
Atherton, Sarah D. m., 383.
Atwater, Sarah L., (341).
Atwood, Mr. m., 33.
Austin, Calvin m., 395. Joseph m., 94.
Ayers, Adin W. m., Sarah H., Clarence H., Theresa H., 283 Thomas m., Charles W., Betsey J., 84.

Babbett, Hattie m., 331.
Babb, Sarah M., (296).
Babcock, *Rachel, (51). Kate, (473).
Babson, Charlotte, (58).
Backus, Celinda, (367).
Bacon, Moses m., Alma, Rosanna, Bertha, Lucina, Moses, Nancy, Polly, Elias, Hosea, 125.
Badger, Elizabeth J. m., 134. Mr. m., 176.
Bailey, Mr. m., 76. *Mary J. m., 85. Mr. m., Nellie E., Nettie M., Mary E., Maud A., Florence A., Grace, Blanche I., Grover M., 193. Sophia (116). Polly, (180). Mr. m., 287. Sarah J., (304). Marie M., (341).
Baker, Hannah m., 44. Lucy F. m., 113. Sally m., 125. Francis m., 170. Jennie S. m., 195. Mr. m., 199. Daniel S. m., Emma J., Edward J., 241. Clarabel m., 298. Minerva, (199). John F. m., Ida, 307. Alice, 308. Anna L. m., 331. Lomira, (350). Clara m., (431).
Baldridge, Mr. m., 286.
Baldwin, Maria A. m., 184. Harriet m., 222.
Bancroft, Mary J., (373).
Bannister, Nancy H. m., 206.
Barber, Mr. m., 330. S. D. m., Louis S., Erma D., 331. Letitia A. m., 171.
Bardwell, Maria, (50, ad.)
Bargamire, Blanche m., 250.
Barnham, Aaron m., 36.
Barnes, Wm. m., 162. Louisa A. m., (118, ad.), and 218. Adaline, (227). Mary, 436.
Barnett, *Mary E., (139).
Bartlett, Esther, (53). Elizabeth, (29). Mr. m., 105.
Bassett, Joseph m., 70.
Bates, Keziah m., 29.
Bateman, Hannah m., 36.
Baxter, Charles H. m., 266.
Bayless, B. m., 410.
Beals, Permelia C. m., Elizabeth A. m., Freeman m., Huldah S., 15. *William m., 380.
Bear, Rachel, (363).
Beard, Franklin m., Frank M., 298.
Beardsley, Obediah m., 208. Jennie A. m., 190.
Beare, Nicholas m., 276.
Beavers, *Daniel M. m., 329.
Becker, Lena m., 172.
Beckford, Joshua m., Sarah A., Daniel R., Charles H., Daniel R., Jr., 153.
Beckwith, Oliver m., 198. Alonzo T. m., 351. Charles m. 404. Henry I. m., 424.
Beebe, Rachel m., 114. Emma m., 239.
Beecher, Maria, (221).
Belford, James M. m., Sarah M., 217.
Bell, Rhoda m., 270. Maria W., m., 222.
Bender, Sarah A., (364).
Benedict, Eugene A., m., Carrie A., 326.
Benjamin, Nancy m., 387.
Bennett, Moses m., 55. Annie L.

m., 127. Joseph m., Harriet R. M., 149. Harriet m., 216. Hannah, (184). Ann, (242). Warren m., 336.
Benner, George S. m., Maud A., 422.
Benson, Abigail, (37).
Berrian, George W. m., 101.
Berry, Mary L. m., 67. Sophronia, (62). Mary m., 95. Mr. m., 289.
Berthold, *Pelagie, (139).
Bertram, Mary H., (287).
Betels, Ruth, (33).
Beular, John m., Amelia, Mary E., Maria E., Augustus, Geo., Margaret, 274.
Bidwell, Carl m., Jennie, 395.
Bigelow, Rev. m., 49. Woodbury B. m., Archibald B., Mary, William M., 250. Samuel m., Mary E., George H., 259.
Bill, John m., 46, Prudence, (55).
Billings, Ellen J., (417).
Birdsell, Elsie m., 143.
Birkbeck, John m. 227.
Bisbee, John C. m., Clara E., Flora E., Charles E., Albert R., 259.
Bishop, Henry m., Henry S., Herbert E., 127.
Bissel, John N. m., 120. Mary L. m., 188.
Bixby, George m., 404.
Blackmore, Sarah F., (360).
Blaisdell, Herbert m. 343. Egbert m., Carrie E., Dennis W., 406.
Blake, Clarissa m., 82.
Blanchard, John m., 349.
Blaney, Clarissa B., (463).
Bliss, James A. m., Annie A., Edwin P., James A., 132. John B. m. 177. Fanny M., m. 192. Sarah M. m., 314.
Blisset, James m., Ann, 73.
Blodgett, Jennie m., 201.
Blood, Samuel m., 172. Samuel m., Samuel L., Leroy A., Sarah J., Joe. E., Charles R., George H., C. R., G. H., Edith, Joe. Jr., 240.
Boaz, Stenhouse m., 383.
Boerum, Imogene m. (139, ad.)
Boice, Effie L. m., 271.
Bolster, Martha V. m., 67.
Bonner, Lovisa, (101). Thomas D. m., 196.
Booth, Rebecca, (85). Eleanor, (163). Mr. m., 167.
Bordwell, Dexter m., Polly J., Aaron, Libbie m., 280. Clarence H., 281.
Bottom, William J. m., Benajah J., 215.
Boutell, W. m., Effie, 201.
Bowes, Frederick m., Eva M., Anna M., 130.
Bowman, Albert m., 127.
Bowsley, Nathaniel m., George W., 153.
Boyd, Clara m., 408.
Boynton, Jeremiah m.,Jeremiah, Maria, Joshua W., Emeline, Matilda, Martha, Chas., Mary, Martha, Julia, Blanche, 110. George F. m., George F., Jr., 172. Ezra m., 242.
Brackett, John m., Ann F., Eliza M., Ellen J., 53.
Bradley, Levi m., (97, ad.)
Bradstreet, John m., 248.
Bragdon, Sarah E., Ellen N., (144).
Bragg, Nicholas F. m., Herbert L., Volney H., Ella C., 82. James F. m., 392.
Brainard, John M. m., Lillian A., 195.
Bray, Lucy, (27). Epps m., Jas., m., 66. Lucy m., 73. Ellen m., 133. Capt. Ansel A. m., George A., 349. Sarah E., (288). Gilman L. m., Maynard L., Frank H., Emma F., (139, ad.)
Breed, Sarah J. m., 29. Mary m., 57.

Breslow, Barnard m., May, Belle, 194.
Brewster, George W. H. m., 84. Sallie m., 112.
Bridgeman, Franklin A. m., Emma F., Minnie H., 313.
Bridges, Louisa, (282).
Bridgewood, Elizabeth, (154).
Briggs, Mary m., 122.
Brink, Laura P., (342).
Brock, Horace E. m., 393.
Brockway, *c* P. H. m., James H., 320.
Brooks, Roxana m., 159.
Brown, Ebenezer m., 55. Timothy W., m., George W., Benjamin F., 71. John m., 101. Lucy M. m.,131. *George A. m., Edward m., 159. Jonathan B. m., 162. Bassie m., 166. Ida m., 243. Lemuel m., 276. Eliza S., (297). Silas D., Jr. m., 244. Myra A., Clara A., 245. Harriet, (305). Abigail, (339). Phebe A., (417).
Bruce, Caroline A., (246). Ellen F., (345).
Brundridge, Jason m., 125.
Bryan, Betsey, (210).
Bryant, Louisa M. m, Samuel m., Anna M., Ursula M., Mary A., Samuel A., 113. Royal T., Amanda M., Hiram G., 114. Joseph H., Antoinette E., Alexander, Warren E., Herman L., Antoinette E., 115. Seymour J. m., Pearl N., 352.
Budd, George m., Hattie, Satie, Viola, Lena, 414.
Budlong, Merinda m., 119.
Buckalews, Lucinda m., 213.
Buell, Mr. m., 125.
Bugbee, Charles E. m., Frank E., Annie M., Alice E., George C., 348.
Bulkeley, Melvina C. m., 191.
Bullock, Edward m., 434.
Burbank, Betsey, (81). George m., 230.
Burch, *c* Charles W. m., Frederick Louis, 368. Caroline, (342a). Ella T., (428).
Burckholder, John m., Laura A., 283.
Burleigh, John m., Charles H., George E., Frank E., Alice M., Myrtie, 281.
Burnham, Mehitable m., 36. Jonathan m., 55. Solomon m., 73. Judith, (146). Benjamin A. m., Lucy A., Ella, 404.
Burns, Mary, (346).
Burpee, Ebenezer m., Ebenezer, David, Nancy R., 70. John m., Sadie, 99. Samuel m., 177.
Burrell, Ebenezer m., Adelia, Hannah G., 95. Ellen A., Ville R., 196.
Burroughs, Hannah, (45). Eliza m., 108. Mr. m., 133. Elizabeth, (203).
Burt, Susan T. m., 64. Esther, (105). Eleanor M., (366). Susan A., (382).
Burton, Lovisa, (208).
Bush, Horace m., George D., Eunice A., Abbie F., Albert D., 186. Margaret C., (98). Lucinda, (192).
Butler, George O. m., 212. Charles m., Lucy J., 271. Charles E., Isabella C., Albert, 272. Myra A., (319).
Butlin, Thomas G. m., Laura R., Thomas G., Minerva, 327.
Butterworth, Elizabeth m., 162.
Button, Abel N. m., Byron A., Ethelwyn L., 283. Herbert L., 284.
Buttrick, Lucy, (89.)
Buzzell, **James m., Mary C., Joseph B., 83.

Cables, Emma, m. 330.
Cadmus, Phebe, (216).
Caldwell, Edward K. m., *Moses R., Sarah, Francis O. D., Mary A., Susan H., 144.

Mary, (151).
Calef, Ruth, (39).
Calkins, Mary m., 222.
Calvin, Lucinda E., (350).
Cameron, Julia, (347).
Camp, George m., 293. Eliza A., (467).
Cann, John m., John W., Mary E., Henry L., William E., Samuel R., Thomas W., 274.
Cankey, E. H. m., Martha, Jas. Irving, Sheldon, 110.
Card, Collins m., Lovina, Newton N., Isora, Luzerne, Orvill, 215.
Cardell, Harriet m., 404.
Carey, Maria H., (344).
Cary, Veaney, (465).
Carnes, Edith m., 215.
Carpenter, Eliphalet m., 44. Ella B. m., 152. John m., 271. Franklin m., 463.
Carroll, Servetus m., Lee, 215. Charles E. m., Andrew J, m., 332.
Carson, Mr. m., 218. Mr. m., 343.
Cartledge, *Francis J. m., *Leslie J., 266.
Carter, Phineas S. m., Howard F., 209. Martha C., (366).
Caruthers, Ettie m., 331.
Case, Nellie A., (422).
Castle, William m., 114.
Cate, Jane m., 81. Emma S. m., 236.
Chaffin, Mary F. m., 114.
Chamberlain, James m., George W., 83. Thomas m., William m., John William, Betsey M., George S., Eleanor H., Daniel S., Mary E., Augustine J., Lydia A., Hannah C., Frances J., 84. James m., Fanny P., *Henry R., *Albert B., *Geo. H., *Susan A., *Ellen A., Jas. A., 135. Fred W., Eva M., (65, ad.) Mary m., 137. Phebe C., (149). Emma m., Emma, 297. Mary m., 414.
Chapin, Caroline, m., 83. Erasmus m., Lorenzo, 110.
Chapman, Alanson B. m., Alanson, Horace B., Thos. A., 128. Elmira m., 139. Lucy m., 168. Clara m., Matilda m., 216.
Chapel, *J. A. m., 329.
Chappel, Lucy m., 59.
Chase, Harriet L. m., 69. Fred J. m., (65, ad.) Nathaniel m., Abigail, Josiah m., Susan, Richard, Mark, Martha, Mary, Nancy, Nathaniel, Eleanor, Henry R., Thomas J., George W., Mary A. T., Nancy J., Henry H., Lois A., Georgianna, 136. Caroline J. m., Dr. Charles E. m., 203. *Harry C., 447. Agnes, (469). Amy A., (375).
Cheney, George S. m., Jessie M., Nathan, 181.
Chick, Mary A. m.. 157.
Child, Mary m., 285.
Childs, Annie m., 188.
Chilson, V. Rensselaer m., Mary, Clara, 403.
Choate, Rachel, (15). Mary m., 36 David m., Rufus, 37. Sarah, (25). Dr. Robert m., 87. Robert, Polly, Betsey, Ebenezer, Jonathan, Joseph, Daniel, 88.
Church, Prudence E., (193). Christine m., 387.
Clapp, Selah m., 30. Abner m., 63. Seth m., Chester, Seth, Esther, Spencer, Luther, Pauline, Lydia, Ansel, Harriet P., 64. Mary A., Luther, Reuben W., Emma L., Harriet P., Mary A., Wardlow A., Sarah B., Grace D. W., Ellen L., Laura H., George B., Lyman W., 64. Martha F., Edwin B., Susan M., Mary A., Harriet F., Sophia, Sophia, Belinda, 65. Hophni m., Adelaide L., Maria M., Hophni S., Edwin

L., Mary S., Bertha L., 190. Philena G. m., 195. Elizabeth, (214).
Clarey, Eliza M., (416).
Clary, Eliza A. m., 201.
Clark, Rebecca, (4) Daniel m., Experience, Solomon, Nathan, 29. Susan m., Thaddeus m., 30. Samuel m., 45. Spencer m., Nathan m., Nancy, Eunice, Nathan, Jr., Lucinda, Benoni m., Theodore, Sylvester, Luther, Calvin, 65. Jared m., 124. **Sarah E. m., Elizabeth R. C. m., 137. Susan S. m., 144. James A. m., Elizabeth G., Mary A., John F. G., Lucy A., Nathaniel L., Sarah E., Sibyl B., Franklin P., William B., Charles H., Rebecca F., 162. Rev. Samuel m., 201. Quartus m., Ebenezer E., Charles S., Alanson D., 205. Zenas m., Cornelia J., Henry H., 206. Sibyl B. m., 208. Alice m., 216. Albert M. m., 220. *George W. m., c*George F., c*Charles A., 238. Maud E., Herbert B., Mabel E., Frederick C., Susie C., (139, ad.) *Mary E., *Florence A., *Caroline A., 238. Emily E. m., 242. Alice, (143). Mr. m., 309. Elizabeth, (226). Marian m., 387.
Clay, Emeline m., 71.
Cleasby, Lucy m., 137.
Clements, Sarah A. m., William S. m., Naomi, 316.
Cleveland, r Ebenezer m., 87. John C., Ebenezer, 88. Mary J. m., 113.
Clifford, Dudley C. m., 172.
Cline, Arvilla m., 218.
Cloes, B. J. m., 237.
Clough, Daniel P. m., *Daniel P., Orion W., Willie H., Lillian B., Lucy E., 132. John B. m., Eliza, Albert K., Mary E., Susan A., 231. c Joseph H. m., Annie M., Emma F., Geo. U., Charles I., 348.
Coats, Albert m., Geo., Lois, 219.
Cobb, Miss m., 119.
Cochran, Annie D. m., 275.
Coffin, *Rev. Nehemiah C. m., Ellen M., Lucy A., Henry F., Mary L., Hattie T. M., Lizzie R., 232.
Cofren, Levi m., 110.
Cogswell, r Jonathan m., 87. Julia A. m., 88. Gen. William m., William, Emma S., 150. Desire, (110). Elizabeth, (71).
Colburn, David m., Emily R., Norman, William H., Niel R., Susan L., Mary, Henry H., George L., 177.
Colby, Samuel m., Cornelius m., 73. Myra m., 281.
Coleman, Lillie E. m., 313.
Collins, Mary N., (337). Maria H., (349).
Collum, Herbert E. m., Lizzie B., 367.
Colton, Alice J. m., 392. Fanny M., (386).
Comstock, Ella A. m., *Fanny, 204. c James B. m., Jane A., Alice M., James B., Jr., Paul E., (139, ad.)
Conant, Lucy m., 177.
Condage, Mary m., 13.
Cone, Horace T. m., 213.
Connell, Mary O. m., 217.
Connor, Susannah, (166).
Converse, Hiram m., Edward, Ann J., Emma J., *Grace E., 171.
Cook, Elisha G. m., 30. Elijah m., 64. Penelope m., 65. Nathaniel m., Richard L., Mary F., James W., Elizabeth A., Lucy A., Albert H., 135. Chester m., M. Libbie, 201. Julia L., 202.
Cookinham, Sarah J., (440).
Cooley, Mary, (49). Benjamin G. m., Earle L. G., Frederick, 319.

Coombe, Rev. Philip, 358.
Coon, Adelbert m., 239.
Cooper, Thomas B. m., George E., Charles, Sarah B., Susan, 176. Marcia H., (42).
Copp, Jonathan m., 83. Carleton m., Effie E., 265. Charles W., Hattie M., Harry C., 266.
Cornell, Katherine, (271).
Cory, Jane, (451).
Cousens, Mr. m., 449.
Coutant, Charles G. m., George U., Mary E., Charles D., Laura, Ralph, Walter, (139, ad.)
Covey, Mary J. m., 188.
Cowles, Horace m., Elisha, Elizabeth, Amos, **A. Johnson, Amos m., George W., Betsey A., Elisha m., Ann E., 119. Emma, Fanny, Loretta, Virena, Samuel, Mary, 120.
Cox, Margaret m., 55. Margaret A., (464).
Crammer, Jane A., (320).
Crane, Edwin H. m., 119. Abbie m., 162.
Crary, Archibald m., 115.
Cressy, Dr. m., 49.
Crocker, Benjamin F. m., Willard C. Augusta P., 68. *Benton P., Bertha, 69.
Crombie, Mr. m., 121.
Crosby, Jaazaniah m., 82.
Cross, Sarah m., 89. Edmund H. m., Edward, Albert A., Florence, 304.
Crossman, Henry N. m., Addie R., 285.
Crouse, Eliza m., 268.
Crowell, Sarah M., (387).
Crowley, Mary m., 266.
Cudworth, William m., 114.
Culver, Andrew J. m., Marian L., Howard C., Morton E., Herbert A., Frank C., Floyd H., 192.
Cunningham, Rev. Timothy m., Rufus, Mary J., Sarah, 240. Albert, Charlotte P., Sophia, Asenath, 241. Nancy, (141).
Currier, Ami m., Lucinda, Daniel, Amelia, Rebecca, Solomon, Asa, 108. Irene, 109.
Curry, Mr. m., 167.
Curtis, Susannah m., 44. Betsey m., 108. Mr. m., Jennie, 213. George m., 331.
Cushman, Emma m., 88. Bazaleel m., 147. Jane S., Henry R., Frederick A., Emma L., 148. Betsey, (126). Jane m., 391.
Cutter, Rebecca, (79).

Dada, **Noah m., **Rev. Lemuel, Jerusha, Lydia, Cynthia, Samuel N., Harriet A., Merinda E., George S., Gertrude M., Harriet E., William N., **Edward W., **Charles G., 119. **Walker, Elizabeth, Henry, Willis, Verona, Enoch, 120.
Daggett, Leslie F. m., Donald M., 242. Barnard m., Alice, Bradford B., 246.
Dakin, Samuel m., 141.
Dale, Samuel P. m., Emily P., 367.
Damon, Newton m., Florence A., 303.
Danforth, Mr. m., 241.
Danks, Robert, Jr. m., Miriam, 29.
Davis, Mr. m., 49. Lucy, (30). Samuel G. m., 71. Julia m., 76. Samuel m., Caroline, 120. Samuel m., 149. Lucy, (95). Mary O., (130). W. S. m., 135. B. F. m., 247. Amelia, (167). Mary L., (218). Mary G. m., 317. George D. m., 339. *Drusilla, (260). James N. m., 275. Sarah, (398). Harriet A., (408). Jessie F., (411). Addie B., (458).
Davison, Nancy E. m., 158.
Day, Isaac m., Sarah, Isaac, Philip, Ann R., Betsey R., Mary, 67. Eben m., Eben,

William P., Isaac F., Addie L., Eben F., 133. Dr. Horace B. m., John F., Laura M., 204.
Dayton, Ernest A. m., 302.
Dean, Jared m., 171. Hosea, Levi R., Mary E., 72. Aurelia, William P., Elmira S., Micah S., Oscar, 173. Eunice, 174. Sarah E. m., 216.
Decker, Capt. m., 139.
De Forest, Sarah S. m., (361).
De Laittre, Ann C. m., 68.
Deland, John m., Henry R., 94. *Olive, (135).
Delaney, Chester A. m., Josephine, 250. Albert L. m., William L., Annie M., Albertine L., Robert, Charles A. m., George A. m., 303.
DeLanguey Elizabeth, (217).
Delliber, Joseph, Jr. m., 319.
Delong, Caroline, (198).
Deming, John m., 219. M. A. m., 110.
Denning, Mr. m., 49.
Dennison, Eveline m., 71. Julia m., 235.
Densmore, John m., 408.
Derby, William V. m., William H., 221. Henrietta, Martha, Marilla S., Samuel H., Sarah E., Florence B., Marshall C., 222. William H. m., 227.
Dernier, Aldro m., Floyd A., Plumie G., 429.
Dexter, Nathan m., 44. John C. m., Samuel R., Annie A., Fred T., Arthur G., 275.
Dickenson, Col. Josiah m., Israel R., *William, Seth, Edward, Nettie, 124. Susannah, (211).
Dickerson, Fanny, (115).
Dimock, Lot m., Deacon Oliver m., 44.
Diver, Emma m., 193.
Dixon, James F. m., 230. Barnett m., Le Roy T., Marie S., (139, ad.)
Doane, Emma L., 218. Enos m., 239.
Dodge, Asa m., Mary, 213. Pamelia, (183). Hannah, (230). Emerson P. m., 248.
Dole, Harriet M., 214.
Dolittle, Lemuel m., 331.
Dolliver, Edward m., George C., 336.
Dominick, Ellen M. m., 386.
Donald, Eliza A., (384).
Dorchester, Mary m., 219.
Doud, Esther, (117). Benajah, m., Solen, William B., Solen, R., Luella M., Alnora, Hugh, 214. Esther M., Manning, Lydia M., Caroline B., Cordelia A., Seraph J., Vivia, 215. Susanna, (120). Henrietta M., (213). *Clarence T. R.
Douglass, Nancy m., 215, Orlando B. m., Edwin R., 295.
Downer, Sally m., 125.
Downing, Katie, (430).
Downs, Ella E. m., 172. Thos. J. m., 252. William F. m., Henry R., Carrie L., Addie C., Annie F., 265.
Drake, Nettie m., 214. Lyman m., 393.
Drew, Helen m., 160. William P. m., Mary L., 224.
Driggs, Frederick m., 331.
Drown, Jannette H. m., 114.
Drummond, Dora, (470).
Dunham, Alvin F. m., 115. Ida M. m., 188. Eudocia A., (153).
Dunlap, William W. m., 302.
Dunn, *Mary S. m., 67. Alice E. m., 131.
Dunnels, Albert m., 162.
Dunning, Mr. m., 133.
Durgin, Silas m., Ellen J., 137.
Durkee, Mary E. m., (169, ad.)
Dutton, Louise H., (374).
Dyar, John N. m., Hiram R., 141.
Dye, Hannah, (200). Ichabod H. m., 301.
Dyer, William m., Laura A., Samuel, Ida B., Sally, Mary

J., Orville T., 99.
Dyke, James m., 74.

Earle, Robert m., John, Mary, Margaret, Samuel, Robert, Roger, Hannah, Mary, Nathaniel, John, Richard, 13.
Eaton, Reuben m., 19. Sally m., 83. Lydia m., 85.
Eastman, John F. m., Charles J., Moses E., Samuel R., Lucy A., John D., Olive J., *Ellen L., 100.
Easton, Asahel m., Helen F., 121.
Easty, Frances C. m., 349.
Edwards, Luther m., Asenath, Ralph, Sarah, Luther, Attossa, 30. Noah, Jr. m., Calvin, Edmund, Jane E., 65. Atkins m., 71. Azariah m., Hannah M., 127. Julius L. m., Frances A., Alice E., 208. Lucy m., 336. George W. m., 318. Julia K., (300).
Edgerton, Otis m., 309.
Edsall, Jessie, (471).
Eighmie, Carrie m., 456.
Ellery, Benjamin m., Judith, 70. Eliza, Benjamin, Josephine A., Benjamin F., Emeline, George, James B., 71.
Elliott, Mary m., 177. Henry M. m., 294.
Ellis, Polly, (195.)
Ellison, Thos. m., William, 271.
Elliston, Willie B., (429). Alice E., (459).
Elwell, Dencie, (119). Samuel K., 219.
Emens, **Rev. Walter P. m., 119.
Emerson, John m., 36. Mr. m., 64.
Emerton, Mary. (33).
Emery, Mary J., (329). Elizabeth m., 170.
Emmerton, John m., 36.
Emmons, Mr. m., 216.
Ensign, Leonidas, m. Ervin D., Electa L., 176.
Erskine, Louisa m., Abiel W. m., James, Abiel, Sarah J., Elizabeth, S. W., Emily, Emily, Frank, Fred, James H., Ella A., Clara E., Effie J., 241. Mary J., Lucy A., 242. Hattie E., 352.
Evans, Ella m., 216. Polly, (135).
Eveleth, Mary, (34).
Everett, Miltiah, (114).
Ewer, Frank H. m., 318.

Fairchild, Ida m., 282. Cassius m., 450.
Fairfield, Lucy S. m., 385.
Fales, Ellen M. m., 224.
Fardon, Elizabeth, (121).
Farnham, William A. m., Corey, Ina, Gertie, 405.
Farrar, Mary W., (141).
Farwell, Henry m., Thaddeus H., Grosvenor P., Edward A., Oliver S., Joseph R., Lydia J. C., Henry, Oliver P., Edwin A., Charles H., Henry G., 147. Eliza m., 170. Theodore m., Louisa m., 174.
Fay, Mary, (184). L. m., 328.
Fellows, William m., Elizabeth, William, 19. John m., John P., Dwight, Dorris, Julia, John L., Orrin, 123.
Felch, James L. m., Grover C., 407.
Fenner, Charles A. m., Charles E., Elmira M., Annie L., Frank W., Edward S., 395.
Ferguson, Minna m., 244.
Ferrier, Charles m., Flossie F., 347.
Ferry, Solomon C. m., Marcus C., Lucina P., Solomon C., Emily R., Sophia M., Lyman S., Dora M., 123. Charles M. m., Clara M., William, Frederick, 326.
Finch, Isaac I. m., Catherine, Herbert, Jerry, 234.
Finney, Mary M. m., 102.

Fisher, Joel m., Lewis, Emily, Harriet, 283.
Fisk, Nathan m., Mehitable, (36).
Fitch, Lucy, (43). Nellie B., (412).
Fleming, Mary A. m., 122. John, (289, ad.)
Flenner, George M. m., Edith M., John R., Granville M., Caroline M., Merle D. B., Niel W., 300.
Fletcher, Sarah, (272). Mary A., (273).
Fling, Geo. m., Frances, Charles, 272.
Flint, Mary, (70). Eben m., Eben W., 223.
Flood, Lydia m., 13.
Fly, William m., 86.
Fogg, Mary E. m., 233.
Folsom, Andrew m., Anne, Andrew, Anna m., Eleanor R., Andrew, Asa, Nancy, Belinda B., William H., Betsey S., John W., Manuel C., Eleanor, Isabella, Deborah, 53. Simeon m,, Jacob, Hon. Simeon, Sarah R., Isaac L., Charles E., Jacob, George W., Mary E., Abraham, Maj. George P., Lydia E., Mary L., Grace O., Abraham W., Simeon B., 89. James M., George L., Nathaniel C., Abraham, Col. Robert, Col. James M., Maria, Josiah B., Mary O., James L., Alice O., Andrew P., Rebecca W., Anna, 90. Gilman m., 137. James m., William A., Henry A., George F., James A., Harriet J., Frank H., 138. Lydia, (136).
Foot, Mary B., (336).
Forbes, John C. m., 252. Leroy B., Marion, 253.
Ford, Roena E. m., 195. Henry m., 270. Julia m., 317.
Forey, John H. m., 422.
Forsythe, Samuel m., Ceylon S., Charles E., 160.
Foster, Nathan m., (3, ad.) James m., Nathan m., 19. Jeremiah m., 35. Mary, Jeremiah, Abigail, Susannah, John, Mary, Jeremiah, John, Joanna, Ephraim, Joseph, Dorothy, Martha, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Joshua, Miriam, Joshua, Mehitable, Miriam, Moses m., Moses, Moses, Ruth, Jonathan, Jeremiah, Phebe, Enoch, 36. Putnam, Aaron, Moses, Ruth, Moses, Joseph, Mary, William S., Aaron, John, Warren, Thomas, David, Miriam, Zebulon, Lydia, Zebulon, Eliza F., William S., Polly, Jeremiah, Micagah, Miriam, Miriam, Zebulon, 37. Sarah, (17). Emma L. m., 69. John S. m., Sarah M., Margaretta H., Samuel W., 101. Minnie m., 192.
Fowler, Mercy m., 46. Martha A. m., 162. Elizabeth, (308).
Fox, Esther J., (268).
Frail, Isabella, (402). William A., 226.
Francis, John J. m., Helen G., Daniel J., Cornelia M., 203.
Freeman, Harriet W., (149). Lucy M., (345).
French, Oliver m., Nellie M., 99. John S. m., 141. *Jonah m., *Linval, Erasmus, Mary R., Sallie, Susan P., Betsey F., 159. *Joseph B., *Keziah, Jennie C., Amanda F., 160. Abel m., Justin R., Albert S., Franklin H., Charles F., Albert D., Truman R., Ida A., Stanley S., Jessie C., Earle D., Harlan A., Edwinton L., 180. Joshua m., 206. William m., 213. John H. m., 332.
Frissel, Seth m., Electa F., Elizabeth, Thomas B., Augustus W., 123.
Frost, George m., Charles, 130. Kate H. m., 155. Martha

(137). Caroline M. m., 251.
Frothingham, Samuel m., 19.
Fuller, Daniel m., Keturah, 50. William B. m., 119. Helen E. m., 153.
Fullerton, Mary, (136).
Furber, Betsey R., (258).

Gage, Ann, (184).
Gaines, Walter S. m., 440.
Gale, Franklin m., Andrew F., Viola A., Charles F., 281. Elizabeth S., (188).
Galucie, Mattie m., 408.
Gardiner, Louisa m., 122. C. H. m., 311. Sarah m., (297, ad.)
Gardner, John m., Helen S., 190.
Garlick, H. m., 332.
Gassoway, Sophia M., (256).
Gates, Jennie m., 172.
Gausman, Henry m., 276.
Gaylord, Florence m., 317. Mary E. m., 319.
George, Charles B. m., Mary L., Charles H., Ida A., Carrie E., Hattie L., Walter J., 237.
German, Elizabeth C., (351).
Gibson, Minor m., Mary L., 196. Lucelia m., 183.
Giddings, Lydia m., 36. Sarah, (35).
Gidley, Martha m., 387.
Gifford, Ruth, (376).
Gilbert, Jonathan, Jr. m., Samuel, Moses, Benjamin, Addison, 48. Mr. m., 72. Benjamin m., Samuel, John, Lucy, 73.
Gilchrist, Harriet m., 276. Joshua J. m., 385. Nelson R., Joshua J., Anne, 386. Frank W. m., 435.
Gillett, Joseph m., 125. Salina A., (377).
Gilman, Hannah m., 99.
Gilmore, Orville m., Orville, 219. Abby m., 243.
Gilson, Mary J. m., 153.
Glad, Eliza A. m., 269.
Glass, Emily m., 194.
Gleason, Elizabeth m., 112.
Glover, Jno. S. m., Arthur C., 268.
Goder, Reed m., 415.
Godfrey, Cornelia P. m., 234. Theracy, (298).
Goff, Abner m., Eliza, 215. Alonzo, Albert H., Alfred J., Fred A., Rozell, Perry, Leon L., Frances M., Mabel, 216.
Going, Amelia P., (335).
Goldsmith, H. m., 67. Fanny m., 82. *Edward L. m., Harriet J., *Arod W., 220.
Gonong, Willetta, (474).
Goodale, Sophronia m., 83.
Goodenow, Frances I., Sarah J., (265).
Goodrich, Hattie M. m., 282.
Goodsell, Eliza A., (237).
Goodspeed, Polly, (234).
Goodwin, James m., Walter E., Henry H., Alice P., Celia E., 173.
Gordon, Daniel m., Jonathan R., Clymetia, Julia A., Daniel, 141. Sallie, (190).
Gorham, Annie m., 70.
Goss, Sophia J., (397).
Gotto, Abbie, (462).
Go( )gh, Rebecca m., 37.
Gould, Mary m. 19.
Gove, Sarah m., 240. Robert L. m., Nellie E., *Mildred O., Frank A., Hattie F., 266.
Grace, Charles S. m., 405.
Graham, Davis m., William A., Charles E., Etta A., Charles P., 173. Edwin D., 174. John G. m., Mary B., Gertrude, 244.
Grant, Lenora m., 162. Annie D., (252). John F. m., 384.
Graves, Celia m., Addie M. m., 170.
Gray, Dorothy, (153). H. Gertrude m., 349. Abbie m., 241.
Green, Mr. m., 99. Jane B. m., 390. Emma, (455).
Gregg, Barbara A. m., 148.
Gregory, Rev. Mr. m., 122.

Griffin, G. C. m., Harvey H., George M., Charles E., 290.
Groute, Marietta, (393).
Groves, Louisa m., 349.
Grow, Lucy, (175).
Gunnison, Harriet M. m., 147.
Gurley, Samuel m., 43. Esther, Jonathan, Samuel, Lois, Eunice, Experience, Mary, William, Hannah, Jacob B., Jonathan, Daniel, Ebenezer, Esther, Titus, Zebulon, Sarah, Israel, Mary, John, Phineas, Eunice, Samuel, Zenas, Hannah, Lois, Margaret, 44. Abigail, 45.

Hack, Amelia K. m., 211.
Hackley, Alice m., 265.
Hadley, William H. m., 160.
*Hagerman, Elizabeth W., (392).
Haines, Mary N., (129). Josephine m., 230. Rhoda, (439).
Hale, Richard m., Philetus C., Augustus E., Mary, Edward A., John P., Louisa R., Frank A., Eugene T., George W., Isabella E., 206. Nancy, (177).
Hall, Sarah B., (157). Mary, (243). Caroline, (389).
Halley, James H. m., Bertha, 388.
Halliday, Ella, (442).
Halloway, Isabella, (301).
Halstead, Lorell m., 216.
Ham, Darius m., (65, ad.) Nathaniel m., Flora, 160.
Hamblin, Solomon m., Pamelia G., Sarah R., Daniel G., Mary A., 141. Martha, (142).
Hamilton, Charles L. m., Lewis H., Lydia E., Martha E., Chas. F., Sarah F., Alfred P., 234. Alburn H., 235. Mr. m., Samuel, 295.
Hammock, David W. m., 211.
Hammond, Edmister m., John, *Edward S., Everett, Jerome, James, Barney, Samuel, Hannah E., 218. Frances A., Almira J., Edward B., (118, ad.) Frances, Dora E., 218. Olive, *Amanda, Gertrude, 219. Hannah, (235).
Hanam, Silence, (104).
Hancock, Lucinda, (257). Mary L., (431).
Hanks, Roxana, (368).
Hannum, Ruth m., 30.
Hardin, Cynthia m., 121.
Hardy, Thomas m., Charles C., Washington W., Laura C., Mary L., 89.
Harlow, Mary, (418).
Harper, George D. m., 233.
Harrington, Loren m., Mary, *c* Loren, Asahel, William H., Merrill D., Emma M., Joseph H., James, Juliette, Alfred L., Vadia E., J. F., Mary L., Harry D., Frank M., Alta M., W. A., M. D., Albert J., Edwin, Claude, 316. Ida m., 414.
Harris, Mary m., 209. Charles J., (392, ad.) **Robert W., David m., Martha, 305.
Harrison, Cordelia m., 122.
Hart, Nathaniel m., Nathaniel, William, Sarah, *Mary, John, Mary, Abigail, Sarah, *John, 19. Mary, Abraham, *r* John, Sarah, Lucinda, Abigail, Samuel, 20. Henry m., Etta, 201. Mary, (238). Friendly, (338).
Hartson, Laura, (154).
Harvey, Ann, (31). Hubbard H. m., 172. Marian E., 173.
Harville, Benjamin F. m., 358.
Haskell, Ann, Chloe, (231).
Haskall, Susan m., 66. Asa m., Sally, Ann, 72. Caroline, Lucinda, Elizabeth, 73. Mary L., (254).
Haskell, Hannah P., (151). *Mr. m., *Harry, 139.
Hastings, Marshall m., 88.
Hatch, Hannah, (19). Royal m., 303.
Hathaway, Martha m., 98. Louisa A., (245).
Havener, Franklin O. m., Joseph A., George W., Frank O.,

Wendall B., Lester W., Thornton G., Vere O., 349.
Haviland, Roger A. m., Walter A., 234.
Hawkins, Sarah, (20).
Haws, Asa m., 462.
Hawthorn, Wesley m., 284.
Hayden, Elkina m., 56.
Hayes, Dr. Francis M. m., Pliny H., Lulu, 434. Mason P. m., 379. Mary m., 48.
Haynes, Edward m., Ernest E., 315.
Hayward, Cynthia m., 170.
Hazell, Ellen, (281).
Hazen, John B. m., Seymour m., 287.
Heal, Mr. m., 246.
Heath, Henry m., Ida Bell, 284. Sarah m., 317.
Heigel, Mary m., 183.
Heisermann, Blanche O. m., 264.
Hemstreet, Dr. James m., 167.
Henderson, Joel m., 120. Katherine, (82).
Henry, Mrs. Elvira m., 409.
Herbison, Mr. m., Lewis, 219.
Hermans, William m., 270.
Herrick, Daniel m., Joseph m., Lydia, Biel, Ledia, Phebe, Joseph, Ann, Abigail, 45. Richard m., 73. Israel m., 108. Emma T., 129. Mr. m., 167. Adelaide H. m., 203.
Hersey, Abbie H. m., 233.
Herstine, A. C. m., 148.
Hetherington, Ella (457).
Hibbard, Nancy m., 128.
Hickok, Emerett m., 216.
Higdon, Peter m., Peter M., 299.
Higgins, Reuben m., Ida S., 242.
Hildreth, Jonathan m., 95.
Hill, Mr. m., 73. Sarah m., 135. Edwin L. m., 225. William S. m., Gertrude, Harry, Edith F., 285.
Hilliard, James m., Ivo H., Lucy A., 172.
Hilton, Jonathan m., Stephen L., Betsey A., Mary, Sarah, Hannah S., Orinda S., Martha, Jonathan, Charles, Alfred, Nancy, 82.
Hinman, Mr. m., 125. Minnie m., 172.
Hiscox, Edward m., Charles E., Edwin T., 84.
Hisler, Susan m., 241.
Hitchcock, Dwight W. m., 115. Editha, (155).
Hobbs, Kate, (284).
Hodge, Helen E. m., 406.
Hodges, Thomas D. m., Jesse T., Lois R., Arthur T., Thomas W., Robert B., Nina V., Josephine N., Eliphaz D., Arthur B., Leonard M., Merwin H., Louisa R., 121.
Hodsdon, Sally m., 53.
Hoffman, Helen m., 326.
Hogg, Alice C. m., 232.
Holbrook, Rebecca m., 109.
Holcomb, William L. m., 211. Harry P., 212.
Holligan, J. Austin m., 196.
Hollis, Jane R., (332).
Holmes, Rufus m., 73. Samuel m., 174.
Holt, E. Frances m., 312.
Homan, Mary m., 101. William m., 129.
Hooker, Lucy A. m., 195.
Hooper, Medie m., 152. Henry m., 155.
Horn, **Filcina m., Emily H., Hannibal, Frederick W., 83. Harriet E., James m., Charles H., George W., John m., Nancy, John, Betsey, Polly, 84. Rhoda, Jane R., Hannah, Richard H., Albert H., Lydia C., Stephen P., Frances, Sally, *William, R., Isaiah W., Harriet E., 85. Hannah, (65). Pamelia, (131).
Horner, John m., William, Clarence, 101.
Horton, Austin T. m., Hattie W., William A., 236. Richard m., Fanstina M., 268.

Hosea, Samuel m., 55.
Hosmer, Lizzie m., 295.
Houghson, Mary A. m., 214.
Houghton, Ruth m., Susan m., 273. Lillie E., (423).
Hovey, Thomas m., 38.
Howard, Jonathan m., Joanna, Mary A., Robert R., Sarah J., Abigail, 96.
Howe, Olive (176). Fanny m., 119.
Howell, Maltby m., 121.
Howland, Edwin M., 156. Mr. m., 193.
Hoyet, Claudius L. m., Gertrude, Eva C., Susan J., 337.
Hubbard, Sarah A., (84). Leah m., 173.
Hull, Mr. m., 330.
Humphrey, Fidelia (372).
Humphries, Lovisa, (461).
Hunt, Elizabeth m., 127. Adeline m., 287. Emeline, (220). John W. m., Jacob A., 368. John m., Willie L., Eugene E., Horace E., Norman S., Mary M., 404. Sarah E., (383).
Huntington, Betsey, (173).
Huntoon, James H. m., 240. John L. m., William F., Eva M., Joseph E., 241. Carrie C., (453).
Hurd, Rev. Isaac m., 120.
Hurlbert, Lucy M. m., 114. Joseph m., Almira M., Laura A., 417.
Huse, Emily H., (269).
Huston, Jane, (86). *John m., *Sarah A., 168. John, Nancy J., (86, ad.)
Hutchinson, Maggie, (359).
Hyde, *Eliza, (80), (see notes). Fred R. m., Ralph C., 202. Reuben A. m., Edgar M., 297.

Ingalls, Rachel, (14). *Dr. William, Lucy R., *William, 75. Mary E., 76.
Ingram, Effie E. m., 215.
Ireland, Anna M. m., 116. Geo. W. m., (140, ad.)
Ireson, Harriet m., 101. John m., 128.

Jack, Virginia M., (460).
Jackson, Abner F. m., Henry M., Abner F., Rust, Solomon I., Newhall, 148. Rev. J. B. m., John M., Mary W., William H., 196. Charlotte E., (290).
James, Ebenezer m., John, Eliza, George, Samuel, Parker, 49. Samuel m., 73.
Janes, Lydia, (37). Permelia, Phebe, (207).
Jarvis, John m., James L., Eliza L., Helen M., Sarah A., 156.
Jacquith, Merton P. m., Esther K., Amasa R., 327.
Jeffries, Caroline m., 147.
Jenkins, Henry m., Mary J., Benjamin M., Edward B., Carrie E., 215. Griffith m., Eliza I., George H., Henry A., Grace M., 274.
Jennings, Mary, (183).
Jewell, Abigail, (240).
Jewett, Joanna, (66). Hannah, (131). Amos G. m., Amos E., Alfred R., 252.
Johnson, William m., Ulysses, 107. Amos m., Amos F., George E., 136. Mr. m., Norman, 197. Margaret m., 216. Joseph A., m., 235, William S., m., 283. Cynthia E., (419).
Johnston, Samuel S. m., 244. Walter m., James M., Nettie F., 314. James W. m., 420.
Joist, Emily m., 411.
Jones, Abigail, (38). Isaac m., Sirena C., Isaac F., Nathaniel P., Mary S., W. T., Henry H., Ellen M., Betsey S., 136. Eliphalet N. m., 154. *Otis N., William T., Otis N., Mary E., Mary, 155. Olive, (135, ad.) Joseph R. m., Jane A., 270. Eliza M., (274). John B. m., 378. Fanny R., (313). Ross,

87. Sybil m., 392. Orena, (339). Mary J., (390).
Jordan, Myra m., Hiram m., Walter m., 141. Sylvia m., 174.
Judd, Meritt R. m., 197. Lewis, George, James T., 198. Jonathan m., 206. Levi E. m., Daniel R., 326.
Jungerman, Emma, (437).

Keeler, Justin S. m., Helen B., 196.
Keep, Mr. m., 122.
Kehler, J. B. M. m., Carrie E., Lamira J., Jesse, 320.
Keith, Emmett m., 216.
Kelley, Herbert L. m., 68. William S. m., Carrie A., 239. Harriet M. m., 272. William m., Laura G., Charlotte J., 327.
Kellogg, Mary m.,208. Miriam B., (369).
Keltie, Jessie L. m., 153.
Kemp, Charles W. m., 132.
Kendall, Jonathan m., Mary A., Elizabeth W., 72.
Kenworthy, Mary C., (340).
Ketchum, Alfred J. m., Henry R., 410.
Keys, Zachariah m., 126.
Killam, Alice m., 274.
Kilts, Celestia m., 170.
Kimball, *Mary, (41). G. F. m., 237. Julia F., (427).
King, Anna m., 30. George N. m., Elijah L., Charles A., Martin W., Charles C. m., Abbie A., William M., 195. Maggie m., 234. Joseph L. m., Mary L., Edward L., Stephen, Anna R., Bessie, William S., 302. Charlotte, (222).
Kingman, Sarah A. m., 115.
Kingsbury, Absalom m., Asa, Ebenezer, Ephraim, Margaret, Obediah, Elisha, 60. Tabitha, (44). Eleazer m., Freelove, Ann, Sarah, Eleazer, Samuel R., 61.
Kingsley, Joseph m., 29. Eliza A. m., Nathan, Jr. m., 113. Hervey m., Hervey S., Elisha S., Eliza A., Theron, Nelson, Frank T., 114. Sarah H., Nelson S., Hervey S., 115. Azuba, (50). Ezra m., 122. Marvel m., 194. Samantha R., Elmina N., William M., Mary E., 195. Rhoda, (330). Abi B., (357).
Kinney, Abi B. m., Abner m., Cynthia C., Eunice, Edwin R., Sarah, James, John, Eliza A., Elisha S., Fordyce N., 115. Roswell m., George B., 167. Electa, 215. Hattie m., 316.
Kinsman, Joanna, (6).
Kirk, John F. m., Sophia, William H., John F., Abbie, 102. Lewis T. m., Joseph H., 282.
Klein, Peter m., Ulmer P., Clio R., 239.
Knapp, *Henry O. m., 152.
Knifflin, Clara L. m., 402.
Knight, John M. m., George E., George H., Ostinelli C., Jessie L., Arlina S., 195. Stephen F. m., 208. Orilla C. m., 244. Phebe, (176).
Knipe, Theresa, (354).
Knowlton, Mary m., 19. Esther, (73). Daniel E. m., 386. Charlotte E., (418).

Ladd, Nathaniel, Jr. m., Febe, Irene, 59. *Attillias A. m., 238. *John A., *Alice E., 239. *Ralph A., *Attillias A., Jr., 238. Jane E., Pierce B., Charles D., (139, ad.) Almatia M., (277).
Lakeman, Mr. m., 87.
Lamberton, Nellie m., 216.
Lamphere, Sarah m., 177. Martha, (178). Sarah M., (334). Amelia, (343).
Lamson, Nancy m., Martin m.,

37.
Landers, Mary J., (251).
Lane, Elizabeth m., 84. Ann E. m., 99. Caroline m., 127. Lucinda, 128. Emma m., 276.
Langley, Joseph m., Lizzie R., Harris, Bertha, Cora, Ethel, 98.
Langworthy, Andrew m., 387.
Larkin, Sallie, (388).
Laroque, Lydia, (58).
Lash, Ruthy, (76).
Lasher, Mortimer m., Wilber, Mertie, Willie, Bessie, 219.
Lathrop, Rollin m., 120.
Lattiny, Ella D. m., 196.
Lawder, Henry m., 276.
Lawrence, Ada m., 184.
Leach, Elizabeth, (77). Susan C., (249). William m., Hattie, 395. Anna, (466).
Leavens, Alexander H. m., Caroline O., *L. Josephine, *Chas. C., *James McQ., 276.
Leavitt, Mary m., 89. John C. m., Mary O., John W., Chas. E., Henry R., 233.
Lebourveau, Ellen m., 174.
Lee, Elizabeth m., 29. *Addison m., Nathan, Frances, Alice, George, Gertie, Freeborn, Ida, Rosa, Nannie, Nicholas, Minnie, Charlie, Jesse, John m., 219. Eliza, (124). Joseph L. m., Ella J., 225.
Leedle, John m., Archie E., George W., 294.
Leighton, A. H. m., Dora L., J. W. m., Cornelia L., 161.
Leonard, Clara m., George H. m., Thomas B., Charlotte, Helen, 327. Mary M. M., (406).
Lewis, Florence m., 71. Henrietta, (314).
Leybold, Emma I., (161).
Libby, Nancy, m., 85.
Lines, H. m., Fred R., Adelia F., 121.
Litch, Capt. Samuel m., 88.
Litchfield, Simeon m., 113.
Little, Isaac m., 196. Sarah B., (407).
Littlefield, Seth H. m., 266.
Littlejohns, Mary S. m., 314.
Livermore, Carl G. m., 368.
Lockhead, Alexander m., 276.
Lockwood, Ernest H. m., 428.
Loden, Harriet m., 138.
Long, Sarah, (42).
Longee, G. A. m., 237.
Lont, John m., 301.
Loomis, Sophia m., 30. Clarissa, (211).
Lorain, Charles A. m., 266.
Lord, George E. m., 162. Polly, (83). Edwin B. m., 234. Jas. m., 266.
Loren, Mr. m., 167.
Loring, Sarah M., (277).
Lotz, William R. m., 374.
Lovekin, Mary, (28).
Lovejoy, A. W. m., Mary E., Adelia A. R., 272.
Low, Ruth m., 37. Lydia m., 49. Abel m., 140.
Lowell, Lillie Q. m., 240.
Lowns, Elizabeth A., (84).
Luce, Mary F., (449).
Luff, Jane, (391). Matilda, Laura, (392).
Lufkin, Patience, (56). Josiah m., Israel, Seth, Levi, Josiah, Sarah, William, 72. William m., Mary S., William L., 129. Alice M., Frank W., 130. Miriam, (72).
Lumbert, Augustus L. m., Alonzo A., Ruel F., 136.
Lunaway, Barnard m., Sally, 49.
Lurvey, Joseph m., 129.
Lyman, Ann, (10). Azariah m., 122. Sophronia, Rowena, Rhoda, Mary L., 123. Lydia, (122). Myra E. m., 322. Samuel M., Jr. m., Erving W., George C., 313. Louisa M., (405).
Lytle, Mary C. m., 311. Thos. m., Ida M., Claude T., 328.

Mack, John T. m., 210.
Mackey, James m., 210.
Maddocks, Mr. m., 73.
Maddox, Otis T. m., Fred A., 242.
Magers, Sarah I. m., 316.
Mahoney, James C. m., Fred U., Lewis A., 239.
Main, Mr. m., 125. Mr. m., 330.
Mainard, Achsah m., 115.
Mallory, Robert S. m., Helen A., Edith W., Robert L., 308.
Manchester, Lottie E. m., 233.
Mann, John E. m., 203. Willis P., 204.
Manning, Ruth, (69). Lizzie I. m., 240.
Mansfield, Nancy, (75). Sallie G., (317).
Marble, Hannah, (67).
Marion, George m., 294.
Marr, *William M. m., 242. Emily, Westford, Ellen G., Annie B., Laura E., Parker, Etta E., Rossille, (140, ad.)
Marsh, Mr. m., 44. Mary, (47). O. D. m., Edith B., William R., Sylvia A., 328. Emma J., (272). John m., 160. Sarah M., Lucinda W., 161.
Marshall, Benjamin m., 55. Samuel m., 66. James m., 67. Charlotte m., 158. Helen M. m., 160. Herbert m., 462.
Marston, Mary E. m., 67.
Martin, Benjamin F. m., Irving M., 98. Elmer E. m., 170. Sarahetta m., 198. Regina, (441).
Mason, Susan D. m., 224.
Masters, Judith S., (291).
Mather, Emma B., (394).
Matteson, Delitte m., 120.
Matthews, Frederick m., 69. Mary, 70. Sarah, (100).
Maxwell, Carrie O., (448).
Mayhew, Hannah, (138). Peter H. m., 298.
Mayo, Julia C., (285).
McAllister, Vienna, (328).
McBride, George B. m., 313.
McCann, Nancy, (360).
McCartney, Charles m., 392.
McCarty, Paul A. m., 291.
McCauley, Emery m., 393.
McClure, Julia A. m., 117. Wealthy B., (278). Pennel m., Louis E., Sarah A., 414.
McCreary, Margaret m., 131.
McDaniel, Isadora m., 421.
McDonald, Thomas m., 224.
McDowell, Edward m., (140, ad.)
McDuffie, Deborah m., 136. John m., Henry J., Augustus P., Nancy R., 231. Henry m., Anna B., Angus, 301.
McFarland, Ethel m., 428.
McGrath, Catherine A., (307).
McGraw, Hannah m., 56.
McIlvin, Calvin m., 115.
McIntosh, Charles m., c James m., Estella, Nina, Frank, 301.
McKallor, Jane W. m., 115.
McKay, Mary S. m., 290.
McKinney, Cordelia m., 123.
McKinzie, Frank E. m., 338.
McLean, Nancy A., (315).
McLellan, Margaret, (130).
McMasters, Ursula C., (322).
McNeal, Elizabeth, (118).
McPhee, Ida m., 130.
McQueen, Elizabeth W., (391).
Mead, Mary, (22). Joseph B. m., Sumner R., George F., Fred, Ada, 184. Jennie m., (118, ad.)
Meady, William m., 146.
Mears, Eld. George Z. m., Jane, Mary, Emily R., Abby S., Joseph R., Fred A., Addie F., Maud L., Josie E., 242. Geo., Sarah E., Cotton W., Barak H., Carl A., James N., Grace, Meona, Bessie, 243.
Mee, Mary m., 266.
Meikel, George W. m., 339.
Melvin, Alonzo m., Fidelia L., Martha M., Addison S., Shepard K., Fordyce R., Sarah E.,

Reuben L., Elihu O., Dunton T., Alonzo A., Rowena C., Edward P., Henry M., 123.
Mercer, James m., Ida, Elizabeth, 301.
Merrill, William A. m., 152. Henry N. m., Henry R., Katie L. R., 249. Wealthy, (154). Mary, (222).
Merriman, Roger m., 30. Martha m., 119.
Meritt, Charles m., 265.
Merry, Jonathan m., 75.
Mesevie, Sewall m., Willie A., George O., Bert K., Freeman C., Ray, 243.
Mess, Frances W. m., Eliza A., 130.
Messenger, Austin m., 220. Sherman, Curtis B., Obed B., Henry C., John W., Dencie S., Thomas W., George L., 221. *c* Albert H. m., Alpheus H., George A., 406. Sarah, Annie C., George, 407.
Metcalf, George m., 160.
Midgly, Emma, (352).
Mighels, Jesse W. m., Maj. Henry R., 149.
Millett, Philip m., Samuel, Joshua, Moses, Benjamin, 70. Henry W. m., Sarah R., Harriet A., Eliza M., 148. Henry R., Louisa L. P., Henry Q., 149.
Miller, Mary M. m., 184. Joseph m., 187. Anna, (109). Daniel B. m., 305. Susan, (270). Shepard m., 393. George S., m., George R., Willimetta, 448. Louisa, (472). Melissa, (324).
Mills, Willie m., 130. Thomas I., m., Herbert R., Thomas L., 234. Roxana, (185). John m., Alice, James E., Rev. John N., 298. Jennie M., (424a).
Mirre, Martha m., 422.
Mitchell, George W. m., George W., Julia E., Willie F., 159. John G. m., Frank D., 191. Fuller A., Charles R., Lucy A., John L., Guy E., Leslie C., Fred L., Lewis C., Hial J. m., 192. Clarence L., H. Jay, 193. Sophia, (244).
Moe, George m., Harry E., Daisy, 175.
Moffat, Fanny, (189).
Molthrop, William m., 218.
Moltrup, James C., Amanda, *William, *Helen, *Ida, *Mary, Stephen, 329.
Montague, Alfred D. m., 65. Fred C. m., 432. Melzar m., 206.
Montgomery, Henrietta m., 133.
Moor, *Ann C. m., 68.
Moore, Mary E., (434). John m., Joseph, Sarah, Mary, 71.
Moratti, Julia, (476).
Moreau, Thomas m., 159.
Morey, Howard N. m., (86, ad.)
Morgan, Joel m., 108. Joseph m., Lucy B., 171. Lyman m., 197. Nettie B. m., 320.
Morrell, Judith, (182).
Morrison, Shuah m., 84. Thos. A. m., 190. Mary E., Thomas H., 191. Mary, (172). G. E. m., 411.
Mosher, Demetrie m., 171. Mr. m., 330.
Morse, Charles m., 172. Emma E. m., 221. Sarah J., (325). George C. m., 408.
Morss, Richard H. m., Sadie J., Charles A., 99
Morton, Addie m., 361.
Mottley, Emma m., 147.
Moulton, Sally, (138).
Moxley, Seth m., *Joseph, Mercy, Polly, Persis, Mary, Seth, 107. Polly, (90). Eunice, (91). Rhoda, (92). Calvin, m., 179. Lena, (450).
Mulholland, Maggie m., 282.
Munn, Adoniram H. B. m., Lorenzo, 173.

Munroe, G. Hassan m., 264.
Munsee, Edward A. m., 113.
Munson, Wate m., 125.
Murphy, Mary, (378).
Murray, Judith m., 181.
Myers, Arthur m., 215. Hascal m., *Ozro A., Helen R., Viola A., 281. Millard H., *Ida J., *John C., *Ulysses G., Myrtle I., 282.
Myrick, Lucy, (29).

Nash, Mr. m., 224.
Neal, John m., Amanda M., 171. Elvira M., Lucy A., Burton W., Clara F., Burton W., Rosaline R., John W., 172. Alvira A. m., 243.
Needham, Nellie, (475).
Nelson, Ella A., (231).
Nesbet, Mary R. m., 276.
Newcomb, Joel m., 121.
Newell, Charlotte m. 20. Eliza m., 89. George H. m., 336.
Newhall, Thomas A. m., Gilbert H., Frederick C., Walter S., Harrison L., George M., Chas. A., Daniel S., Thomas A., Robert S., Lydia J., Gilbert Jr. m., Mary P., Lucy G., Clara A., Bertha, Winnifred, Gilbert T., Susan G., James M., Joseph H. m., Albert, Henry M., Francis, 148. Joseph, 149.
Newton, Charles G. m., William C., Henry, Mary B., 409. William m., Charles N., 415.
Nichols, Minnie m., 215. Nellie C., (385).
Nickerson, Mary A., (248).
Nockin, Adolph J., M. D. m., Flora H., 349.
Norcross, Dr. Josiah m., Sarah H., 20.
Norris, Nancy, (133). Josiah m., William R., Susan E., Hannah M., 234.
North, Sarah, (9).
Northall, George W. m., 145.
Northrup, Devilla W. m., 203.
Norton, Thomas m., 19. Mary m., 99. Aurelia, (103). Benjamin m., Charles, Edward, Julia, George, 206.
Nourse, Samuel m., 144. *Siloma, Mary K., Lydia A., 145.
Nowell, Charles m., William R., Lydia E., Caroline J., 137.
Noyes, Joseph m., Ruth A., Joseph, Hannah, Samuel, 100.
Nye, Betsey, (349).

Oakes, Abraham m., 44.
Oates, Theresa F. m., 303.
O'Brian, James P. m., 232.
Offers, Lizzie E. m., 281.
Olin, F. M. m., 220.
Olmstead, Frank L. 160.
Ordway, Julia A. m., 185.
Orne, Isaiah m., Isaiah G., Henry H., Harriet S., Augustus G., Alonzo I., Sarah M. L., Elizabeth E., Orilla, Erastus, Madora F., Harriet L., 83. Charles B., Frederick B. T., Woodbury L., Mary A., Caroline, *Martha, 84.
Osborn, Eliza m., 82. Anna, (107).
Osborne, Addie m., 133. Mary m., Mr. m., 388.
Osgood, Frederick m., Charles W., Chase H., 99. N. W. m., 151.
Ostrander, Georgiana, (365).
Owen, John m., 435.

Packard, F. A. R. m., Eliza A., 288.
Paddock, Dr. Hiram m., George, Hiram, 221.
Page, Ann m., 108. Gertrude m., 175. Henry m., Lois B., 283. J. H. m., 287. Mr. m., 299.
Paige, Samuel L. m., 94. Flora E. m., 100. Mr. m., Elam R., 286. Orissa A. m., 299.
Palmer, Charles m., 119. Dr. Eben m., Frances, Frederick,

Jane M., Helen, 209. Harriet, Eben A., Bertha C., Bernice M., Francis R., Elizabeth A., 210.
Palmeter, Ira m., Marcia A., Ira A., Olive J., 213.
Parent, Rebecca M., (212).
Parker, Mary, (48). Edith E. m., 75. Matthew S. G. m., John T., Eliza F., Ruth A., 80. George S., Samuel S., Charles F., 81. Harvey S. S., John W., Samuel W., Matthew S., Samuel H., Sarah m., Ann R., 82. Lonora L. m., 84. Mary, (48). Mary m., 115. William F. m., Erwin A., Harvey, Myron, Mary, Fred M., George W., 193. Lucy E. m., 198. Dr. Marcus C. m., Eliza R., Marietta F., 211. Cordelia L., 212. Nathalie S., Alberta T., Henry R., 233. George A. m., 292. David m., Ruth A., *c* George A., Hugh W., Ethel, Newman A., Lena, Miles L., Eunice, Charles W., Cresant, Mabel, David K., William D., Waldo, Ruby, Lois, 317.
Parkman, Frances P., (318).
Parks, Rodney N. m., Fred H., Ethel P., 217.
Parmenter, J. W. m., 309.
Parrott, Collins m., Benjamin F., Arthur, Florence E., Joseph W., Edwin E., 127. Oliver m., William, William, Charles, 128.
Parshall, Caroline E. m., 216.
Parsons, Elizabeth m., 29. William m., 56. Sarah, William, William, Isabella, Sarah, Jno., 57. Nathaniel m., 64. Hannah, (54.) Lucy E. m., 71. Carrie m., 133. Lucy m., Ann m., 135. Esther, (209). Mahlon K. m., 314. Julia, (223). Mr. m., Carrie, Addie, Ida, 407. Augusta T., (380).
Patch, Betsey, (73).
Patraw, Mary m., 408.
Patrick, Addie m., 219. Hannah m., 240. Zipporah, (276.)
Paul, Clara m., 243. Joseph m., Mary E., Albert L., 440.
Peabody, Lovisa R. m., 175.
Peacock, Lorenzo K. m., Charles H., Harry, Walter, Ella M., Edwin, Fred, 130.
Pearse, Mary, (97).
Pease, Charles m., Ferne, 215.
Peck, Henry C. m., Franklin H., 216. Willis A., Leslie W., Florence E., Linus A., Caroline E., Minerva A., Jennie Lind, Henry L., 217. Helen M., (444).
Peckham, Merritt m., Anna C., Edwin, Anna E., Nathaniel B., Irene E., Florence E., Adelia M., Merritt, Jr., Francis, Miriam E., Mary L., 203. Evaline S., 204.
Peirce, Mary L. O., (261).
Pendleton, Augustus A. m., Charles M., Nellie J., Hattie O., Adriene A., 448.
Pennell, Adelaide C. m., 68.
Pennimann, Betsey G., (309).
Pepper, Jane, (154).
Pereau, Lawrence m., 408.
Perkins, Abigail m., Joseph m., 36. Hannah, (32). Asa m., 80. Elizabeth m., 82. Levi G. m., Horace W., 129. Mary A. m., 131. Aaron C., 162. Oscar m., William O., Henry S., 180. Azro O., Edwin H., Ellen F., Julius E., 181. Livonia N., (123).
Perley, Judith, (82).
Perrin, Lydia, (93). Susan S. m., 405.
Perry, Stephen m., 169. Nancy E. m., 214. Blanche J. m., 440.
Peterson, Peter S. m., Ellen A., Grace L., Sadie L., Peter R., 353. Julia S., (410).

Petree, Charles L. m., 386.
Pettee, Thaddeus m., 393.
Pettengill, Mary J., (151).
Pew, Lydia, (57). Henry m., Edwin B., Mary E., Charles E., 130.
Phelps, Eliakim m., 45. Diana m., 64. Andrew m., Nancy, Martin, Asa, Lovina, Andrew, Jr., 65. Reuel A. m., Henry L., William W., George B., Sarah L., Lucy R., 102. Margaret S., (381).
Philbrick, Charles m., 242.
Philips, *Charles C. m., 144. Alfred A. m., 299.
Philleo, Darius m., Orville, Willis, Sarah, Aurelia, Julietta, Louisa, Newton m., William M., Addie M., Addison J., Jane A., Mary A., Emily L., Caroline, Harriet M., Willis H., Jennie A., Clinton W., 170.
Pickering, Mr. m., 306.
Piemont, John B. m., 58.
Pierce, Abigail S. m., 89. Olive B. m., 90. Almiron G. m., Francis R., Ellen M., Minerva A., Katrina M., Argus B., 217. George G. m., 355. Marcia D., (311). Susan S., (345). William K. m., 423. Libbie, (396).
Pierson, Charles m., 202. Laura, m., 315.
Pike, Lucy A. m., 230.
Pilcher, Frank P. m., 217.
Pinkerton, David J. m., Isaac R., James A., William A., George M., Annis, Otto, Lela, 276.
Pinkham, Ezra m., Henry 230. W., m., Ruth E., 136.
Pinney, Ella R., (468).
Piper, Eleanor, (66). Phebe C., (134). Stephen m., 85. Ralph C. m., Ella, Fred, 407.
Pitts, Louisa J., (289).
Plummer, Abner m., 139. Susan, (267).
Pomeroy, Rufus m., 30. Hosea m., 120. Charlotte, (112).
Pool, Zebulon m., William, 133.
Poole, Carrie M. m., 210.
Poor, Edward m., Julia A., Elizbeth S., Charles E., Frank E. D., 129.
Porter, Dr. Charles B. m., Carl B., Harry W., 70. Anna, (96). Abigail m., 286. Patience, (202). George E. m., 363. Julia A., (435).
Pottle, Nancy m., 67.
Potter, Sarah m., (7). Amos m., Sarah M., Minnie M., Sherman O., Clarence M., 194. Mehitable, (147). Gertrude m., 468.
Powers, Mary, (88).
Pratt, Frank m., 120. Densie L. m., 173. Lydia, (191). Ida M., (293). Lucy, (295).
Preble, Annie B. m., 241.
Prentice, Nancy m., 136.
Prentiss, Henry m., 20.
Prescott, Joseph T. m., Joseph T., 99. Mary, 100. Julia A. m., Cornelia S. m., 112.
Presson, Alfred m., 71.
Preston, Benjamin m., 146. Joel L. m., Dwight, Maryann, Ellen J., 208. Benjamin F. m., Bertha M., 253. Frank H. m., 265.
Price, Eliza B., (125).
Priest, Philena, Elizabeth Q., (400).
Proctor, Anna, (11). Thorndyke m., 149. Thorndyke, Emma, Sarah O., Emeline S., John H., Charles F., Elizabeth H., 150. Lucy, (122). Frank R. m., Ethel, Edna, 337.
Pulmer, Fred m., Helen L., 251.
Pulsifer, Jonathan m., *Jonathan, *John R., Annie P., Ada B., John R., *Abbie H., *Pitman, Woodbury A. M., Moses R., *Josiah D., *Edith, 67. Elizabeth A., *Cornelia, Har-

riet A., *Nathan G. H., Nellie N., Cornelia A., Dr. William M., *Ralph H., Reuben D., Mary E., Horace E., Charles H., Lois D. L., Jonathan, *Caroline P., 68. Sarah B., Augustus M., Jeannie D., *James A., *Tappan C., Mary H., *Chase, Nathan, Harriet C., Augusta M., Dr. Horatio B., *Jacob R., Mary A., Edward H., Albert P., *Ella D., 69. *Thomas H. B., *Georgia R., 70.
Putnam, Susan m., (6, ad.) Mary E. m., 133. Ermina, 359.

Quarles, John m., 49.
Quimby, Frederick W., *Francena A., Eva M., 69. Mary m., 149.
Quincy, Miss m., 82.

Ralph, Orlando m., Fred O., 290.
Ralston, Hiram m., 170.
Rand, Mary T., (154).
Randall, J. M. m., O. H., Ellen M., Eugene A., 172. Abeartha m., 293. Cora m., 297. Julia, (443).
Ratnour, Emma E. m., 170.
Rawley, Olive L. m., 281.
Rawson, Louisa L. m., 138.
Read, Capt. Charles C. m., John P., 211.
Redfield, George F. m., 313.
Reed, Harriet N. m., 121. Mary, (68). William M. m., Maxwell, Rosanna M., Mary E., Isaac W., Susan C., 139. Peter m., 200. Arthur m., 226. Capt Weston m., 244. Mary m., 414.
Reeves, Robert W. m., 251. Mary W., 252.
Reitzler, Benedict m., Lula E., 304.
Rendall, James m., Caroline A., 137. Lucinda F., (259).
Revere, Mary A., (315).
Reynard, Sarah m., 83.
Reynolds, Frank m., Fannie, Josephine E., Edith, Albert, 71. Samuel W. m., Mary, Emma, Joel B., Kate, Edward C., 148. Abigail (78).
Rhodes, Joseph m., Hon. Elisha, Harvey, Frances, Harvey, Jr., Joseph, Sophia, Osman, Augustus, Mortimer, Sophia, Elizabeth, Sarah, Lyman, William B., Eugene, Laura, Lyman, Sarah, Joseph, 122. Elbridge m., George E., 407.
Rice, Arvin m., Arvin, 119. Orren m., 120. Sarah, (173).
Rich, Harriet, (206).
Richards, **William De F. m., 276.
Richardson, Samuel m., Macy, Samuel, Nathaniel, Zebulon, 61. Lucy A., (333). *Louis M. m., Mary L., 447.
Rider, Dr. Robert E. m., Geo., Chester, 243. Mary E., (201).
Riderson, Justus R. m., 241.
Ridgway, Mr. m., *Enoch H., Lucy M., 75.
Ring, Mary, (63). Levi m., Willie D., Frank E., Ida R., 321.
Ringe, Capt. Daniel m., 18.
Roak, Augusta E. m., 69.
Robarts, James T. m., 358.
Roberts, John, Jr. m., Jerusha, Sarah A., Irene, Thankful, Betsey, John, 72. Ellen P. m., 115. Joseph D. m., 116. Celestia m., 120. Lovina m., (297, ad.)
Robie, Addie m., 285.
Robbins, Sarah, (41). Lucy m., 184. Washington m., Lucy S., 271.
Robinson, Chase m., 53. D. W. m., 159. Fred W., Alma A., 160. Edward S. m., Anna L., Charles S., William M., 208. John R. m., Eli A., Ida E., 215. Mary R., (127). Maggie m., 299. Elvira E., 202.

J. S. m., 329.
Roeder, Lizzie C. m., 299.
Rogers, Hon. Nathaniel m., Eleanor J., William H., Mary C., Martha R., **David C., Charles H., **Herbert E., Sarah E., 137. Elizabeth, (2). Miss, m., 49. Augustus B. m., Fanny, Hobart A., Anna M., Walter F., 204. Frank m., 217. Jennie m., 305. Riley m., 403.
Rolfe, Jennie, (409).
Roller, Sarah m., 49.
Rollins, Mary A., 264.
Ronco, J. J. m., Emma, 328.
Rook, Margaret J., (362.)
Root, Cora m., 219. Theodore G. m., 309.
Rose, Mary m., 120. Marie m., 182. Margaret A., (294).
Ross, Sarah, (33). Elizabeth, (60).
Rowell, Elizabeth, (165).
Royce, Mary E., 194.
Rundlett, James m., 97.
Rush, Garrett C. m., 375.
Russell, Emeline, A., 67. Herbert H. m., (65, ad.) J. B., Alonzo, 183. Edwin W. m., Mabel C., Edmond A., Frank A., 265. Charles E. m., 343. George m., 351. Alice m., Henry m., Charles, Howard, Platt, 387.

Sabins, John m., 59.
Sagasar, Lovina m., 216.
Sage, John W. m., Bessie M., 204.
Salisbury, Elizabeth D., (371).
Sanborn, Lillian A., (66, ad.)
Sanford, Elias m., 213. Jane, 214. Rev. Alba m., Byron E., Clarence P., Alfred G., Chas. H., Aloncy J., Mary A., William E., Newton J., Byron E., Jr., Minerva N., Ellen E., 216. Caroline C., Judson N., 217. Betsey, (232).
Sargent, George W. m., Sarah E., George, Edward H., 153. Cyrus m., Willis H., Carrie B., 285.
Saville, James m., 70. Edward, Frank, Edward, Ada, James, William, Ada, 71.
Sawyer, Othniel m., Almira L., Sarah J., Albert, Almon, 82. George m., 128. Edward m., Ernest E., Flora E., Clarence R., Nora Marie, 175. Henry H. m., 185. Harry B. m., 348.
Sayward, Hon. Charles A. m., Harry M., 268.
Scammell, Susanna m., 55.
Scarborough, Mrs. Harriet W., m., 113.
Schemerhone, Mary m., 316.
Schiller, Margaret m., 281.
Schofield, Anna m., 316.
Scott, L. B. m., 295. W. H. m., Alice M., Francis R., 296.
Scriver, Jane W., (303).
Searle, Zenas m., Heman m., Rachel m., 30. Electa M. m., 114.
Seavey, Sally L. m., 80. Lucy J. m., 169.
Seger, Homan m., Caroline, Martin, Homan, Harriet, 220. Minerva, (186).
Severance, George m., 147. Mary L., (74, ad.) Rose m., 242.
Shattuck, George m., 177.
Shaw, Joanna C. m., 141.
Sheldon, Israel m., Israel, Jr., 29. Mindwell, Zilpah, Schuyler, Israel B., Keziah, Flavel, Silas, Abner, Bela, Abner, Jr., Vashti, Ethan, Eleazer, Ruth, Pliny, Diana, Susan, Noble, Pliny, Jr., Warham, Julia, Wealthy, 30. Amy, (312). Abigail C., (323). Estella C., (404).
Shepard, Jonathan m., 29. Susan E. m., 336,

Sherman, Hannah, (73). Seth m., 146. Cornelia F. m., 201. Amelia m., 297.
Shequen, James m., Lucy, Effie, John, Elgin, Arthur, 393.
Shibbles, Laura E. m., 243.
Sholtus, Anna M., (108).
Shortridge, Lucy m., 136.
Shuburn, Margaret, (16).
Shultz, Emily, (358).
Shute, Capt. Alonzo m., Fred A., Ralph D., 244. William T. m., 336.
Silsby, Emma m., 150.
Silver, Moses m., Harris, Mary E., John, James, 98. Lydia A. C., Jeremiah, Mary, Sally R., Jonathan T., Moses W., Sarah, Jane m., Lydia A. m., Charles D., Mary A., Agnes P., Orville A., Richard, Ruth C., 99. Nathaniel R., Lucy W., Charles W., 100. Carlisle D. m., Cassius, 222.
Simmons, William R. m., 235.
Simonton, George W. m., 390.
Simpkins, Elizabeth G., (156).
Simpson, William m., Mary J., 133. James B. m., Edna G., William D., James B. Jr., Olive B., Mary N., 220. D., m., (139, ad.)
Sinclair, William m., 393.
Skinner, John m., 74.
Slade, Laura m., 183. Lucius m., 184. Franklin L., Lelia L., 185. Alice, (187).
Slaymaker, Andrew W. m., 222.
Sleeper, Josephine m., 245.
Small, William A. m., Carrie E., 227.
Smith, Isaac m., Sarah A., Mary A., 84. Hannah m., 88. Deborah m., 99. Angeline F. m., 124. *Jonathan B. m., Susan B., Joseph H. R., *Iola B., 152. Robert M. m., Lucy A., 191. Gersham S., Frances L., Octavia M., 192. Martin G., 193. Adaline G. m., 206. Theodore M. m., 211. E. C., m., Carl S., Mattinette, Geo, D., 222. Harriet F., (158). Sarah, (166). McKinzie m., 281. Caroline A. m., 295. Cynthia, (194). Sabra A., (225). Mary E., (253). Henry O. m., Alice G., 361. Caroline, Mary H., (299). William B. m., 383. Mary O., (366). Samuel m., 430. Laura M., (379). Gertrude A., (389). Wealthena A., (395). Frances A., (398). Mary M., (399). Lucy M., (414). Charles J. m., Westford Y., (140, ad.)
Snider, Brinth m., 179.
Snyder, Elizabeth m., 301. Frank R. m., 409.
Sommers, Sarah L. m., 148.
Soulis, William m., 338.
Southwick, Rachel, (94).
Southworth, Nathaniel J. m., Nathaniel, Jr., Samuel, Lois, Lydia, Eunice, 44.
Spaulding, Dr. Thaddeus m., Sarah H., Olive C., 20. N. J. m., (118, ad.)
Spear, Mr. m., (86, ad.)
Spencer, Charlotte L. m., 115. Enon m., Lois S., Lucinda, Mary L., Sarah P., Sherman E., 125. Miss, (116). Will m., 219.
Spillars, Susan, (160).
Spink, Mary m., 186.
Sprague, Lesen, (87).
Stacey, Joseph m., *Joseph R., Wallace R., Edwin A., William, 157. Mary E., (139, ad.)
Staniels, Frederick P. m., 251.
Stanton, Elisha m., John W., Jonathan B., Elisha W., Marshall, Jacob G., Sidney S., Aarchibald C., Mary L., Chas. B., *Thomas, (note), 112. Polly, Anna, 113. Elisha, Jr., Aurelia, Martha, Lydia, 114. Achsah, Frances, Huldah, 115. Gersham R., Alina A., Helen

M., Anna V., Orient A., Solon E., Culen M., Byron P., 116. Emma Z., 117.
Stanwood, Zebulon m., Zebulon, Susan, Theodore, Theodore, Daniel, Sarah, Pemalia, Epps, Epps, Mary, Theophilus, Winthrop, Joshua, Winthrop, Daniel, Maria, Job, Hannah B., Barney, 49. Myrtie (425.)
Starbuck, Henrietta E. m., 203.
Stark, Delano W. m., 195. Edward J. m., Helen L., Josephine A., (118, ad.) Clara J., (288).
Starr, Thankfull m., 64. Jerusha, (113).
Stebbins, Moses m., 29.
Stedman, Harriet P. m., 64. Charles H. m., C. Ellery, Ellery, Alice, Edith, Francis D., Lucy, Henry R., John W., Mabel, 75. Dr. James P. m., 132.
Steele, Eliza P. m., 70. Lucius m., 190.
Stennard, Adelia m., 193.
Stephens, Olive m., 100. Geo. O. m., 101. Betsey T. m., 102.
Stetson, Mr. m., James, James, Isaac C., 139. Fanny m., 424.
Stevens, Linna m., 157. Hollis m., Florence I., 173. Mr. m., 176. Ira m., Sarah M., Hannah E., 190. Ira H., Ellen M., 191. Ernest A. m., Lydia E., Martha E., 234. Hannah, (250).
Stevenson, *Clarissa m., 119.
Stewart, *William A. m., 168. John H., Sarah J., George W., (86, ad.)
Stickney, *John H. m., *Edith T., Lucy E., Paul, 75. Nathan m., Ansel, Nathan R., Mary A., Amelia, Augustus, 197. Hiram m., Lucy, Chloe, Andrew, Eugene A., Willie W., 281. John B. m., 423.
Stiles, William m., 179.
Stilson, Ernest m 176.
Stilts, Emma J., (353).
Stimpson, George m., John, Nathaniel, Lucy, Jeremiah, Mary, 35.
St. John, Marcena m., 116.
Stockwell, Jeremiah m., 109.
Stoddard, Deeren m., Loring, Sarah A., Henry R., Deeren F., Martha M., Elizabeth A., Nancy, Deeren, Sally, 82. Hannah, Obediah, Deeren N., Mary, George K., Leonidas, C., Joseph, Adelaide A., Geo. L., Sarah E., Isabel M., 83. Alice G. m., 318. Sarah A., (263).
Stoltz, Frederick m., 468.
Stone, Asa m., Mark F., George C., 169. Judson, Sherman A., Mark F., Alvin S., Lyndon K., Malcolm, George, Carleton E., William H., Addin, Nellie C., 170. Pamelia, 172. Lucina, m., 173. George C. m., Clarence F., 278. Jessie V., 279.
Stoner, Jacob m., Isadore, Andrew W., Albert L., Ellsworth, David M., Walter, Julia E., Orrin L., Katie, 305.
Storms, Newell E., 119. John P. m., Ann, Lemuel, Lemuel E., John, Hezekiah, Elisha, Emmett, Susan, Charles, 120.
Storrs, John m., John, Lydia, Joseph m., Eunice, Mary, Hannah, Experience, Joseph, Cardial, William, Augustus, Royal, 44.
Story, Mary m., 37.
Stowe, Enos m., 116.
Stowell, Mary L., (148).
Stratton, Joseph B. m., 113.
Strong, Ezra m., Miriam, Isabel, 29. Keziah, (21). John, Jr. m., 63. Henry m., 64. Jonathan m., Rachel, Elizabeth, Jonathan, Calvin, George, 65. Miriam, (52).
Stuart, Mary, (156). Benjamin

F. m., 232.
Styles, Amanda, (197).
Sullivan, Lois, (166).
Sweat, Mr. m., 168. Jane, Betsey, Rhoda, Nancy, (86, ad.)
Swickard, Nathan A. m., 458.
Swift, Rachel, (280).
Swinnington, Amos m., 161.
Switzer, Paul m., 19.
Sydleman, George m., 126.
Sylvester, Amos m., 270.

Tafts, Franklin m., 145.
Taggart, Laura M., (445).
Talbot, Mary m., 170.
Tanner, Hannah m., 126.
Tarleton, Harriet, (306).
Tarr, Andrew m., 128.
Tavener, Frances M., (139, ad.)
Taylor, Dora A. m., 153. Samuel m., 276. Mary, (171). Salina M. m., 279. Elizabeth, (213).
Teague, Asa m., 141. Charlotte, (145).
Terre, Lois, (99).
Terrell, Henry m., Mary T., Jennie L., 295.
Tew, Charles H. m., Frank J., 217.
Tewksbury, E. m., 110.
Thailer, Sophronia m., 210.
Thayer, Frank L. m., Lorenzo E., Nathan P., 68.
Thing, Dr. Ira m., Everard R., 245.
Thomas, Enoch m., Harriet A., William E., John A., 85.
Thompson, Jeremiah m., 35. Abriam m., 53. *Albert S. m., 100. Joseph m., Jemima, 120. Chauncey G., Ephraim D., Marshall D., Ruby, Amanda P., Josephus W., Emily R., Harriet L., Eunice S., 121. Moses m., William R., *Moses F., Lester H., Dana M., Ella M., Ada F., Fred A., 233.
Thorne, John m., 270. Charles, Josephine, Fred, Franklin C., Florence B., Cornelius V. P., 271.
Thorp, Harmina B., (228).
Thurston, Sally, (132). William J. m., 244. Charles S. m., Louis S., 308. Amanda, m., 362.
Tibbits, *Henry H. m., Charles H., 133.
Tierney, Mary E., (433).
Tiffany, Charles N. m., 409.
Tilley, John m., Clifton F., Trenor P., 208.
Tillotson, Hervey m., 65.
Titcombe, Lydia m., 89.
Titus, Marion m., 119,
Tolman, Anna, (432).
Tower, George F., Jr. m., 320.
Towle, Mary, (81).
Town, Susanna, (95). Mary C., (255).
Townsend, A. B. m., 209.
Tozer, Frances E. m., 234.
Tracy, Rufus m., 126. Rebecca, (90). Submit, (92).
Trask, Sarah N., (331).
Treadwell, Hannah, (69).
Trefry, Mary m., 72.
Trice, Nancy J., (327).
Tripp, Maria, (438).
Trotman, Minnie L. m., 381.
True, Mrs. Bessie A. m., 147.
Tryon, Jason m., Helen A., 281. Eliza, Anna, (229).
Tucker, Nelson m., Benjamin m., 220. Susan m., 221. Emeline, (239). Pattie E., 424.
Tuffs, Adaline m., 83.
Turner, James V. m., 68. Albert m., Ava, Mabel, Marcellus, Albert, 241. Orilla, (419a).
Tyler, Aseph m., 125. Nathan m., 170. Daniel m., 241.

Ulmer, Sally, (139).
Underwood, Thomas m., C. m., 329.
Urmstone, Mary E., (314).
Usilton, Jno. N. m., Jno. G., 194.

Van Buskirk, John I. m., 222.
Van Dorn, Patty, (204).
Van Pelt, Peter m., W. T., 214. Lizzie m., 271.
Van Ripen, Maria, (327).
Van Vechten, Barry m., 386.
Varney, Josephine, (262). Jas. m., 446.
Vaughn, H. B. m., *Frank, 241.
Vaupel, Mary E. m., 439.
Vetter, John m., Anne M., 315.
Vibbard, Chester A. m., 187.
Vincent, Delcina m., 259.
Vining, Ashley m., J. W. m., 113.
Vorst, Julia, (106).

Wade, Lucretia S. m., 100.
Wadleigh, Curtis E. m., 342.
Wait, Dorothy, (211).
Walden, Adeline m., 144.
Waldron, Anna, (13).
Wales, Deliverance, (52).
Walker, Hannah m., 44. Betsey, (59). Elizabeth, (40). William C. m., 203. *Dr. John B. m., 240. Mary, (140, ad.) Anna M., (221).
Wallace, Jerusha, (61). Sally H. m., 99. Harriet M., (263).
Wallis, Sarah, (18).
Walsh, Thomas R. m., Percy, 188.
Ward, Charlotte, (233). Sarah E., (446).
Warde, Katie, (441).
Wardell, Mary, (3).
Wardner, D. W. C. m., George H., 402.
Warner, Mary, (23). Joseph m., Mary D., Octavia R., William J., Clarence S., George S., Frances L. D., James G., Sarah M., Francis E., Nettie J., 193. Ebenezer m., John B., Harry P., Frank M., Lonie E., Millicent H., 311. Julia A., (292).
Warren, Mr. m., 224. Naomi J. m., 317. Aaron m., 408.
Washburn, Howland m., Melvin Q., Carl, Wallace, Marion D., Clarence S., Daniel M., Laura, Fritz, Martha, 297. Stephen D. m., Ida, 433.
Waterbury, Scott E. m., Day D., Mabel C., 264,
Waterhouse, Elizabeth m., 138. Sally, (137).
Waterman, Lucy I. m., 197.
Watrous, W. S. m., William, 237.
Watson, Emeline P., (124). William P. m., 235.
Watts, Zenas m., Franklin L., 291.
Weatherby, Eluthera, (310).
Webster, Frances m., 102. Elbridge H. m., Marian E., *Ira F., Ethel A., Annie E., 132. Harriet, (283). Phebe A., (415).
Weed, Daniel m., Daniel, 100. Joseph D., Wallace D., Lucy, Albert G., William W., Sarah E., Charles H., Mary E., Celesta H., Celesta, Ruth E., 101. Mary C., Sarah W., Samuel R., 102. Kate L. m., 332.
Weeks, Jane, (140). Martha J., (275). Mary J., (370).
Weidman, Dr. Charles E. m., 310.
Weiss, Mabel m., 75.
Welch, Florence J. m., 191. Fanny J. m., 192.
Wellings, *Dr. J. H. m., 218. Maud S., (118, ad.)
Wells, Olivia P. m., 119.
Wendall, George m., Isaiah W., George W., John R., 85.
West, Susan m., (150).
Weston, James C. m., Mary C., Isabel B., 433.
Weymouth, Laura A., (279).
Wheaton, Isaac W. m., 281. P. m., 328.
Wheeler, Mary A. m., William m., 170. Ida B. m., 193. John

E. m., J. Russell, 208. Herbert E., 209. Bertha A. m., 349.
Whipple, Mr. m., 167.
Whitaker, John R. m., 126.
White, Timothy m., 44. Anna, (22). Emily m., 155. G. H. T. m., 172. Dr. Theodore C. m., 191. L. E. m., 201. Alvira m., 205. Florence E., (302). Abigail, (316).
Whites, Richard m., 14.
Whitmore, Reuel m., Willard, Alanson, Erasmus D., Timothy, Oscar, Henrietta, Edward P., 200.
Whitney, Susan m., 177. Henry W. m., 242. Joel m., 287. Betsey, (181). Maria m., 404. Janette A., (398).
Whittier, Sarah, (159).
Wiard, Hannah, (236).
Wicker, Thomas J. m., *Thomas D., Rosamond, 186.
Wickham, Rhoda m., 407.
Wiebbona, Rosa K., (426).
Wiggin, Fanny, (136).
Wiggins, Louisa m., 284. Aaron m., Martha M., Rev. Daniel A., Mary S., 84. Albert W., Mary F., Isaiah E., William m., 85.
Wight, George m., 289.
Wilber, Sarah m., Susan m., Mary E. m., 112.
Wilbur, George L. m., 233.
Wilcox, William m., 125.
Wilder, Elizabeth H., (128).
Wilkins, James m., 72.
Wiley, Mr. m., John, Joseph, William, 139.
Willard, Eli A. m., 293.
Williams, Samuel m., Margaret, Abigail, 19. Elizabeth, (24.) Samuel C. m., Elisha m., 114. Sarah, (69). Mr. m., 170. Fanny J. m., 204. Charles m., Lucy M., Hattie E., Charles A., 236. Abbie L., (149). W. m., 339. Geo. E. m., Grace M., 352. Clarabel m., 366. Martha M., (454).
Wills J. Warren m., 404.
Wilson, William m., Martha m., m., 110. John m., 167. Geo. U. m., Sarah J., Caroline A., Harriet H., Helen A., Charles A., 239. Mary E., Isabella, Alice, Ella F., George U., Jennie L., 240. Mary E. m., 243. Joseph W. m., 318. Troubadore m., Charles H., Blanche E., 331. Eliza m., 403. Emma m., 409.
Winnie, James P. m., James, Mabel, Jesse, *Walter W., 218. Walter C., Bessie, Jessie, Milton P., Ralph, Emma, 219.
Winslow, Charles m., 141.
Witt, Benjamin m., 57.
Woelful, Alice E. m., 406.
Wolcott, Isaac S. m., 200 Chas. D. m., 279.
Wood, Lucy A. m., 100. David N. m., 113. William m., 215. Daniel m., 230. Hannah m., 287. Lucy R., (224).
Woodbury, Jerusha, (26). *Helen A. m., 67. Seth m., Sarah P. m., Barnett m., William m., Sarah P., 72. Rebecca m., 88. Esther, (64). Manly G. m., 201.
Woodcock, James m., 326.
Woodford, Alonzo m., 113.
Woodruff, Curtis m., 308.
Woodward, Charles N. m., 119. Asa m., 178. William m., 179. Mary, (167). Lois, (174). Eliza, (179).
Woodworth, May R. m., 100. John m., 113. Elias J. m., 132.
Wooley, Lorain m., 179.
Wright, Eunice m., 64. John m., 110. Esther m., 124. James m., 219. Mercy, (219). William m., 321. Susan, (316).

Young, Leila L., (424).

Zimmerman, Frank m., 201.

INDEX TO PLACES.

This index contains only names of places where members of the family appear in the body of the work and now reside.

CALIFORNIA.

Byron, 115.
Carpenteria, 175.
Chico, 160.
Eureka, 244, 449.
Ferndale, 244, 355, 358, 360.
Green Valley, 366.
Jackson, 295.
Latrobe, 115.
Los Angeles, 198, 311.
National City, 244.
Nevada City, 241.
Oakland, 222, 412, 452.
Sacramento, 241, 451
San Bernardino, 174.
San Diego, 359.
San Francisco, 100, 115, 303, 347, 365, 412.
San Jose, 341.
San Juan, 133.
Santa Barbara, 181, 411.
Santa Rosa, 390.
Saratoga, 272.
Saticoy, 174.
Seabeck, 422.
Sites, 353.
South Pasadena, 311, 428, 466.
Stockton, 133.
Winters, 412.

CONNECTICUT.

Barkhamsted, 330.
Birmingham, 330.
Coventry, 105, 117, 185, 201.
Hartford, 319, 321, 432.
Meriden, 433.
Middleton, 319, 448.
Modus, 330.
Naugatuck, 324.
New Britain, 330.
New Haven, 196, 244.
Southington, 125, 221.
Unionville, 442.
Westwinsted, 220.

COLORADO.

Boulder, 459.
Catlin, 216.
Denver, 233, 327, 332, 469, 401, 402.
Diamond Springs, 115.
Fort Collins, 218.
Island Station, 290.
Leadville, 244.
Maquoketa, 113.
Marcellus, 263.

DIST. OF COLUMBIA.

Washington, 391, 102.

FLORIDA.

McMeekin, 391.

ILLINOIS.

Arlington Heights, 148.
Aurora, 239.
Ava, 121.
Carlinville, 198.
Chester, 276.
Chicago, 82, 135, 175, 180, 192, 201, 219, 237, 239, 286, 294, 327, 349, 387, 397, 399, 406, 417, 467.
Dayton, 452.
Downer's Grove, 175.
Elgin, 237.
Englewood, 214.
Humboldt Park, 406.
Hyde Park, 196.
Lake Bluff, 237.
Lee Center, 195.
Lyndon, 170.
Mendota, 210.
Monmouth, 216, 217.
Peoria, 121.
Prairie City, 217.
Rockford, 320.
Sandwich, 239.
Springfield, 116, 198.
Wadham's Grove,

305.
Waterloo, 304.

IOWA.

Britt, 246.
Clarinda, 192.
Dennison, 291.
Des Moines, 217, 291.
DeWitt, 113.
Elliott, 331.
Faragut, 148.
Fayette, 264.
Fort Dodge, 261.
Fredrica, 328, 437.
Glidden, 410.
Hampton, 193.
Holstein, 195.
Livermore, 161.
Olive, 264.
Sheldon, 192.
Sioux City, 287.
Tara, 183.
Wapello, 219.
Waterloo, 113.
Waverly, 381.
Wellington, 438, 439.
Welton, 263, 383.
Wyoming, 113.

INDIANA.

Cartersburg, 416.
Donaldson, 421, 465.
Indianapolis, 388.
Jefferson, 329.
Laport, 421.
Lebanon, 416.
Michigan City, 212.
Rolling Prairie, 305.
South Bend, 298.

KANSAS.

Arkansas City, 224.
Belleville, 216.
Cimeron Springs, 192.
Kinsley, 209.
Lawrence, 458.
Lyndon, 112.
Netawaka, 210, 324, 432, 433.
Otawa, 116.
Quivara, 316.
Wabaunsee, 102.

LOUISIANA.

Baton Rouge, 69.

MASSACHUSETTS.

Abbington, 224.
Beverly Farms, 133.
Boston, 345, 346, 349, 391, 448, 450.
Boston Highlands, 138, 236.
Brookline, 172, 274, 276.
Cambridge, 147.
Cambridgeport, 172.
Charlestown, 144.
Chelmsford, 240.
Chester, 187, 188, 194, 111, 112.
Chicopee, 318.
Cummington, 190.
Dedham, 153.
Dorchester, 75, 102, 265, 267.
East Boston, 37, 424.
East Bridgewater, 157, 158.
East Cambridge, 71.
Easthampton, 313, 318, 431.
East Long Meadow, 429.
East Lynn, 384.
Essex, 338.
Foxboro, 68.
Gloucester, 36, 40, 50, 71, 127, 128, 130, 156, 162, 226, 228, 336, 337, 340, 361, 362, 445, 451.
Hamilton, 37, 162, 248.
Haverhill, 247, 249, 364, 380, 404, 405.
Holyoke, 303, 304.
Hopkinton, 226.
Hyannis, 68.
Knightsville, 303.
Lexington, 226.
Loudville, 302.
Lowell, 175, 234, 349, 396.
Lynn, 127, 128, 129, 144, 162, 173, 225, 226, 266.
Magnolia, 73.
Manchester, 73, 337, 338.
Marblehead, 98, 101, 102, 145.
Matapan, 309.
Mayfield, 194.
Medford, 110, 265.
Mittineague, 121.
New Bedford, 366, 367.
Northampton, 29, 121, 200, 207, 319, 320, 432.
North Andover, 101,
Orange, 99, 339.
Peabody, 132, 155, 224.
Plymouth, 184.
Rehoboth, 157.
Riverdale, 133.
Roslindale, 135.
Rowley, 252.
Roxbury, 251.
Salem, 90, 101, 133, 149, 151, 153, 227, 251, 252, 385.
Shelburne Falls, 196.
Somerville, 131.
South Boston, 131, 132, 348.
Springfield, 111, 201, 300, 314, 319, 325, 424.
Topsfield, 227, 340.
Wakefield, 285.

Waverly, 135.
Wenham, 37, 90, 134.
Wenham Depot, 363.
Westfield, 113, 195, 201.
West Gloucester, 129, 130, 132, 133, 226, 339.
Westhampton, 64, 313, 314.
Westhampton Hill, 195.

MICHIGAN.

Alpena, 435.
Atlas, 315.
Bancroft, 317.
Belding, 430.
Birmingham, 121.
Byron, 316.
Clarion, 215.
Colon, 200.
Corunna, 317.
Detroit, 327.
East Saginaw, 435, 437.
East Tawas, 302.
Flint, 428.
Fowlerville, 294, 412.
Franklin, 412.
Grand Blanc, 428.
Grand Ledge, 218.
Grand Rapids, 281.
Hart, 281.
Hastings, 214, 215.
Howell, 316.
Ionia, 302.
Kalamazoo, 113, 193.
Lake View, 114, 187, 429, 466, 467.
Lansing, 218.
Mount Pleasant, 219.
Nessen City, 282.
Onsted, 410.
Owasso, 317.
Parshalville, 316.
Pontiac, 192.
Reed City, 316.
Rustford, 259.
Saginaw, 436.
Sherwood, 310, 424.
Southfield, 186, 293.
Trenton, 316.

MISSOURI.

Georgetown, 281.
Kansas City, 204, 234, 344, 450.
Princeton, 465.
St. Louis, 117, 238, 239, 283, 296, 320, 434.
Sedalia, 283.
South West City, 216.

MAINE.

Albion, 243.
Bangor, 242, 243.
Belfast, 242, 243, 251. 253, 255, 449.
Belmont, 243.
Bristol, 168.
Camden, 391.
Catahdin Iron Works, 173.
City Point, 243.
Coopers Mills, 352.
Damariscotta, 86, 87, 139, 140, 168.
Deer Island, 238.
Elliot, 157.
Fairfield, 68.
Farmington, 68.
Farmington Falls, 141, 247.
Freeport, 245.
Green's Landing, 350.
Hallowell, 139.
Liberty, 242, 449.
Lincolnville, 448.
Mechanics Falls, 152.
Minot, 67.
Montville, 241.
Morrill, 242.
New Belfast, 351.
Norway, 146.
Palermo Center, 241.
Poland, 67.
Portland, 274, 275, 454.
Rockland, 241.
Rockport, 349, 359, 361.
Rustfield, 92.
Skowhegan, 68.
Somerville, 242, 449.
South Liberty, 241.
South Windsor, 241.
Strong, 168.
Thomastown, 240.
Washington, 243.
Waterville, 68.
Whitefield, 352.
Wiscasset, 138, 139.
Yarmouth, 70.

MINNESOTA.

Albert Lea, 217.
Alden, 393.
Geneva, 115.
Hastings, 338.
Minneapolis, 216, 217, 251.
New Richland, 393.
Rochester, 411.
South Minneapolis, 347.
Stillwater, 446.
Winona, 411.
Wyoming, 299.
Zumbrota, 343.

MISSISSIPPI.

Holly Springs, 237.

NEW YORK.

Albany, 387.
Alden, 395.
Armena, 167.
Bedloes Island, 162.
Binghamton, 121.
Brooklyn, 266, 350.

Buffalo, 395, 434.
Brewerston, 218.
Carthage, 179.
Clayton, 194.
Clinton Corners, 270.
Corfu, 280.
Cranesville, 301.
Dexter, 219.
Ellicottville, 112, 414.
Flatbush, L. I., 274.
Folsomdale, 281.
Fort Ann, 234.
Franklinton, 386, 387, 455.
Fulton, 305.
Gainsville, 113.
Glens Falls, 234.
Gloverville, 301.
Gouverneur, 219.
Great Valley, 414.
Herkimer, 392.
Honoeye Falls, 313.
Hoosick Falls, 312.
Ithaca, 293.
Lakeville, 429.
Little Falls, 385, 386.
Marcellus, 310.
Martinsburg, 170.
Millbrook, 270.
Moira, 444.
New Paltz, 470.
New York City, 101, 143, 147, 156, 177, 271, 295, 301, 308, 349, 364, 383, 387.
North Scriba, 457.
Oriskany Falls, 392.
Oswego, 203.
Oceanus Beach, 170.
Pompey, 197.
Poughkeepsie, 325, 326, 456.
Rensselaerville, 120, 201, 202.
Richmondville, 201.
Rochester, 191.
Syracuse, 119, 203, 422, 423, 431.
Smith's Basin, 440.
Ticonderoga, 186.
Trenton Falls, 277. 279.
Troy, 162.
Utica, 121, 170, 203, 276, 277.
Vienna, 170.
Wappinger Falls, 269.
Watertown, 219.
Wellsburg, 435.
West Chester, 271.
West Martinsburg, 170.
Yonkers, 301.
Williams Bridge, 170.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.

Colebrook, 172, 173.
Concord, 130, 290.
Derry, 72.
Dover, 446, 453.
Great Falls, 138.
Keene, 344.
Lancaster, 172.
Manchester, 384, 454, 462.
Mount Vernon, 458.
Nashua, 100, 161.
Rochester, 344.
South Wolfeboro, 231, 341.
Tilton, 100.
Walpole, 292.
Weedsport, 310, 311, 425.
Wolfeboro, 82, 233, 447.

NEW JERSEY.

Jersey City, 468.
Long Island City, 339, 446.
Newark, 312.
New Brunswick, 333, 444. 445.
Pompton, 143.

NEVADA.

Carson City, 149.

NEBRASKA.

Beatrice, 298.
Omaha, 217, 296, 302, 453.
Randolph, 381.
Ulysses, 407, 408.

OHIO.

Ashland, 439.
Bucksville, 209, 321.
Canton, 220.
Chester Cross Roads 313, 314.
Cincinnati, 163, 166.
Cleveland, 204, 211, 212, 312, 437, 440.
Colebrook, 216.
East Townsend, 112.
Geneva, 282.
Gustavus, 216.
Hamilton, 299.
Kent, 113.
Loudenville, 441.
Mesopotamia, 215.
Mount Vernon, 440.
Norwalk, 159, 315.
Oleana, 232.
Painsville, 331, 332.
Perryville, 329.
Point Marblehead, 232.
Richfield, 209, 210.
South Thompson, 125.
South Toledo, 201.
Springfield, 269.
Toledo, 440.
Twinsburg, 125.
Vermillion, 432.

OREGON.

Erskineville, 241, 352.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Alleghaney, 273.
Beaver Falls, 329.
Carbondale, 326.
Elgin, 167.
Pittsburg, 329.
Philadelphia, 224, 299, 366.
Smithport, 190.
Scranton, 467.
Titusville, 458.
Union City, 112.
Wilkes Barre, 299.

RHODE ISLAND.

East Providence, 152.

TEXAS.

Dallas, 220, 368, 375, 379.
Dennison, 217.
Grand Prairie, 368, 376, 379.
Victoria, 147.
Waco, 376.
Waelder, 147.

TENNESSEE.

Nashville, 382, 388, 489, 455, 457.

UTAH TERRITORY.

Payson City, 262.

VERMONT.

Addison, 407.
Barton, 159.
Brandon, 183, 396.
Brattleboro, 309.
Bridgewater Corners, 284.
Brookfield, 290, 405.
Burlington, 332.
Chelsea, 404.
Danville, 159.
Dummerston, 184,
East Bethel, 107, 404.
East Craftsbury, 99.
East Granville, 462, 463, 470.
Essex, 100.
Glover, 159.
Hartford, 287, 408, 409.
Hartland, 106, 171, 177.
Hyde Park, 287, 393.
Lyndon, 159.
Morrisville, 287, 293,
New Calais, 406, 407, 463.
Northfield, 100.
North Orwell, 186.
Norwich, 175, 287, 406.
Plainfield, 407.
Quechee, 285, 299, 400, 409.
Reading, 284.
Richford, 173.
Royalton, 177, 403, 405.
Rutland, 294, 295.
Saint Johnsbury, 160, 285.
Sherburne, 284.
South Troy, 393.
Stowe, 457.
Taftsville, 180, 181.
Tunbridge, 178, 289.
White River Junction, 408.
Williston, 110, 189.
Winhall, 114.
Wolcott, 177.
Woodstock, 180.

VIRGINIA.

Richmond, 154, 250.

WISCONSIN.

Allen's Grove, 206.
Cadotte, 201.
Eau Claire, 435, 436, 468.
Elkhorn, 208.
Forest City, 176.
Mannville, 410, 411.
Milwaukee, 206, 407.
Monroe, 454, 455.
New Cassel, 113.
Randolph, 410.
Stoughton, 214.
Waukesha, 410.

WEST VIRGINIA.

Charleston, 112.

WASHINGTON.

Chehalis, 339.
Gig Harbor, 443.
Olympia, 375, 452.
Seattle, 174, 175, 196, 352, 422.
Silver Lake, 404.
Spokane Falls, 327, 330.

PROV. OF QUEBEC.

Cookshire, 173.
Eaton, 173, 174.
Farnham, 407.
Herford, 171.
Mansonville, 457.

NOVA SCOTIA.

Mataghan, 274.

ENGLAND.

London, 184, 191.

ITALY.

Rome, 388.

PLACES AND THINGS NAMED FOR RUST.

"Rust Place" Coventry, Connecticut.
"Rust Place" Hebron, Connecticut.
"Rust Land" near the Hague river, Virginia.
"Rust Island" Gloucester, Massachusetts.
"Rust Pond" Wolfeboro, New Hampshire.
"Rustburg", county seat of Campbell County, Virginia.
"Rust Sawmill", a very old place in Westmoreland Co., Va.
"Madam Rust Rock", in the Rappahannock river, Va.
"Rust Lake", Carroll County, New Hampshire.
"Rust Station", Michigan.
"Rustford", Michigan.
"Rust", a town in Pulaski County, Arkansas.
"Ruston", county seat of Lincoln County, Louisiana.
"Rust Rock", in the Potomac River.
"Rusthall", a town near Tunbridge Wells, England.

FINIS

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
3 1197 21319 1239